

Index for Journals, Volumes 1–3

In addition to the journals themselves, introductory essays, annotation, and most reference materials have been indexed. Most maps are not indexed; map coordinates for specific locations are given in the Geographical Directory. Spelling, punctuation, and capitalization of quotations have been standardized. Personal names are listed by their correct spellings, not by variant spellings that may be found in the journals, unless correct spelling is unknown. Entries for women are generally listed under their final married names, with appropriate cross-references under maiden names or earlier married names. Unidentified individuals, such as “Mr. Brown,” are included in the index. In subentry text, Joseph Smith (JS) and Emma Smith (ES) are referred to by their initials. Because JS is the implied subject of the index, the entry for his name does not report all JS-related events in the volumes. Rather, it records important events and highlights.

When found in an entry, “id.” generally indicates an entry in the Biographical Directory or Geographical Directory, “def.” usually refers to a definition in the Glossary, and “hand-writing of” identifies ranges of pages on which an individual inscribed text in the journals. Other documents recorded in the journals, such as letters or revelations, are identified under the Journal entry.

A

Aaronic priesthood. *See* Priesthood and specific priesthood offices

Abbott, Stephen, 3:26n92

Abolition. *See* Slavery, abolition of

Abraham (biblical figure): astronomy and, 1:124n209; descendants of, 1:88, 1:209, 3:67; doctrine of election and, 3:77; God of, 2:95; Indians literal descendants of, 1:88; John’s vision not alluding to day of, 2:345; king of Shiloam and, 3:86; plural marriage and, 1:xxx, 2:xxiv, 3:57n259; JS anointed with blessings of, 1:167. *See also* Book of Abraham

Abraham Lincoln Presidential Library (Springfield, Ill.), 2:527

Adam (biblical figure): as Ancient of Days, 1:271, 2:260n384, 2:342; first word spoken by, 3:334; revelation dated 8 July 1838 and, 1:289, 2:25; JS vision of, 1:167; mentioned, 1:110, 2:41, 2:149, 2:345

Adam-ondi-Ahman, Mo.: id., 2:414; Adam to appear at prior to Second Coming, 1:271; attack planned against, 1:300n224, 1:318, 1:325n11; Canadian emigrants and, 1:294, 1:297, 1:302, 1:303n233; church structure in, 1:458; Grand River shipping and, 1:248n80; image of, 1:272 (illus.); Kirtland Camp and, 1:232, 1:330n13–14; V. Knight as acting bishop of, 1:291n202; pledge of peace in, 1:232, 1:301; Ray Co. committee to meet with JS at, 1:303n232; settlement

of, 1:231, 1:271, 1:274, 1:275, 1:284n184; JS travels to, 1:291; stake organized at, 1:274, 1:457; N. Whitney to be bishop in, 1:290; mentioned, 1:289, 2:25. *See also* Daviess Co., Mo.

Adams, Caroline, 3:24n81

Adams, Charles Francis, 1:xxviii, 3:251, 3:252

Adams, George Washington Joshua: id., 3:386–387; Book of Mormon lecture, 3:35; charges brought by A. Cowles against, 3:77–78, 3:91; in council with JS about *Nauvoo Expositor* destruction, 3:277–278; directed to return from mission, 2:259, 2:262; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; ferry pass and order to collect items for temple, 3:83; letter to *Boston Bee* from, 2:297; on lumber for house of Willard Richards, 3:77; payment of JS to, 3:269; performing in *Pizarro, or the Death of Rolla*, 3:235n1054; preaching by, 3:50, 3:223–224, 3:281; presiding over church services, 3:103, 3:216, 3:217n951; JS writes to, 2:308; to and from Springfield, 3:50, 3:57; visits JS, 2:133, 2:137, 2:151, 2:157n529; B. Winchester and, 3:24

Adams, Harriet Denton: land deeded to JS by, 3:26n91; at prayer meeting, 3:108, 3:109n500; sealed to husband, 3:xxi n35, 3:25n88; B. Winchester, silencing of, 3:24n81

Adams, James: id., 3:387; accompanies JS to Montrose, 2:80; affidavits for T. Ford left with, 3:57; arranges use of *Maid of Iowa* as ferryboat, 3:16n39; bonded as security for JS, 2:204;

- converses with JS, 2:214; correspondence with JS, 3:xiv n1, 3:8–9, 3:37, 3:38; death of, 3:74; deeds prairie lands to JS, 3:26; election campaign for probate judge in Hancock County, 3:48n205, 3:53n227, 3:97n440; endowment ceremony and, 2:53; at eternal marriage ceremonies, 3:25; first meeting with JS, 3:110; funeral of, 3:74n341, 3:81, 3:109–110; instruction on priesthood and new and everlasting covenant received by, 3:23; Missouri indictment of JS for treason and, 3:37, 3:48–49; in Nauvoo, 3:22; prayers to deliver from enemies, 3:24; sealed to wife, 3:xx, 3:xxi n35, 3:25n88; JS and party sup with in Springfield, 2:197; in Warsaw, 3:48n205, 3:53; B. Winchester and, 3:24; mentioned, 2:54, 2:110, 2:200, 2:205, 2:208, 2:209, 2:211, 2:215, 2:225, 2:234, 2:235, 2:236
- Adams, John Quincy (president of United States): id., 3:387; petition on removal of slavery from U.S. Constitution, 2:268; O. Pratt sent to enlist help with Nauvoo territoriality petition, 3:177n792; son visiting JS, 3:251
- Adams Co., Ill., 2:318n667, 2:414 (id.)
- Adultery and fornication: bastardy charges against M. Cook, 3:158, 3:160, 3:161n718; charges brought against G. Adams by A. Cowles, 3:78n355, 3:91n423; S. P. Foster, alleged attempted seduction of, 3:207n906, 3:229n1027, 3:237; by F. Higbee, 3:246n1116; indictment of JS for, 3:xxiv–xxv, 3:260–261, 3:263–267; of William Law, 3:xxiii n48, 3:158n703, 3:232n1037, 3:257n1169; J. S. Law on alleged JS seduction attempt, 3:232n1037; in O. H. Olney's *The Absurdities of Mormonism Portrayed*, 3:117n533; H. Sagers charged with seduction and spreading false doctrine regarding, 3:134. *See also* Sexual immorality
- African Americans. *See* Blacks; Slavery, abolition of
- Afterlife: celestial kingdom, 1:57, 1:98, 1:112, 1:119, 1:167–170, 1:462, 2:404; Hades and Sheol, conversation with Millerite lecturer about, 3:171; S. Marks relates dream of, 2:244; W. Phelps writes poem concerning, 2:247n293; JS and S. Rigdon see vision of, 1:xv–xvi, 1:167n318; JS teaching on, 2:146–148, 2:307, 2:325–326; social relations in, 1:xxiv; telesial kingdom, 1:167n318; terrestrial kingdom, 1:167n318, 1:168. *See also* Heaven; Resurrection
- Agriculture and farming: agricultural companies organized in Caldwell Co., 1:305; drought affecting, 3:96–97; newcomers to Nauvoo can find employment with farmers, 2:355; policy to establish farms outside cities, 1:298; rainbow, as sign, 3:200; shipping of Mormon agricultural products, 1:248n80; JS describes fertility of Kirtland land, 1:114; JS digs horseradish, 2:225; JS gardens, 2:57; JS harvests apples, 1:72; JS hoes potatoes, 2:74, 2:78; JS makes hay, 3:62; JS notes need for seeds and animals in Missouri, 1:247; JS plows, 1:40, 1:270, 2:166; J. Smith Sr. family as farmers, 1:xxviii, 1:xxviii–xxix
- Agrippa (biblical figure), 2:327n719
- Alabama v. Williams*, 2:224, 2:225
- Albany, N.Y., 1:86
- Albany (N.Y.) Argus*, 2:224n207
- Alcohol: brewery proposed by T. Turley, 2:299, 2:302; confinement for drinking and delirium, 3:70; A. Davis fined for selling, 3:346; grog shops, 3:78, 3:79; medicinal use of, 3:143–144, 3:154n690, 3:162n722, 3:164n730; misuse of, 1:196, 2:55, 2:171, 2:199, 2:319; Nauvoo Mansion serving, 3:144n638, 3:162n722; Nauvoo ordinance allowing mayor to license sale of, 3:162n722, 3:164n730; Nauvoo ordinance allowing sale of, 3:143–144, 3:154n690; Nauvoo temperance ordinance, fines under, 3:83; petitions for licenses to sell, 3:154, 3:162, 3:274nn1251–1252; post–New Year disorderly conduct charges, 3:155; regulation of, 1:196n404, 2:171n568; sale in small quantities forbidden in Nauvoo, 3:78, 3:79, 3:83n381; temperance movement, 1:196n404; wine provided for guard of JS and Hyrum Smith in jail, 3:327; wine used in sacrament ordinance, 1:172, 1:182, 1:213–214; mentioned, 1:19, 1:165, 2:247, 2:370. *See also* Word of Wisdom
- Aldrich, Hazen, 1:456
- Aldrich, James, 1:117
- Aldrich, Mark: id., 3:387; calling on JS in jail in Carthage, 3:310; House of Representative election, 1842, 2:64n252; on school section, 2:15–16, 2:21
- Ale, Baurak (pseudonym for JS), 3:104
- Alger, Fanny, 1:253n92
- Allegany Co., N.Y., 1:31, 1:365 (id.)
- Allen, Br., 2:299
- Allen, Mr., 2:199n59
- Allen, Rufus, 1:319n289
- Alley, Sarah, 3:15
- Allred, Mrs., 2:312n646
- Allred, James, 2:508, 2:515, 3:469 (chart), 3:471 (chart), 3:474 (chart)
- Allred, Reuben W., 2:309, 2:313n653
- Allred, William Moore, 1:318, 2:19n53, 2:77
- Allred settlement (Monroe Co., Mo.), 1:44
- Alton, Ill.: id., 2:414; *Maid of Iowa* detained at, 2:352; municipal charter of, 2:129n445, 2:174n578; mentioned, 1:262, 2:253
- Alton (Ill.) Telegraph*, 2:265, 2:308n621
- Amaranth* (steamboat), 2:351–352, 3:28n99, 3:40n158, 3:251n1141
- American Fur Company, 3:184n822
- American House (Springfield, Ill.), 2:204, 2:207 (illus.), 2:211, 2:414 (id.)

- American Indians. *See* Indians
- Ames, Ira, 1:127n14
- Amsterdam, 2:37n127, 2:49n181
- Anarchy, 1:238, 1:246
- Ancient of days, 1:271, 2:25n69, 2:54n198, 2:260, 2:342
- Ancient order, 1:110n163, 2:26, 2:54n198, 2:73
- Anderson, George C., 3:278, 3:290, 3:316, 3:387–388 (id.)
- Anderson, Moses K., 2:91n345, 3:100n455
- Andrews, Joseph A. W., 3:69, 3:388 (id.)
- Andrus, Hazard, 1:49, 1:397 (id.)
- Angell, Truman Osborn, 1:118, 1:211n439, 1:398 (id.)
- Angels: at anointing meetings, 1:170, 1:171–172, 1:174; belonging to this earth, 2:324; O. Cowdery's appointment fulfills angelic prophecy, 1:48; "everlasting gospel" restored by angel, 1:93, 1:347, 1:347n48; at foot-washing meeting, 1:211n440, 1:211n443; gospel, declaring their dispensations in, 2:149; at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:210–211, 1:211n439; at meeting held on church anniversary, 1:223; ministering of, 1:77, 1:178, 2:93, 2:209, 2:404; no more to come, 2:208, 2:324; preparing earth for Second Coming, 2:342; JS prays for protection of, 1:25, 1:69, 1:206; JS sees vision of, protecting B. Young, 1:168; JS sees vision of, protecting W. Marks, 1:247; at JS's first vision of Deity, 1:88, 1:100; JS teachings on, 2:208, 2:257–258, 2:324, 2:342; JS visited by Moroni, 1:xix–xx, 1:88–89; at solemn assembly, 1:215–216
- Angels, Mother, 2:171n565
- Annawan* (steamboat), 3:50n217, 3:80n364, 3:88n413, 3:118
- Annis, John C., 2:263
- Anointed quorum. *See* Quorum, the
- Anointing: def., 3:478; of S. Brannan to heal wound, 1:122; of church presidency, high councils, and bishoprics, 1:167–170, 1:170n322; of J. Clark for healing blessing, 1:112; of high priests, seventies, and elders, 1:174–175, 1:178, 1:178n349; for illnesses and health problems, 3:68; instruction by JS in, 2:54n198; of W. Parrish, 1:170; at prayer meetings, 3:104, 3:105, 3:118, 3:123, 3:128, 3:130, 3:138, 3:143n633, 3:150n678, 3:162n723, 3:184nn819–820; as prerequisite to "endowment with power," 1:60, 1:167n314; of Quorum of Twelve and presidents of Quorum of Seventy, 1:171; of P. Rigdon for healing blessing, 1:190; of Saints, echoes biblical practice, 1:xxx; "sealing" of, 1:180–181; second, 3:xxi; of D. C. Smith (brother of JS), 1:171, 1:171n333; of JS, 1:167, 1:170; JS teachings on, 2:54n198; of J. Smith Sr. as patriarch, 1:167; washing and, 1:167, 2:54n198, 3:478, 3:490
- Apollyon, 2:347
- Apostle (Melchizedek priesthood office): def., 2:522; seventies as apostles, 1:204; JS as, 1:xxxv; JS establishes office of, 1:452. *See also* Quorum of Twelve Apostles
- Appanoose, Ill., 3:300n1376, 3:316
- Ariel* (steamboat), 2:47
- Aristarchy, 1:238
- Aristocracy, 1:238, 1:238n52, 1:246
- Arlington House (Flatbush, N.Y.), 2:134 (illus.), 2:414 (id.). *See also* Bennet, James Arlington
- Armstrong, Sybella, 3:22n75, 3:24n82
- Arrington, Leonard, 3:491
- "Articles and covenants," 1:115
- Articles of Faith, 1:xxxv, 2:530
- Ashtabula, Ohio, 1:12, 1:365 (id.)
- Assembly room, Nauvoo. *See* Store
- Assistant president. *See* Presidency, general church
- Astronomy: atmospheric anomaly observed, 2:310, 2:311 (illus.), 2:314, 2:315 (illus.), 2:317 (illus.); Book of Abraham and, 1:xvii, 1:124n209, 2:40; circle observed around moon, 2:308; comets, 1:16n45, 2:305n606, 2:314n654; "dark stripe" observed in night sky, 2:314; Leonid meteor shower, 1:16–18, 1:17 (illus.); parhelia, 2:310, 2:311 (illus.), 2:314, 2:315 (illus.); 2:316, 2:317 (illus.); public lectures on, 3:209; Willard Richards sees "stream of light" in sky, 2:305; JS teaches concerning, 1:123–124, 1:266; system of, "unfolded" during work on Egyptian alphabet, 1:67
- Atchison, David Rice: id., 1:398; friendship with A. Doniphan, 1:314n271; image of, 1:315 (illus.); as legal counsel for JS, 1:313, 1:314, 1:323; as major general in Missouri state militia, 1:313nn269–270, 1:316n278, 1:320, 1:324, 1:325n111; meeting with Chariton Co. committee, 1:318
- Auctions, 2:33n107, 2:50n184, 2:56n214, 3:107
- Augusta, Ia.: id, 2:414; id., 3:359; W. Clayton obtains deed from, 3:96n432; items for temple obtained from, 3:83; provisions brought from, 2:316; Quorum of Twelve securing property at, 2:373n972, 2:375; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:15n32
- Avard, Sampson: id., 1:398; agricultural company participation promoted by, 1:305n240; J. C. Bennett on, 2:60; as Danite general, 1:299–301; on JS's characterization of passive Saints, 1:238n52; witnesses revelation to Quorum of Twelve, 1:284
- Avery, Allen, 1:66
- Avery, Daniel: id., 3:388; kidnapped over horse theft, 3:xv, 3:139–143, 3:146–149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737; liberated on habeas corpus, 3:151n679, 3:152; volunteer for theocracy expedition, 3:182n811
- Avery, Margaret Adams, 3:139
- Avery, Philander: id., 3:388; affidavit of, 3:149; escape from Missouri by, 3:144; kidnapped over

- horse theft, 3:xv, 3:139–144, 3:149, 3:151n679, 3:155n697, 3:166n737
 Avon, N.Y., 1:34n109, 1:35nn112–113, 1:38n126
 Ayers, Robert, 3:310
- B
- Babbitt, Almon Whiting: id., 3:388–389; Canadian converts and, 1:264n129, 1:294, 1:302, 1:303; to Carthage at request of T. Ford, 3:297; church discipline of, 1:138, 1:142, 2:13, 2:351; church rights sought before Illinois state government by, 1:338n16; consulting with JS about prosecution of Laws and R. Foster, 3:271; delivering letters to and from JS in jail, 3:325–326; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:260, 3:261, 3:263, 3:264; mission assignments, 3:242n1095, 3:244; prayer meetings, 3:249; preaching, 3:17, 3:100; presiding elder of Ramus, appointment as, 2:307; S. Rigdon conflict and, 3:xxiii, 3:108n499; JS transacting business with, 2:68
 Babylon, 2:308, 2:349
 Bachelor, Origen, 2:155
 Bachman, George, 2:327, 2:406
 Backenstos, Clara M. Wasson, 3:102, 3:106, 3:389
 Backenstos, Jacob B.: id., 3:389; accompanies JS to Ramus, 2:321–327, 2:403–406; affidavit supporting JS, 2:216, 2:389–390; and altercation between W. Bagby and JS, 3:78n359; as clerk of Hancock County Circuit Court, 3:90n419; in elections of Aug. 1844, 3:282n1286; expecting to be driven out of Carthage (June 1844), 3:282n1286, 3:286; at JS lecture on U.S. Constitution and presidential candidates, 3:166; land sold to, 3:28; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:518 (chart), 3:475 (chart); Nauvoo Masonic Lodge member, 2:50; private communication to JS from, 3:71; reportedly turned against Mormons, 3:282; sale of property to pay award against H. Wilson and J. Reynolds, 3:241n1090; JS response to invitation to wedding of W. Backenstos, 3:102; JS stays at home of, 2:327; takes Nauvoo petition to T. Ford, 3:49, 3:55; mentioned, 2:55n204, 2:210, 2:246, 2:389
 Backenstos, Sarah Lee, 2:327
 Backenstos, William: id., 3:389; communication carried to T. Ford via, 3:49, 3:55, 3:83; private communication to JS from, 3:71; sheriff's election, 1842, 2:64n252; wedding of, 3:102, 3:106
 Backman, George, 3:48, 3:160–161
 Badham, Richard, 3:xxiv n56, 3:228n1021, 3:259n1178, 3:260n1188, 3:263n1198
 Badlam, Alexander, 3:200n882
 Badlam, Alexander, Sr., 1:118, 1:398 (id.)
 Bagby, Walter: id., 3:389; altercation with JS, 3:78; sued by JS, 3:102; as tax collector, 2:39, 2:40n137, 2:276
 Bailey, Br, 1:264
 Bailey, Joshua, 1:84
 Bailey, Lydia Goldthwaite. *See* Knight, Lydia Goldthwaite
 Bailey, Susannah Boutwell, 1:84
 Bainbridge, N.Y., 1:99, 1:365 (id.)
 Bair, John, 2:259n381
 Baker, Edward Dickinson, 2:210, 2:441 (id.)
 Baker, Elizabeth (Betsey). *See* Carrico, Elizabeth (Betsey) Baker
 Baldwin, Caleb, 2:198n58, 3:54n238
 Ball, Jonah R., 2:303n602
 Ballantyne, Richard, 3:293–294
 Banim, John, 3:247n1118
 Bankruptcy: Bankruptcy Act of 1841, 2:51n189, 2:51n191; JS and others petitioning for, 2:50n187, 2:51, 3:106n491, 3:107n497, 3:346; JS bankruptcy hearing, 2:167, 2:170, 2:172, 2:173, 2:177, 2:350n843; JS meets with Justin Butterfield concerning, 2:234
 Banks and banking: Bank of Geauga (Painesville, Ohio), 1:114n181, 1:115, 1:376 (id.); Bank of Missouri, 2:350n843; failures of, 2:210, 2:274; illegal banking, JS charged with, 1:228; Kirtland Safety Society (church-owned bank), 1:227, 1:266n132, 2:24n67; national bank, JS proposal regarding, 3:173, 3:231n1034
 Baptism: def., 3:478–479; at conference of 6–9 Apr. 1844, 3:222, 3:224; as fundamental Mormon belief, 3:114n522; as fundamental ordinance, 1:xxv, 1:67n48, 1:308, 2:209; for healing the sick, 2:161; E. Holmes and, 1:105; by immersion, 2:147; of infants, 1:84n87, 3:56; of Jesus Christ, 2:251; John the Baptist and, 2:249n305, 2:250n318, 2:251, 2:343; H. Kimball and O. Hyde preach, 1:279; King Follett discourse and, 3:217, 3:222; rebaptism, 3:117n533, 3:271n1234; by JS, 3:345; JS teachings on, 1:166, 1:343n38; at Sunday services, 3:217, 3:239; for those who die without receiving gospel, 1:168; young Methodist requests, 1:34. *See also* Baptism for the dead; Ordinances (religious)
Baptism or rebaptism of specific persons: S. Alley, 3:15; L. Beman, 3:15; J. A. Bennet, 2:155n515, 3:127n568; L. Copley, 1:216; O. Cowdery, 2:371n957; Marvel Davis, 1:142; I. Galland, 1:345; L. Granger, 2:248; I. Hill, 1:86; Heman Hyde, 1:34; D. Jones, 2:352; Esqr. Mifflin, 2:318; A. Millet, 1:96n124; J. Moore, 2:17; O. Pratt, 2:248; S. Pratt, 2:248; Ebenezer Robinson, 1:72, 1:179n350; ES, 2:161; Snow (first name unknown), 3:15; John Taylor, 2:47n170; J. Waterman, 1:188; H. Whitlock, 1:105n148; Samuel Whitney family, 1:77, 1:81; F. Williams, 1:288n189, 1:296; W. Woodruff, 2:47n170; unidentified persons, 1:15–16, 1:19–20, 1:34n107, 1:117n192, 1:147, 1:184, 1:187, 1:198, 1:199, 1:294, 1:340, 1:341, 1:347, 1:350, 2:17, 2:46, 2:47, 2:258, 2:321

- Baptism for the dead: to be performed only in temple, 2:19n52; Bible and, 2:47n170; discourses of JS on, 2:47, 3:32–34, 3:223, 3:345; first performances of, 2:19n51; instructions for recording, 2:132, 2:145–147, 2:150n507; overview, 2:viii; recorders, 2:132, 3:69; of S. Rigdon, in behalf of his parents, 2:19; JS letter to Saints concerning, 2:131–133, 2:143–150; E. Snow told by JS about, 2:362n902; in temple font, 2:46, 2:73
- Baptists: Millerites, 3:171n762; in Nauvoo, 2:275; S. Rigdon as Baptist minister, 1:xliv, 1:9n15, 1:18n47, 1:113n177, 3:98n444; JS encounters with, 1:115, 2:209; JS on, 3:55, 3:66. *See also* Miller, William (of N.Y.)
- Barau* (Hebrew), 3:218
- Bardsley, Andrew, 1:27, 1:45n152, 1:386
- Barlow, Truman, 3:311
- Barnard, John Porter, 1:237, 1:261, 1:262n123, 1:399 (id.)
- Barnes, Lorenzo, 1:458, 2:358, 2:359, 2:361
- Barnett, John T., 2:435, 2:511
- Barnstable Co., Mass., 1:49
- Barnum, Job V., 2:163
- Barroom, Nauvoo. *See* Nauvoo Mansion
- Bartlett, Franklin J. or Bryant, 3:295n1359
- Bartlett, Patty. *See* Sessions, Patty Bartlett
- Bartlett, Sylvester M., 2:62n243
- Barton, Reuben, 1:189n387
- Bastardy charges, 3:158, 3:160, 3:161n718
- Bates, Jenette Pratt, 2:361
- Bates, Marcellus, 2:361
- Bates, Orissa, 2:77n305
- Beaman, Alvah. *See* Beman, Alvah
- Beaman, Sarah (Sally) Burt. *See* Beman, Sarah Burt
- Bear Creek Precinct, Ill.: id., 3:359; Avery kidnappings from, 3:xv, 3:139–144, 3:146–149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737; H. Coray obtaining signatures for congressional memorial in, 3:136
- Beardstown, Ill., 2:240, 2:415 (id.)
- Bears, Mr., 2:214
- Bear (biblical figure), 2:325, 2:339n772, 2:345–347, 2:347, 2:405
- Bebee, Calvin, 1:456
- Bedell, Edward, 3:170
- Beemer, Philip, 1:15n36, 1:399 (id.)
- Behunin, Isaac, 3:346
- Belnap, Gilbert, 3:281n1284, 3:313n43
- Beman (Beaman), Alvah: id., 1:399; to attend solemn assembly, 1:147, 1:160; church presidency, letter to, 1:175; conference of elders held at home of, 1:35n112; in council with JS, 1:101; elders anointed by, 1:174n340; as elders quorum president, 1:155, 1:178n347, 1:180, 1:457; Missouri, counseled to relocate to, 1:105; on Missouri high council, 1:150; at sealing meeting, 1:181nn359–360; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; JS advises to settle at Kirtland, 1:95; JS visits, 1:34; visions of priesthood officers doubted by, 1:172
- Beman, Louisa, 3:15, 3:389–390 (id.)
- Beman (Beaman), Sarah (Sally) Burt, 1:246, 1:399 (id.)
- Bemer, Mr., 1:15
- Benbow, John: id., 3:390; money borrowed from, 2:30; visits of JS to, 2:30, 2:57–58, 2:64, 3:112, 3:345
- Benevolent society. *See* Female Relief Society of Nauvoo
- Benjamin, Br., 1:262
- Bennet, James Arlington: id., 3:390; Arlington House, 2:134 (illus.), 2:414 (id.); baptism described by, 3:127n568; believed to be native of Ireland, 3:xvii, 3:190n839, 3:198; books donated for benefit of Nauvoo temple, 2:137, 2:142; correspondence with JS, 2:133, 2:191, 2:294–295, 2:308, 2:309n628, 2:312, 2:313; illness of, 3:9; Nauvoo Legion and, 2:135n462, 2:139, 2:515 (chart), 3:9, 3:100n453, 3:474 (chart); political ambitions of, 3:127n568; on presidential campaign of JS, 3:294n1355; references of Willard Richards to, 3:93n427; with Willard Richards in New York, 2:191n15; JS requests help from, 2:141–142; as vice-president on JS's ticket, 3:xvii, 3:189, 3:190, 3:191, 3:198, 3:206n903; *The Wasp* and, 2:309n630, 3:9n20
- Letters*: 16 Aug. 1842, to JS, 2:135–136, 2:135–137; 1 Sept. 1842, to JS, 2:154–156; 8 Sept. 1842, from JS, 2:137–143; 4 May 1843, to JS, 3:9; 18 May 1843, to JS, 3:18; 9 Nov. 1843, to JS, 3:127; 13–15 Nov. 1843, from JS, 3:128–130; 20 Feb. 1843, to JS, 3:180; 14 Apr. 1844, to JS, 3:294n1355; 20 June 1844, from Willard Richards, 3:294
- Bennet, Sophia, 2:154
- Bennett, James Gordon: id., 2:442; anti-Mormon activities of, 2:136, 2:155, 2:308n628; named aide-de-camp in Nauvoo Legion, 2:518 (chart); mentioned, 2:139, 2:156
- Bennett, John Cook: id., 3:390–391; accuses JS of keeping “seraglio,” 2:274n438; anti-Mormon activities of, 2:79n312, 2:103, 2:120, 2:135–136, 2:136n465, 2:155; attempts to have JS extradited to Missouri, 2:245–246, 2:308n628, 2:312; city watch and, 3:40n161; conduct and character of, 2:58n222, 2:68, 2:100, 2:120, 2:121; conflict with JS, 2:53, 2:60, 2:67n269, 2:68n275, 2:75n302, 2:75n304, 2:79, 2:122, 2:154–155; debates JS concerning “Lamanites and Negroes,” 2:27, 2:30; excommunication of, 2:55n207, 2:60, 2:63; F. Higbee and, 3:246n1116; image of, 2:59 (illus.); Masonic lodge activities, 2:63, 2:65, 2:67, 2:75; as mayor of Nauvoo, 2:33, 2:43, 2:58, 2:60, 2:77, 2:511 (chart); as member of First

- Presidency, 1:454, 2:505–506 (chart); Missouri indictment of JS for treason and, 3:37n146; Nauvoo Legion and, 2:73, 2:87n335, 2:102, 2:514–515 (chart), 2:515 (chart), 2:516 (chart), 3:474, 3:476 (chart); Nauvoo post office and, 2:142; plural marriage and, 2:xvii–xxx, 2:75n304, 3:xix, 3:114, 3:225n1005; relationship with S. Pratt, 2:75n304, 2:77; S. Rigdon and, 2:330–331, 3:xxiii, 3:80n365, 3:108n498; JS publishes statement criticizing, 2:73n293; visits J. A. Bennet, 2:135; B. Young on deliverance from, 3:227; mentioned, 2:42, 2:71, 2:97, 2:109, 2:110n400, 2:131n447, 2:137, 2:138–139, 2:166, 2:257, 2:319, 2:371n963, 2:373n973
- Bennett, Samuel C.: id., 3:391; addresses Saints arriving in Nauvoo, 2:164; death of mother-in-law, 3:17; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:296, 2:513 (chart), 3:471 (chart); as Nauvoo city market inspector, 3:472 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312n37; seal of JS for, 3:93; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS visits, 2:362; witness at *Dana v. Brink* trial, 2:281, 2:285, 2:288, 2:289, 2:292
- Bennett, Selina, 2:33
- Bennington, N.Y., 1:35n114
- Bennum, William, 3:235n1053, 3:252n1144
- Benson, Vt., 1:176, 1:177, 1:365 (id.)
- Bent, Samuel, 1:459, 3:231, 3:469 (chart)
- Bernhisel, Catherine, 3:120n544
- Bernhisel, John Milton: id., 3:391; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:263; account of JS's first experience of revelation told to, 3:153; affidavit on gathering of mob in Carthage, 3:294; assures JS and Hyrum Smith of protection in Carthage, 3:xxvi; J. A. Bennet on, 2:135, 2:138; bringing letter from M. Deming, 3:319; bringing letter from T. Ford, 3:321–322; deceased persons sealed by, 3:119n539, 3:120n544, 3:121 (illus.); at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; letter to T. Ford explaining destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:282–283, 3:284n1298, 3:316n60; in prayer meetings, 3:104, 3:105; reporting to JS on discussion with captain of posse, 3:305; riding out with JS, 3:283; sent to meet with T. Ford in Carthage, 3:295–296, 3:338; JS at office with, 3:128, 3:179; JS visiting, 3:260; as witness for JS, 3:315
- Bernhisel, Maria, 3:120n544
- Best, Mr., 1:261, 1:262n123
- Best, Henry, 1:261n122
- Bettisworth, David: id., 3:391; arrest of JS and Hyrum Smith for treason, 3:307; examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:319, 3:320; mittimus committing JS and others to jail, 3:313; riot charges against JS and others for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:279, 3:280, 3:307n12, 3:315n56
- Bible: baptism for the dead and, 2:47n170; A. Campbell and R. Owen debate truth of, 1:xxxiii; citation of, 3:xxxiv; compared to Book of Mormon, 1:xx–xxi; errors in translation of, 2:263; interpretation of, 2:252; law of Moses refers to, 1:179n353; Moroni quotes to JS, 1:88–89; J. Page discourses on Book of Mormon and, 1:345; placed in cornerstone of Nauvoo House, 2:20; placed in cornerstone of temple, 2:73n295; polygamy in, 3:57n259; JS adopts rituals, titles, and patterns from, 1:xxix–xxv, 1:xxx, 1:liv; JS continues revelatory tradition of, 1:xvi–xvii, 1:xxxiii; JS on Saints' belief in, 1:166; JS's search for religion motivated by, 1:87–88; views of JS on, 3:113–114; mentioned, 2:45, 2:208, 2:209
- Hebrew Bible*: copy of, 1:108 (illus.); copy of, divided for Hebrew School, 1:180; O. Cowdery purchases in New York, 1:107; Hebrew School commences reading from, 1:164; misunderstanding over sale of, 1:191; JS translates from, 1:195. *See also* Hebrew language
- JS Bible revision*: alternative reading of Genesis in, 3:113n521; alternative reading of Hebrews in, 3:114n524; completion of, 1:11; overview, 2:530, 3:494; plural marriage and, 1:253n92; scribes for, 1:4–6; mentioned, 1:38n125, 2:29n87
- Biblia Hebraica*, 1:107n159, 1:108
- Bierce, Lucius Verus, 1:37, 1:399 (id.)
- Billings, Titus, 1:458, 3:74, 3:391–392
- Bills, John, 2:517, 3:289, 3:475 (chart), 3:477 (chart)
- Binelo, J. M., 2:518, 3:475 (chart)
- Bird, Benjamin, 2:53n197
- Birthday celebrations, 2:39n135, 2:46
- Births: Alexander Hale Smith, 1:274; premature childbirth charges, 2:280 (*see also* *Dana v. Brink*); JS, 1:xviii; son, to W. Clayton and M. Clayton, 2:xxv; Susanna Bailey Smith, 1:75–76, 1:76n64
- Bishop (Aaronic priesthood office): def., 3:479; bishops in Commerce, 1:336n14, 1:338n18, 1:344, 1:459; bishops in Nauvoo, 2:145n493, 2:508–509 (chart); I. Calkins as, 3:469 (chart); D. Carn as, 2:508, 3:141, 3:469 (chart); donations, duty regarding, 1:288, 1:289, 1:291–293; D. Evans as, 3:469 (chart); J. Foutz as, 3:469 (chart); J. Hale as, 3:469 (chart); I. Higbee as, 3:469 (chart); V. Knight acting as, 1:291–293, 1:301n227; T. Lewis as, 3:469 (chart); G. Miller as, 3:469 (chart); J. Murdock as, 3:469 (chart); in Nauvoo, 3:469 (chart); E. Partridge as, 1:69n54, 1:85, 1:112, 1:138, 1:246n75, 1:251, 1:254–255, 1:269, 1:270, 1:291–293, 1:302–303, 1:457, 1:458, 1:459, 1:475, 2:509; H. Peck as, 3:469 (chart); poor, duty regarding, 1:146n250; A. Ripley as, 1:459; JS counsels with bishops, 2:63; JS establishes office of, 1:liii, 1:452; N. K. Whitney as, 1:26, 1:69,

Bishop (*continued*)

1:69n54, 1:242, 1:290, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459, 2:508–509 (chart), 3:469 (chart); W. Wightman as, 2:10

Bishop, Francis Gladden, 1:66, 1:157, 2:43–44, 2:443 (*id.*)

Bishop, G., 3:345

Bishopric: def., 1:462; “bishopric” as authority generally, 1:257; position in 1835–1839 church structure, 1:455; JS establishes, 1:452; tithes, duty regarding disposition of, 1:289; F. Williams prophesies of, in Pittsburgh, 1:9

Kirtland bishopric: at anointing and sealing meetings, 1:167n315, 1:170, 1:171n330, 1:180–182; approve priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:194; to approve priesthood ordinations, 1:185; approve temple regulations, 1:154; attend solemn assembly, 1:213–216; church approves, 1:204, 1:242; composition of, 1:456, 1:458; encourage liberal donations, 1:293n205; to hold keys to Kirtland temple, 1:156; involvement of in “grand council,” 1:148, 1:148n257; V. Knight ordained counselor in, 1:148–149; preaching at church meeting, 1:182; receive complaint against JS, 1:283n179; receive foot-washing ordinance, 1:212–213; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; Hyrum Smith as assistant to Kirtland bishop, 1:148n259

Missouri bishopric: at anointing and sealing meetings, 1:167n315, 1:170, 1:171n330, 1:180–182; approve priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:194; to approve priesthood ordinations, 1:185; approve temple regulations, 1:154; attend solemn assembly, 1:213–216; church approves, 1:204; composition of in Adam-on-di-Ahman, 1:458; composition of in Clay Co., 1:457; composition of in Far West, 1:458; duty of regarding finances, 1:291–293; involvement of in “grand council,” 1:148, 1:148n257; mentioned in revelation on Far West, 1:258; I. Morley as counselor in, 1:85, 1:112; preaching at church meeting, 1:182; purchase land in northern Missouri, 1:197n407; receive foot-washing ordinance, 1:212–213; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; JS letter to J. Corroll and, 1:241n61; JS organizes “quorums” of bishops, 1:179; transactions by D. Whitmer and W. Phelps and, 1:245n74; vote for replacement of Missouri presidency, 1:228–229

Bishop’s council, 1:27n76, 1:148, 1:194, 1:212–213, 1:268, 1:283n179, 1:289, 1:462 (*def.*)

Bishop’s court, 1:27, 1:268, 1:291, 1:462 (*def.*)

Bishop’s office (Far West, Mo.), 1:254, 1:365 (*id.*)

Bissell (Bissel), Benjamin, 1:75n63, 1:399 (*id.*)

Black, Adam: *id.*, 1:400; affidavit sworn against JS and L. Wight, 1:301n225, 1:302, 1:302n230; case against JS and L. Wight dropped, 1:317n282; as Daviess Co. justice of the peace, 1:300,

1:300n224; efforts of to expel Mormons from Daviess Co., 1:300n224; fails to appear at hearing against JS and L. Wight, 1:316, 1:325n9; Mormon conflict with, 1:232–233; Mormon party obtains statement of neutrality from, 1:300, 1:300n225, 1:316n275; neighboring counties rallied to defend against Mormons by, 1:310, 1:311n261, 1:318n284; residence in Daviess Co., 1:392 (map); JS’s unwillingness to submit to law reported by, 1:304n237; L. Wight buys cabin from, 1:271n147; witness in preliminary hearing against JS and L. Wight, 1:316–317, 1:317n280, 1:317n283; mentioned, 1:303n231, 1:312

Black Hawk, Captain. *See* Dunham, Jonathan H.

Black Hawk War (1832), 3:258n1173

Black River. *See* Pine country

Blacks: beating of Chism, 3:210, 3:211; carrying open letter from R. Foster, 3:290; fined for trying to marry white women, 3:175; Missourians’ suspicions of Mormons concerning, 1:xxvi, 1:lii; Republic of Texas and, 3:197, 3:198; rights of, 2:220; JS and J. C. Bennett debate concerning, 2:27, 2:30; JS’s views concerning, 1:xxxi, 2:197, 2:212; JS vision of B. Young preaching to “men of color,” 1:168; W. Smith tells story of “Negro who prayed behind stone wall,” 2:344; as “Sons of Cain,” 2:30. *See also* Slavery, abolition of

Blackstone, William, *Commentaries on the Laws of England*, 2:289, 3:282n1287, 3:302

Blair, Francis, 3:231nn1034–1035

Blakeslee, James, 3:80, 3:239, 3:248, 3:392 (*id.*)

Blasting powder, for Nauvoo temple construction, 3:189–190, 3:195

“Blefens point” (Lee Co., Ia.), 1:344n39, 1:394 (map), 2:431 (map)

Blennerhassett, Richard S., 2:312

Blessings: O. Cowdery copies, 1:24n60, 1:62n30; from keeping commandments, 2:52, 2:326, 2:404–405; by laying on of hands, 2:47; W. Phelps on blessing received from JS, 3:172n770; recorded in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:93–95, 2:115–119; JS and O. Cowdery obtain and write, 1:61–62; JS gives with aid of seer stone, 1:69n54; JS obtains and records, 1:61–62; from JS offered by G. Adams, 3:224; JS recovers book of patriarchal blessings, 2:256; J. Wilkie and wife receiving blessing from JS, 3:204n895

Blessing of children: for Susanna Smith, 1:84; for unidentified children, 1:72–73, 1:81, 1:219n469, 2:214, 2:307

Healing blessings: def., 1:462; for S. Brannan, 1:122; for T. Burdick, 1:85; for J. Clark, 1:112; for malaria victims, 1:348–349, 1:348n55, 1:349n56; for W. Parrish, 1:111; for P. Rigdon, 1:189–190; for S. Rigdon, 1:150; for JS, 1:111; for J. Smith Sr.,

- 1:71; for A. Works, 1:119, 1:121. *See also* Health and illness
- Patriarchal blessings*: for Joshua and Susannah Bailey, 1:84; for A. Carter, 1:177 (text in journal); for Johanna Carter, 1:177 (text in journal); for M. Carter, 1:176–177 (text in journal); for N. Carter, 1:177–178 (text in journal); for H. Garrett, 1:176 (text in journal); Patriarchal Blessings Book, 1:19n49, 1:24n60, 1:61n30, 3:80, 3:102n468; patriarch holds keys of, 2:xix; for Charles Smith, 1:176 (text in journal); of J. Smith Sr., 3:80, 3:102; transcribed in record book, 1:19n49, 1:24n60, 1:61n30; for Samuel and Susanna Whitney, 1:146; for unidentified persons, 1:139, 1:146, 1:147, 1:179, 1:180
- Other blessings*: for church presidency, 1:160; for Z. Coltrin, 1:41; for O. Cowdery, 1:21–23 (text in journal), 1:41; for E. Derby, 1:93; for T. Moore, 2:256 (text in journal); for W. Pope, 2:235–236; for Quorum of Twelve, 1:160; for Quorum of Twelve and their wives, 1:344; for S. Rigdon, 1:41; for Hyrum Smith, 1:23 (text in journal); for JS, 1:41, 1:167; JS pronounces upon church members for providing aid, 1:119; JS pronounces upon priesthood quorums, 1:179; JS pronounces upon wedded couples, 1:73, 1:122, 1:153, 1:166; JS pronounces upon women making veil for Kirtland temple, 1:189; for J. Smith Sr., 1:23 (text in journal), 1:167; for Lucy Mack Smith, 1:23 (text in journal); for Samuel Smith, 1:23 (text in journal); for William Smith, 1:23–24 (text in journal); for J. Snider, 2:47; for N. Whitney, 1:69–71 (text in journal); for F. Williams, 1:19 (text in journal); for A. Winegar, 1:182, 1:182n366
- Blevins, J. P., 1:344n39
- Blodget, Mr. (Unitarian minister), 3:100–101
- Blodget, Newman G., 2:374
- Bloom, Mary Ann, 3:120n544
- Board kiln (Kirtland, Ohio): id., 1:365; catches fire, 1:119–120, 1:122, 1:194–195; fire at, delays temple construction, 1:120n199
- Boerhaave, Herman, 2:281n487
- Bogart, Samuel, 2:199, 2:444 (id.)
- Boggs, Lilburn W. (governor of Missouri): id., 2:444; affidavit against JS, 2:79n312, 2:84, 2:112, 2:176 (text copied into journal), 2:177, 2:203n76, 2:219, 2:222, 2:231, 2:232, 2:233, 2:235, 2:379–380 (full text); D. Atchison ordered to keep peace between Mormons and Missourians by, 1:313n269; attempted assassination of, 2:57, 2:62, 2:81, 2:210, 3:24n86, 3:79n363, 3:82n378, 3:151n681, 3:153n689, 3:245n1112, 3:247n1119; corrupt conduct of, 2:68, 2:109, 2:113, 2:120, 2:123; extermination order of 1838, 1:lvii, 1:333, 3:79n362; image of, 2:82 (illus.); rejection of Mormon appeals for aid, 1:lvi, 1:324; rumored to have called out militia against JS and S. Rigdon, 1:306n241; JS accused of predicting violent death of, 2:101; mentioned, 2:75n303, 2:111, 2:129, 2:140, 2:179, 2:216, 2:218, 2:242, 2:309n631, 2:312n642, 2:313n652, 2:335, 2:381, 2:384, 2:386, 2:390–393, 2:397–401. *See also* Extradition—Missouri Extradition Attempt, 1842–1843
- Bogus. *See* Counterfeiting
- Bonaparte, Napoleon, 3:157
- Bond, Ira: id., 1:400; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388–391 (maps); as president of deacons, 1:155, 1:457; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201
- Bonds: defamation suit of F. Higbee against JS, 3:163; election of 1843, 3:75; to keep peace, 3:90; of Quorum of Twelve for collecting funds for Nauvoo House, 3:28; E. Rhodes bond conveyed by JS to W. Clayton, 3:29, 3:106, 3:243n1098; in riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:312
- Bonney, Edward William: id., 3:392; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; in council with JS about *Nauvoo Expositor* destruction, 3:278; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:261; return to Nauvoo, 3:254; as witness for JS, 3:315
- Book for Record. *See* Journals—1832–1834 journal
- Book of Abraham: astronomy and, 1:67n47, 2:40, 2:196n43; fragment of source manuscript for, 1:74 (illus.); images from, 2:35 (illus.), 2:41 (illus.); as inspired translation of ancient narrative, 1:xvi–xvii; overview, 2:xiii; W. Parrish as scribe for, 1:100n138; as part of Pearl of Great Price, 2:530; publication of, 1:57, 2:39, 2:40, 2:42; woodcut for illustration of, 2:36, 2:39
- Book of Commandments: collection and publication of, 3:xxxiii; concordance of section numbers, 3:513–519; overview, 1:475; preparation for publication of, 1:101n17; publication of ceases when press destroyed, 1:26n72, 1:41n136; revelations published in, 1:xxxvi, 2:530; superseded by Doctrine and Covenants, 3:513. *See also* Revelation
- Book of Covenants. *See* Doctrine and Covenants
- Book of Mormon: G. J. Adams lectures on, 3:35; compared to Bible, 1:xx, 1:xxi; draft notes of Willard Richards on, 3:343; D. Hurlbut and, 1:25n67, 1:27; Jesus Christ in, 1:xxii–xxiii, 1:214n454, 1:347n47; “law of Ephraim” as, 1:179n353; A. Lyman discourse on, 2:350n841; origin and translation of, 1:xvi–xvii, 1:xxxv, 1:xxxvi, 1:xxxviii, 1:4, 1:56; overview, 1:xx–xxiii, 2:529–530, 3:493–494; J. Page speaks on authenticity of, 1:345–347; placed in cornerstone of Nauvoo House, 2:19, 2:20; placed in cornerstone of temple, 2:73n295; plural marriage and, 2:xiv; presidents of Seventy express faith in,

- Book of Mormon (*continued*)
 1:184; prophecies of, 1:xxvi, 1:xl, 1:222n475, 2:97–99; JS prepares for republication, 2:26–27, 2:29n87, 2:30, 2:32; JS rehearses origins of, 1:77, 1:87–89, 1:100, 1:342; JS's early revelatory experiences and, 3:153n687; JS testifies of truth of, 1:343; J. Taylor testifies of truth of, 1:347; witnesses to gold plates, 1:xx, 1:227, 2:149, 2:370n954; mentioned, 2:236, 2:359
- Book of Moses, 1:xxvi, 1:xvii, 1:168n321, 2:530
- Book of the Law of God, 2:7
- Book of the Law of the Lord: chronological index to journal entries in, 2:9; W. Clayton as scribe of, 3:4, 3:119n540; W. Clayton retains custody of, 2:188; contemporaneous and noncontemporaneous journal entries in, 2:162 (illus.); on death of E. Higbee, 3:30n110; donations recorded in, 2:15n38, 2:22 (illus.), 2:70n283, 2:137n468, 3:96n436; exterior, 3:2 (illus.); image of, 2:iv (illus.), 2:2 (illus.); image of in Van Sickle painting, 2:366 (illus.); journal text in, 3:341, 3:342; letters copied into, 2:100–114; names and deeds of faithful friends recorded in, 2:93–95, 2:115–119; overview, 2:3–9; revelations recorded in, 2:5, 2:19n53; JS prayer recorded in, 2:117–119; JS reads, 2:71, 2:86, 2:119; title page, 2:6 (illus.); transferred from Willard Richards to W. Clayton, 2:71–73, 2:72 (illus.); mentioned, 1:xl, 2:321. *See also* Journals—1841–1842 journal
- Boosinger, George, 1:212, 1:400 (id.)
- Booth, Elder, 1:119
- Booth, Lorenzo Dow, 1:119n198
- Bosier, Squire. *See* Bozarth, Squire
- Bosley, Edmund (Edmond): id., 1:400; donates land to church, 1:45; excommunication of, 1:45n152; high council meeting in home of, 1:76; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388–391 (maps); purchases land from A. Bardsley, 1:28n79; raising money to relieve church debts, 1:35n113; JS stays with during recruiting mission, 1:34, 1:35
- Bosley, Joshua, 1:198n409
- Boston, Mass.: id., 3:359–360; conference in, 2:300; mission of G. J. Adams in, 2:297; mission of the Twelve to, 2:369; mission to collect funds for Nauvoo House in, 3:54n237, 3:81; presidential campaign of JS in, 3:170n754
- Boston Bee*, 2:297, 2:300, 2:312, 2:321n690
- Boston Courier*, 2:xviii
- Boston Investigator*, 2:xviii
- Bostwick, George, 2:281n485, 2:291–292
- Bostwick, Orsamus Ferdinand: id., 3:393; court case against, 3:131; slander charges against, 3:183–184, 3:187n826, 3:191n843, 3:194n856; JS speaking out against, 3:191; S. Stoddard attempting to be bail for, 3:187
- Bosworth, Joseph Bucklin, 1:41, 1:401 (id.)
- Botanic (Thomsonian) medicine, 2:186n3, 2:194n31–32, 2:280, 2:281, 2:284, 2:285, 2:286n508, 2:288, 2:356, 2:365
- Botany Bay (Australia), 2:222
- Bowen, Br., 2:64
- Bower, Hannah, 3:120n544
- Bowman, Br., 2:209
- Bowman, Julia Stringham, 2:209
- Boynton, Eliphalet, 1:390
- Boynton, J., 3:345
- Boynton, John Farnham: id., 2:444; church discipline of, 1:242–243, 1:458, 1:459; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); makes arrangements with D. Peixotto, 1:162, 1:163; marriage of, 1:165–166; as member of Quorum of Twelve, 1:456; objects to resolutions on priesthood licensing, 1:194n401; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:73; removed from Quorum of Twelve, 1:285n187; restored to church fellowship, 1:243n65; mentioned, 1:77, 2:124, 2:125
- Boynton, Susannah (Susan) Lowell, 1:165–166, 1:390, 1:401 (id.)
- Bozarth (Bosier, Bozorth), Squire, 1:340, 1:341, 1:343, 1:401 (id.)
- Brackett, William, 2:279n469
- Bradly, Mr., 1:72
- Brain fever, 3:80n367, 3:138n608
- Branches (ecclesiastical unit): def., 3:479; appeal of decisions of, 2:335; donations requested from, 1:46, 2:316n664; Kirtland church as, 1:166; locations of, 1:9n15, 1:34n107, 1:261, 1:262, 1:345n45, 1:353n79, 2:10, 2:14n33; requirement to acknowledge church presidency, 1:283; responsibilities of Quorum of Twelve concerning, 1:64n38, 1:185, 2:xix; mentioned, 2:17n43, 2:249. *See also* Stake
- Brandywine, Penn., 2:39
- Brannan, Samuel, 1:72n58, 1:122, 1:401 (id.)
- Brantford, Upper Canada, 1:14, 1:365 (id.)
- Brassfield, John, 2:279
- Brass plates dug out of mound near Quincy, Ill., 3:13, 3:14 (illus.)
- Braxier, Edmund, 3:17n46
- Brayman, Mason, 3:53n233, 3:71, 3:71n326
- Breese, Sidney, 3:213n931
- Brewer, Colonel J., 2:80, 3:297, 3:315, 3:339
- Brewer, Nancy Jane Carter, 1:177–178, 1:401 (id.)
- Brewery, 2:299, 2:302
- Brewster, James, 2:205–206
- Brewster, William, 3:69n314
- Brewster, Zephaniah, 2:205–206
- Brick Store, Nauvoo. *See* Store
- Bridewood, Mr., 2:212
- Bridges, James, 3:155
- Brink, Dana v. See Dana v. Brink*
- Brink, William Bicking: id., 2:445; appeal of decision in malpractice case, 2:303n602, 2:320,

- 2:352, 2:363–364; malpractice case against, 2:267, 2:280–293; unfair treatment in malpractice trial complained of, 2:301
- British Isles: Robert Bruce and Scottish war for independence, 3:45n182; dispute with U.S. over Oregon Country, 3:168n748; donations from Saints in, 2:17n45, 2:42, 2:47; emigration from, 1:354, 2:16, 2:47, 2:47n171, 2:66n265, 2:351–352, 3:120n547, 3:208, 3:229, 3:238; A. Fielding receives letter of attorney to transact business in, 3:204; financial arrangements for migration from, 2:18, 2:57n215; M. C. Greenhalgh brought from, 3:29; hymns published in, 1:348n54; “Manchester Hymnal,” 3:326n120; O. H. Olney’s *The Absurdities of Mormonism Portrayed*, widely read in Preston, 3:117; Parliament passes Habeas Corpus Act, 2:218; Republic of Texas and, 3:197; W. Smith vision of proselytizing in, 1:182; visit to JS of gentlemen from Scotland, 1:190; wine made by mother of J. R. Richards from, 3:8; mentioned, 2:318, 2:358n880, 2:368, 2:405
- Missions to*: of A. Fielding, 2:42n143, 2:56–57; of R. Hedlock, 3:15, 3:23n77; of O. Hyde and H. Kimball, 1:liv, 1:226, 1:257n111, 1:278–280, 1:294, 1:306n247; Ireland, 3:15n37, 3:68n305, 3:69; of S. James, 3:15n37; of T. Marsh, 1:306n247; of O. Pratt, 2:75n304; of P. Pratt, 2:56–57, 2:256n362; of Quorum of Twelve, 1:lvii, 1:285, 1:334–335, 1:350, 2:11n26, 2:248, 2:256n362, 3:22; of Willard Richards, 1:285n188; Scotland, 3:15n37, 3:23n77; of J. Snider, 2:16–17, 2:38, 2:47, 2:47n169, 2:249, 2:275, 3:343, 3:345; of L. Snow, 2:367n936; of J. A. Stratton, 3:253; Wales, 3:16n37
- Brooklyn, Ill., 2:242, 2:415 (id.)
- Brooks, Lester, 2:13, 2:445 (id.)
- Brower, Arich C., 1:xxxii
- Browett, Daniel, 2:374n980
- Brown, Mr. (supposed to meet Twelve at office), 3:18
- Brown, Alanson, 1:458
- Brown, Albert, 1:118
- Brown, Eliza. *See* Perry, Eliza Brown
- Brown, Henry, 2:211
- Brown, Pelatiah, 2:339, 2:345, 2:347
- Brown, Samuel, 1:300n223, 2:277n459, 3:273
- Brown, Thomas, 3:93n427
- Brown, Uriah, 2:196, 2:241–242, 3:253, 3:393 (id.)
- Browning, Orville Hickman, 2:214, 3:325–326, 3:393 (id.)
- Brunson, Seymour, 1:73, 1:251–254, 1:401 (id.), 1:459, 2:xviii
- Brutus or “doe head” (doughhead) rumors, 3:154n689, 3:156, 3:157, 3:162n722, 3:163n726
- Bryan, John A., 2:264
- Bryant, David, 3:190, 3:191
- Buffalo, N.Y., 1:16, 1:69, 1:365 (id.)
- Bullard, Joel, 3:70, 3:81, 3:83, 3:393 (id.)
- Bulletin* (St. Louis), 2:xx, 2:79n312
- Bullock, Thomas: id., 3:393–394; on G. J. Adams sermon on Zion, 3:223nn990–993, 3:224n997, 3:224nn999–1004; additions to journal book by, 3:3, 3:28n99, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); on court-martial of Wilson Law, 3:247n1117; on discourses of Hyrum Smith, 3:224n1005, 3:225nn1011–1012, 3:238n1073; on discourses of JS, 3:183n815, 3:200n878, 3:284nn1299–1300; handwriting of, 3:3, 3:28, 3:359n265, 3:360 (illus.); on H. C. Kimball discourse, 3:226nn1013–1014; on King Follett discourse, 3:218n965, 3:222n984; as *Maid of Iowa* clerk, 3:250; missionaries, list of names of, 3:226n1016; on storm of 25 Apr. 1844, 3:235n1054
- Bump, Jacob, 1:96, 1:388, 1:390, 1:402 (id.)
- Burbank, Daniel, 3:40n159
- Burch, Thomas C., 1:296, 1:402 (id.)
- Burdick, Thomas: id., 2:445; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); letter from JS, 2:13; nominated as clerk for priesthood licenses, 1:189; JS administers healing blessing to, 1:84
- Burgess, James, 3:12n27, 3:200n878
- Burghardt, John H., 2:321
- Burials. *See* Funerals; Old burying ground; Tomb
- Burk, John, 1:459
- Burlington, Ia.: id., 3:360; L. Hickok, reported plan to liberate, 3:270; *Nauvoo Expositor* publishers fleeing to, 3:279n1272; S. Powers visiting, 2:85, 2:90; provisions collected at, 3:15; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:15; Jeremiah Smith case and, 3:268; steamer bringing visitors to Nauvoo for Fourth of July celebrations, 3:50; visit of JS to, 1:352
- Burnett, Peter, 1:xxviii
- Burtch, Esther, 1:20
- Burtch, Margaret, 1:20
- Burtch, Mary, 1:20
- Burying ground, Nauvoo. *See* Old burying ground
- Butler, Daniel, Jr., 3:127, 3:150, 3:394 (id.)
- Butler, John L., 1:300, 1:402 (id.), 2:516, 3:474 (chart)
- Butterfield, Josiah: id., 1:402; in draft notes of Willard Richards, 3:345; Edward Lawrence estate and, 2:48, 2:65n258; as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:243, 1:458, 1:460, 2:508, 3:468 (chart)
- Butterfield, Justin: id., 3:394; bankruptcy, opposition to JS petition for, 3:106n491, 3:107n497; converses with JS, 2:233, 2:235–236; correspondence with JS, 3:165; as counsel for JS, 2:174–177, 2:178, 2:378; dines with JS at American House, 2:204; image of, 2:217 (illus.); mentioned in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:237; new arrest warrant for JS and, 2:200–203; owed for legal services, 3:165n734, 3:241n1087; post office in Nauvoo and, 3:262n1195; represents JS in court,

Butterfield, Justin (*continued*)

2:203–204, 2:210, 2:215–225, 2:227–233; requested by JS to represent O. Rockwell, 2:313, 2:323n694; S. Rigdon accused of keeping documents for, 3:108n498; JS pays for legal services, 2:234–235; tavern bill of, 3:241n1087; as U.S. attorney in JS bankruptcy case, 2:167n549, 2:177, 2:234; visiting JS, 2:206, 3:106, 3:107; mentioned, 2:193n23, 2:194n30, 2:197, 2:214, 2:225, 2:265, 2:390, 2:393, 2:402

Letters: to S. Rigdon concerning T. Reynolds requisition, 2:224n207, 2:300; to JS, 2:181–183, 2:308

Butterfield, Margaret Major Lawrence: *id.*, 3:394; marriages to E. Lawrence and Josiah Butterfield, 2:48n176, 2:65n258; riding with JS to H. S. Kimball's, 2:313; sealed to deceased husband, 3:59n265, 3:60 (*illus.*); suit against A. Mills, 3:81

C

Cahoon, Andrew, 2:303n600

Cahoon, Daniel, 2:303n600

Cahoon, Leron. *See* Stanley, Leron Cahoon

Cahoon, Nancy Miranda Gibbs, 1:161, 1:164, 1:403 (*id.*)

Cahoon, Pulaski Stephens: *id.*, 3:394; building of temple in Kirtland and, 2:303n600; *Maid of Iowa* rented by, 3:271; as Nauvoo city auctioneer, 3:472 (*chart*); petition for license to sell spirits, 3:154n690, 3:162n722; as stonecutter, 2:340n775

Cahoon, Reynolds: *id.*, 3:394–395; anointed, 3:128; arriving in Far West from Kirtland, 1:266–267; Avery kidnappings and, 3:140; baptisms for the dead, participating in, 2:19; committee store managed by, 1:126–127, 1:128n216; as counselor to bishop of Kirtland, 1:242, 1:456; *Dana v. Brink* petition, 2:303n601; discussion with captain of posse sent to arrest JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:305; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; forms Carter, Cahoon & Co., 2:276n453; Independence Day celebration attended by, 1:276; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (*map*); as member of Adam-ondi-Ahman stake presidency, 1:276n165, 1:458; as member of Kirtland stake presidency, 1:270, 1:458; as member of Kirtland temple committee, 1:58, 1:62n31; as member of Nauvoo temple committee, 2:15, 2:169n559, 2:333, 2:340–341, 2:509 (*chart*); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (*chart*), 3:474 (*chart*); on Nauvoo temple committee, 3:110n509, 3:469 (*chart*); on Nauvoo temple construction, 3:109, 3:196; opinion of JS regarding, 3:271; prayer and singing at church service, 2:348; at prayer meetings, 3:112, 3:122, 3:128, 3:138; preaching of, 1:270; representing Mormons in covenant of peace with Daviess

Co. delegation, 1:301n227; JS chastises, 1:81; JS invites to dinner party, 2:244; JS recounts story concerning, 2:302; to Springfield with JS, 3:348; traveling with JS, 2:173; visits JS in hiding, 2:164n543

Revelation for: 1:81

Cahoon, Thirza Stiles, 3:122, 3:128

Cahoon, William Farrington: *id.*, 1:403; donations from, 1:43, 1:118, 2:340; involved in fight, 2:255n356; marriage certificate for, 1:164; marriage of, 1:161

Cain (biblical figure), 2:30

Cairns, John, 3:15n37, 3:23n77, 3:149

Caldwell Co., Mo.: *id.*, 1:366; agricultural companies organized in, 1:305; church members in, listed in journal, 1:225; conflict in, 1:323–324, 1:332–333; creation of, 1:liv, 1:226, 1:228; dissenters expelled from, 1:231, 1:274–275, 1:278–279; gathering to Missouri enabled by creation of, 1:228; A. King jurisdiction includes, 1:233; loyal Kirtland Saints relocate to, 1:lv; meeting of citizens of (minutes in journal), 1:297–298, 1:302–303; Mormon settlement extends beyond, 1:230, 1:231, 1:232, 1:247–248; Mormons relocate from Clay Co., Mo., to, 1:226; Mormon villagers massacred in, 1:lvii; “Mormon War” and Mormon eviction from, 1:lvii, 1:333; newspaper proposed for, 1:298; petition to make Far West county seat of, 1:293, 1:298; Ray Co., Mo., delegation visits, 1:302–303; JS and S. Rigdon travel to, 1:228. *See also specific locations in Caldwell County*

Caldwell Co. militia: battle at Crooked River and, 1:333; intercept anti-Mormon arms shipment and take prisoners, 1:318–319, 1:320, 1:325n11; Mormon companies of travel to Daviess Co., 1:233; Mormon party led to Daviess Co. by, 1:299–301; mustered to defend Adam-ondi-Ahman against attack, 1:318, 1:318n287, 1:325n11; officers of, 1:276n165, 1:299–301; placed at Daviess Co. line, 1:316

Calhoun, John Caldwell: *id.*, 3:395; image of, 3:125 (*illus.*); Mormon letter of inquiry to presidential candidates, 3:124, 3:125 (*illus.*), 3:126n561, 3:152, 3:157, 3:166n738, 3:179; public reading of letter from, 3:243n1102

California: *id.*, 3:360; J. Brester likely to set out for, 2:205; as theocracy site, 3:xvi, 3:180, 3:181n804, 3:198, 3:202n885

Calkins, Israel, 2:509, 3:469 (*chart*)

Calkins, Luman, 3:300n1378

Call, Anson, 1:303n233, 3:287n1309

Calomel, 2:281n486, 2:356

Cambria, N.Y., 1:147, 1:366 (*id.*)

Cambridge, N.Y., 1:93, 1:366 (*id.*)

Campbell, Alexander: *id.*, 3:395; communitarian community at Morley's farm, 3:98; debates R. Owen over religion, 1:xxxiii; on origins of

- Book of Mormon, 1:xxi, 1:xxii; as restorationist, 1:xxiv–xxv; S. Rigdon's break from, 1:l; on S. Rigdon's talent for preaching, 1:18n47
- Campbell, James, 3:46, 3:47n195, 3:73n336
- Campbell, Martha Lucretia, 3:163, 3:396 (id.)
- Campbell, Robert: anointing of B. and M. Young added by, 3:162n723; deceased names sealed to J. Bernhisel added by, 3:119n539, 3:120n544, 3:121 (illus.); handwriting of, 3:119n539, 3:120n544, 3:121 (illus.); 3:162n723, 3:202n890; on Nauvoo Seminary move to H. Miller's house, 3:202n890
- Campbell Co., Ky., 1:112, 1:366 (id.)
- Campion, Frances, 3:17n45
- Camp of Israel (Zion's Camp): def., 1:474; L. Barnes member of, 2:358n880; location of discharge, 1:392 (map); overview, 1:lii, 1:7–9; prayer and blessings in preparation for departure, 1:41–42; JS and P. Pratt recruit and raise funds for, 1:28–36; JS announces intent to organize, 1:28; JS leads expedition of, 1:44
- Canada: id., 3:360; emigrants from, 1:264, 1:270n146, 1:294, 1:297, 1:302; missions to, 3:118n538; presidential campaign of JS calling for annexation of, 3:173n776, 3:198; proselytizing in, 1:226, 1:264n127, 2:351; JS and S. Rigdon proselytizing mission to, 1:7, 1:12–16. *See also* Upper Canada
- Canadian converts. *See* Kirtland Camp
- Canfield, Cyrus Culver, 3:319, 3:396 (id.)
- Canfield, John, 2:193n29
- Cannon, George, 1:xxxii
- Capitalism, 1:l–li
- Capital punishment, 2:295, 2:296–297
- Capitol, Illinois state (Springfield, Ill.), 2:206, 2:207 (illus.)
- Capron, Henry, 1:113, 1:403 (id.)
- Carlin, Thomas (governor of Illinois): id., 3:396; arrest warrant for JS and, 2:79n312, 2:81, 2:83, 2:84, 2:85, 2:219–220, 2:222; belief that JS left Nauvoo in disguise, 2:200; in conflict between JS and S. Rigdon, 3:85n391, 3:87, 3:88, 3:89 (illus.), 3:108nn498–499; correspondence of ES with, 3:245; corrupt conduct of, 2:68, 2:88, 2:108, 2:109, 2:123; discounts threat of violence, 2:103, 2:114, 2:152; S. Douglas and, 2:161; T. Ford declines to rescind proclamation of, 2:179–181; image of, 2:82 (illus.); Nauvoo House Association incorporated by, 3:469; proclamation of offers reward for capture of JS, 2:160, 2:203, 2:235, 2:381–382 (full text); receives petitions supporting JS, 2:111n401; warrants against JS, 3:72n333, 3:79; B. Young on deliverance from, 3:227; mentioned, 2:75n303, 2:112, 2:125, 2:140, 2:156, 2:174, 2:177, 2:178, 2:191, 2:194, 2:237, 2:333, 2:383, 2:509
- Letters:* 24 June 1842, from JS, 2:77n307; 30 June 1842, to ES, 2:100–102; 27 July 1842, to JS, 2:102–103; [17] Aug. 1842, from ES, 2:111–114; 24 Aug. 1842, to ES, 2:126–128; 27 Aug. 1842 from ES, 2:128–130; 7 Sept. 1842, to ES, 2:151–153. *See also* Extradition—Missouri Extradition Attempt 1842–1843
- Carn, Daniel: as bishop, 2:508, 3:141, 3:469 (chart); “doe head” (doughhead) or Brutus rumors and, 3:156n698; letter delivered to T. Ford by, 3:337
- Carpenter, Br., 1:73
- Carrico, Elizabeth (Betsey) Baker, 1:153, 1:403 (id.)
- Carrico, Thomas, Jr: id., 1:403; appointed as temple doorkeeper, 1:150, 1:156; marriage of, 1:153; wedding at home of, 1:114–115
- Carroll Co., Mo.: conflict over Mormon settlement in, 1:lv; Daviess Co. residents solicit for aid against Mormons, 1:310; Mormon land purchase in, 1:248; Mormons expelled from, 1:324, 1:330n15; volunteers from, sent to aid Daviess Co. against Mormons, 1:313n266. *See also* De Witt, Mo.
- Carter, Angeline Sarah. *See* Johnson, Angeline Sarah Carter
- Carter, Cahoon & Company, 2:276
- Carter, Daniel, 1:246, 1:458
- Carter, Gideon Hayden (Haden): id., 1:403; counselor in Kirtland high priests quorum, 1:457; as member of Danites, 1:317n281; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:116; testifies at preliminary hearing of JS and L. Wight, 1:317
- Carter, Jared: id., 2:446; attacked by W. Smith, 1:124; Carter, Cahoon, and Company, 2:276n453; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); as member of Kirtland high council, 1:243, 1:456; as member of Kirtland temple committee, 1:45, 1:58, 1:62n31, 1:123n205; as member of Missouri high council, 1:458; revelation to Quorum of Twelve witnessed by, 1:284; S. Rigdon and, 2:319; sends letter to JS, 1:109; JS exhibits Egyptian manuscripts to, 1:123–124
- Carter, Johanna. *See* Roundy, Johanna Carter
- Carter, Marietta. *See* Holmes, Marietta Carter
- Carter, Nancy Jane. *See* Brewer, Nancy Jane Carter
- Carter, Simeon: id., 1:404; anointed as president of Missouri high council, 1:170, 1:170n326; as member of compensation committee, 1:269; as member of Missouri high council, 1:456, 1:458; performs confirmations of new church members, 1:296; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:109; surveys land in northwest Missouri, 1:270–274
- Carter, William, 2:308n623
- Carthage, Ill.: id., 3:360; anti-Mormon meetings in, 3:75, 3:82, 3:99, 3:101, 3:105n484, 3:112nn511–512; arrest of M. Cook on bastardy charges in, 3:158n703; county elections of 1834 and, 3:xviii, 3:75; gathering of mob in (June 1844), 3:279–284, 3:286, 3:287n1311, 3:289, 3:291, 3:292, 3:293, 3:294nn1356–1357, 3:314, 3:315, 3:333, 3:336, 3:337, 3:338; habeas corpus writ sought at, 2:194, 2:195;

- Carthage, Ill. (*continued*)
 jail, JS and Hyrum Smith in, 3:309 (illus.), 3:313–327; murder of JS and Hyrum Smith in, 1:xxxi–xxxii, 2:189, 3:xxvi, 3:309 (illus.), 3:327–330; O. Olney taken to, 2:278; posse sent by T. Ford to bring JS and others to, 3:301–302; riot charges against JS and others for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press in, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:279–281, 3:283; JS and others testify to insolvency at, 2:51; JS stays at home of J. Backenstos in, 2:327, 2:405; JS visiting, 3:17–18, 3:263–267; mentioned, 2:66, 2:91, 2:92, 2:161, 2:162, 2:194, 2:195, 2:210, 2:243, 2:268, 2:302n596, 2:325, 2:327, 2:362n899, 2:405, 2:406
- Carthage Greys: display of JS and Hyrum Smith to, 3:307–308; escorting JS and Hyrum Smith to examination on treason charges, 3:320n88; guarding jail, 3:325n106, 3:326n122; S. Markham forced out of Carthage by, 3:326n124; revolt of, 3:308; threatening and taunting JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:307n10
- Carthage Hotel. *See* Hamilton's Hotel
- Cass, Lewis: id., 3:396; image of, 3:125 (illus.); Mormon letter of inquiry to, 3:124, 3:125 (illus.), 3:126n561, 3:152, 3:166n738; public reading of letter from, 3:243n1102
- Cass Co., Ill., 2:206, 2:415 (id.)
- Catholic Apostolic Church, 1:190n391
- Catholicism: anti-Catholic mob in Philadelphia, letter of JS to victim of, 3:260n1186; freedom to worship in Nauvoo, 1:xxxiv, 2:275; Mr. Jackson, Catholic priest, at house of JS, 3:18; Mormons neither Catholic nor Protestant, 2:208; the Pope, 2:343, 2:348; Protestants suspicious of, 1:xxv, 1:xxvi; mentioned, 2:347, 2:348
- Catlin, N.Y., 1:31, 1:366 (id.)
- Caton, John, 3:39n153, 3:41n167
- Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., 1:29, 1:36, 1:49, 1:366 (id.)
- Cayenne pepper, 2:281n486, 2:284n502, 2:286, 2:287, 2:288, 2:357
- Celestial kingdom, 1:57, 1:98, 1:112, 1:119, 1:167–170, 1:462, 2:404. *See also* Afterlife
- Celestial marriage. *See* Plural marriage
- Cemetery (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Old burying ground
- Centreville, N.Y., 1:31, 1:366 (id.)
- Chagrin, Ohio, 1:76n65. *See also* Willoughby, Ohio
- Chagrin River, Ohio, 1:54 (illus.), 1:72n57
- Chamberlain, Jacob, Jr., 1:139n234
- Chamberlain, Jacob, Sr., 1:139, 1:139n234
- Chamberlain, Lee, 1:139n234
- Chamberlain, Lorenzo, 1:139n234
- Chambers, John, 2:83, 2:85, 2:90n338, 2:125, 2:300, 2:335, 2:447 (id.)
- Chandler, Michael, 1:57
- Chapman, Dellmore, 3:140, 3:141, 3:143n636
- Chapman, William B. or George, 3:61, 3:62
- Chardon, Ohio: id., 1:366; JS attends court in, 1:37, 1:75; JS visits sisters at, 1:9; F. Williams's connections in, 1:9n15
- Chariton Co., Mo.: id., 1:366; Daviess Co. residents request aid from, 1:310; investigative committee from, 1:317, 1:318
- Charity, 1:133, 1:344, 2:xxiii, 2:53, 2:309. *See also* Friendship; Love; Unity
- Charles, John F., 2:14, 2:62, 2:64n252, 3:150
- Charles II (king of England), 2:218
- Charlotte* (steamboat), 3:233n1041
- Chase, Amos S., 3:148
- Chase, Ezra, 2:32, 2:36, 2:68n274, 2:70
- Chase, Isaac, 2:260
- Chase, Nathan, 1:49
- Chase, Sisson Almadorus, 3:143, 3:146n649, 3:249, 3:396–397 (id.)
- Chase, Stephen, 1:459
- Chautauque Co., N.Y., 1:29, 1:49, 1:366 (id.)
- Chenango Co., N.Y., 1:99, 1:366 (id.)
- Chester, Ill., 2:352n854
- Chester, Ohio, 1:10n16
- Chicago, Ill.: id., 3:360–361; A. Fuller appointed to serve mission to, 2:16n42, 2:20–21; municipal charter, 2:v n7, 2:174; travel through, on way East, 3:70; mentioned, 2:313, 2:323
- Chicago Democrat*, 3:343
- Chicago Express*, 2:279
- Chickens, theft of, 3:154
- Childbirth. *See* Births
- Children: baptism of, 1:84n87; blessing of, 1:72–73, 1:81, 1:84, 1:219n469, 2:307; patriarchal blessings for, 1:176–178; prohibited from playing in Kirtland temple, 1:152; saved in celestial kingdom, 1:168; sealing of to parents, 1:222n478, 2:148; of JS, 2:xxv–xxvi, 2:438; L. Young teaches that poor should not bear, 1:66n44
- Childs, Sis., 1:79n71
- Childs, John, 2:69
- China, N.Y., 1:29, 1:35, 1:366 (id.)
- Chippewa Indians, 3:179
- Chism, beating of, 3:210, 3:211
- Cholera, 1:7, 1:44, 1:45n149, 2:200, 3:81n370
- Choleromorbus, 3:30
- Christ. *See* Jesus Christ
- Christianity, and Mormonism, 1:xxiii, 1:xxiv–xxv, 1:xxxiii–xxxiv, 1:l, 1:166. *See also specific denominations*
- Christian Secretary* (Hartford, Conn.), 2:326n717
- Christmas, 1:137, 3:150, 3:151
- Church of England, 2:348
- CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS: “articles and covenants” of, 1:115, 1:115n184, 1:182; church and Kingdom of God differentiated, 3:231n1036; definition of Mormon approved by JS, 3:19; ecclesiastical officers and church appointees, 3:467–469;

ecclesiastical organization of, 1:liii, 1:7, 1:48n161, 1:58–59, 1:97n127, 1:452–460, 2:505–509, 3:185, 3:202n885; foundational principles of, 1:67n48, 1:166; fourteenth-anniversary meeting, 3:214; friendship defined by JS as principle of, 3:65–66; incorporation of in Illinois, 2:332; motto for, 1:237–238; organization of, 1:xxiii, 1:xlx; political preferences of members, 2:vi, 2:235; presidential candidates, letter of inquiry to, 3:124, 3:125 (illus.), 3:152, 3:157, 3:166n738, 3:179; record keeping, 1:xxxv–xxxviii; S. Rigdon discourse on, 3:214–217; “rules and regulations” for, 1:153, 1:153n273, 1:164, 1:165, 1:165n309; Saints celebrate sixth anniversary of, 1:223; JS designates D. Whitmer as potential successor, 1:97n127; JS emphasizes authority over, 1:lv, 1:227–228, 1:241; JS relates establishment of, 1:92, 1:100, 1:189; statement of fundamental beliefs of, 3:114n522; F. Williams and P. Whitmer Jr. preach on rise and progress of, 1:121

NAME

def., 1:463; Church of Christ, 1:18, 1:19, 1:256; Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, 1:164, 1:241; Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 2:145; Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, 1:245, 1:247, 1:251, 1:255, 1:256, 1:258, 1:263, 2:115, 2:133, 2:149, 2:329; Church of Latter Day Saints, 1:249, 1:250, 2:211; Church of the Latter Day Saints, 1:48, 1:69, 1:100, 1:145, 1:148, 1:153, 1:165, 1:204; overview, 3:xxxiii

SIZE

more than fifteen hundred converts result from initial mission to England, 1:279n170, 1:294; Saints number about sixteen thousand (fall 1839), 1:xlx; JS gathers thousands of converts, 1:xxxv; tens of thousands join church during JS’s lifetime, 1:xv. *See also* Migration

Ohio: one hundred fifty Saints in Kirtland (summer 1833), 1:li, 1:58; nine to thirteen hundred Saints in Kirtland and two hundred nearby (late 1835), 1:58, 1:79, 1:79n73; three thousand witness marriages in Kirtland (Jan. 1836), 1:161n297; fifteen hundred to two thousand members in Kirtland (Jan. 1836), 1:166; JS signs three hundred priesthood licenses (spring 1836), 1:194n399, 1:215n459; nine hundred to one thousand people attend temple dedication (Mar. 1836), 1:200; three hundred official members attend solemn assembly (Mar. 1836), 1:213; one thousand people attend Sunday meeting (Apr. 1836), 1:219; two thousand Mormons in Kirtland (1838), 1:liv

Missouri: eight hundred Mormons in Jackson Co. (Nov. 1832), 1:l; twelve hundred Mormons in Jackson Co. (Aug. 1833), 1:6;

several thousand spectators attend Far West celebration (4 July 1838), 1:276

Illinois: six thousand hear S. Rigdon discourse (June 1842), 2:68n270; six thousand or eight to ten thousand hear JS discourse (July 1842), 2:73n296; between eleven and twelve thousand attend parade (July 1842), 2:74n298; fifteen thousand assemble at Fourth of July event (July 1843), 3:50n212; several thousand attend election meeting, 3:71n330; eight to twelve thousand estimated in Nauvoo (Oct. 1843), 3:120n547; three thousand sign memorial to Congress (Dec. 1843), 3:138n601; several thousand hear JS discourse (Jan. 1844), 3:167; six or eight thousand attend meeting at temple site (Mar. 1844), 3:191n842; between ten and twenty thousand attend Sunday meeting (Apr. 1844), 3:216n946; Nauvoo grows to ten to twelve thousand inhabitants, 1:xxv

Church presidency. *See* Presidency

Cincinnati, Ohio: id., 3:361; J. Clark living near, 1:112; conference held by Quorum of Twelve in, 2:369n946; Joshua Grant sent to preside in, 2:339; mission to, 3:18; size of, 1:xxiv

Circus performance, 3:93

City hall (Far West, Mo.), 1:302, 1:366 (id.). *See also* Schoolhouse (Far West, Mo.)

City of Zion. *See* Zion

City scrip, 3:177n789, 3:178

Clapp, Benjamin, 2:254, 2:255

Clark, Mr., 1:196

Clark, Hiram, 2:42, 3:16n37, 3:238, 3:397 (id.)

Clark, Hugh, 3:260, 3:397 (id.)

Clark, John Bullock, 2:198, 2:447 (id.)

Clark, Josiah, 1:112, 1:404 (id.)

Clark, Quartus, 1:390

Clark, Sylvia Porter Sessions Lyon, 2:xvii, 2:193, 2:447 (id.)

Clark, William O., 2:301

Clay, Cassius M., 3:185

Clay, Henry: id., 3:397; correspondence with, 3:124, 3:125 (illus.), 3:126n561, 3:166n738, 3:243, 3:251, 3:253n1146, 3:254, 3:272; image of, 3:125 (illus.); O. Pratt sent to enlist help with Nauvoo territoriality petition, 3:177n792

Clay Co., Mo.: id., 1:367; church structure in, 1:456–457; Daviess Co. residents solicit for aid against Mormons, 1:310, 1:313n268; “excitement raised” in, after dissenters forced out of Caldwell Co., 1:284; militia intervening in Mormon conflict, 1:325n11; Mormons departing for Caldwell Co., 1:226; Mormons settling in, after expulsion from Jackson Co., 1:lii, 1:7, 1:44, 1:226; presidency and high council appointed in, 1:7, 1:453; residents requiring Mormons to depart from, 1:liv, 1:226; JS sending instructions to Saints in, 1:24

Clayton, Ruth Moon, 3:60 (illus.), 3:397 (id.)

CLAYTON, WILLIAM: id., 3:397–398; image of, 2:x (illus.); mentioned, 2:89–90, 2:109, 2:114, 2:186, 2:193n24, 2:248n304, 2:276, 2:301, 2:350, 2:371, 2:374n974

CHURCH ACTIVITIES

at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; Nauvoo temple, construction of, 3:103n474, 3:243n1097; Nauvoo temple, petition for tax exemption for, 3:144n640; at office, 3:68, 3:84; prayer meetings, 3:167n745, 3:173, 3:177n786, 3:239n1078

CIVIC, POLITICAL, AND MILITARY AFFAIRS

Avery kidnapping arrests and Nauvoo Legion mobilization, 3:148n659; Indians, 3:90n415, 3:214n939; meeting between T. Ford and Mormons in Carthage, 3:295n1362; as Nauvoo city treasurer, 2:261n388, 2:299, 2:513 (chart), 3:107n493, 3:471 (chart); Nauvoo petition to T. Ford, 3:49n208; presidential campaign of JS, 3:169n752, 3:171; presidential candidates, letter of inquiry to, 3:124; threats following destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:277n1261; as treasurer of Nauvoo, 3:107n493, 3:471 (chart)

CORRESPONDENCE

Letters to: Indians, 3:90n415; JS in jail, 3:322; Justin Butterfield for JS, 3:165n734; the Twelve for Hyrum Smith, 3:287n1312

FAMILY AND PERSONAL

accompanies JS, 2:165, 2:234, 2:321–327, 2:362; plural marriages, 3:xix, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); on reaction of ES to revelation of plural marriage, 3:62; residence, 2:436–437 (map); riding out with JS, 3:22, 3:28, 3:70n320–321, 3:84n387, 3:230n1032, 3:234n1046, 3:256, 3:272n1239; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; visited by JS, 3:269; visits JS in hiding, 2:83, 2:85, 2:86, 2:92; witnesses revelation of JS on plural marriage, 3:57

FINANCES AND PROPERTY

bankruptcy, in council with JS about, 3:346; borrowing money, 3:69; deed obtained from L. Moffet, 3:96n432; land transactions, 2:73, 2:74, 2:78, 2:299n575, 2:351n844, 2:355n863; *Maid of Iowa*, 3:102, 3:227n1019, 3:230n1030, 3:334; as Nauvoo city treasurer, 2:261n388, 2:299, 2:513 (chart), 3:107n493, 3:471 (chart); E. Rhodes bond conveyed by JS, 3:29, 3:106, 3:243n1098; E. Rhodes land parcel suit, 3:106; on titles received by JS from Mr. Swartout of Quincy, 3:82n374

LEGAL INVOLVEMENT

affidavit against W. Bagby, 3:102; affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; attachment in case of *Amos Davis v. Joseph Smith et al.*, 3:259; on F. Higbee case, 3:164n729; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:261n1192; on posse sent to bring JS and others to Carthage, 3:301;

on riot charge against JS and others for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:279n1273; settlement with E. Hunter, 2:133; JS habeas corpus hearing and, 2:194, 2:195, 2:216; in suit of JS against H. Wilson and J. Reynolds, 3:241, 3:250n1133; treason indictment of JS, warning sent about, 3:36, 3:38, 3:39n153, 3:45n184

RECORD KEEPING AND PUBLISHING

assists in recorder's office, 2:7; Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:71–73, 2:94–95, 2:188, 3:4, 3:119n540; cattle donations by Freedom branch, 3:96n436; copies documents concerning extradition case, 2:235n233; Council of Fifty minutes kept by, 3:xvi, 3:201–202nn884–885, 3:202n887, 3:202n891, 3:203 (illus.), 3:204n895, 3:231n1035; daily account of JS activities (14–22 June 1844), 3:xxvii, 3:282, 3:331–339 (text), 3:332 (illus.), 3:335 (illus.); handwriting of, 2:72 (illus.), 2:73–99, 2:105–131, 2:133–137, 2:142, 2:143, 2:144 (illus.), 2:150–183, 2:162 (illus.), 2:182 (illus.), 2:385–387, 2:389–390, 2:403–406, 3:331–339; as JS journal scribe, 2:xv, 3:4, 3:341, 3:342; personal journal of, 2:321, 2:403–406, 2:527, 3:8n12–13, 3:331, 3:491; printing of Doctrine and Covenants, 3:139; as scribe for JS journal, 1:xlv, 1:354, 2:5, 2:8, 3:4; as temple recorder, 2:8, 2:9, 2:188, 2:333, 2:340, 2:340n774, 2:370, 2:509 (chart), 3:4, 3:342, 3:469 (chart)

TRAVEL AND RELOCATION

to Carthage and Ramus with JS, 3:17–18; in Dixon, 3:249n1130; to Ramus with JS, 3:116–117; returning to Nauvoo from Dixon, 3:40; with JS toward Shokokon, 2:314n657; to Springfield for JS bankruptcy hearing, 2:173; to Springfield with JS, 3:348

VIEWS AND REPORTS OF

on G. J. Adams sermon on Zion, 3:223nn990–992, 3:224n997, 3:224n1000, 3:224n1004; on King Follett discourse, 3:218n964, 3:220n971, 3:221n974; on phrenologist, 3:113n516; on Quincy plates, 3:13n28; on quorum, 3:xxi n33; on sealing, 3:xx n32; on Hyrum Smith as prophet, 3:61n270
 Cleminson (Clemenson), John James, 1:304n237, 2:199, 2:448 (id.)
 Cleminson (Clemenson), Lydia Lightner, 2:199
 Clermont Co., Ohio, 1:100, 1:367 (id.)
 Cleveland, Ohio, 1:45, 1:57, 1:367 (id.)
 Cleveland, Sarah M. Kingsley, 2:45
 Clift, James, 3:296
 Cluff, David, 1:189n387
 Clyde, Williams & Co. (Harrisburg, Penn.), 3:93, 3:94 (illus.), 3:99
 Coal bed on Rock River, 3:270
 Coal mine (JS's, Hancock Co., Ill.), 2:24
 Coates, Thomas, 3:171
 Cobourg, Upper Canada, 1:12, 1:367 (id.)
 Cochran, John, 2:236

- Coe, Joseph: id., 1:404; correspondence with JS, 3:165; Egyptian artifacts and, 1:186; in Kirtland high council, 1:183, 1:456; removed from Kirtland high council, 1:243
- Colborne, Upper Canada, 1:15, 1:367 (id.)
- Cole, Adelia, 3:126n564, 3:176n784, 3:202n888, 3:209
- Cole, Joseph M.: id., 3:398; copies testimony on JS habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment, 3:53–54; public exhibition of school, 3:209; as recorder of baptisms for the dead, 3:69; required to find another room for his school, 3:126, 3:127, 3:176, 3:202
- Colesville, N.Y., 1:345n45, 2:149, 2:209, 2:213n146
- Collins, N.Y., 1:29, 1:367 (id.)
- Colt, Samuel, 2:242
- Colton, Andrew, 3:229
- Coltrin, Graham, 2:374
- Coltrin, John, 2:374
- Coltrin, Zebedee: id., 3:398; assists in blessing JS, S. Rigdon, and O. Cowdery, 1:41; letter from JS, 2:13; prayer at Sunday service by, 3:72; president of Macomb congregation, 1:342n34; as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:457; sees vision of Jesus Christ, 1:174–175; sees vision of Lord's host, 1:182; sent to borrow money from J. Myers, 1:42–43; JS visits, 1:342; to speak at Norton, Ohio, conference, 1:51; testifies on behalf of G. Coltrin, 2:374; travels to conference in New Portage, Ohio, 1:40; mentioned, 2:369, 2:370n951
- Columbia, Mo., 1:333, 1:336n12, 2:279n468, 2:354n860
- Columbus, Christopher, 3:21
- Columbus, Ill., 2:318n667
- Columbus, Ohio, 1:153, 3:xxv, 3:246, 3:361 (id.)
- Comer, John Baker, 1:319, 1:320, 1:404 (id.)
- Comets, 1:16n45, 2:305n606, 2:314n654
- Commerce, Ill.: id., 2:415; church organization in, 1:353n79, 1:459; county elections of 1834 in, 3:74n339; land purchases in, 1:336n14, 1:351n65, 1:395 (map), 2:29n86, 2:327n718, 2:432 (map); malaria epidemic at, 1:348–352; W. Marks to preside over church in, 1:338n18; as place of gathering, 1:lvii, 1:334–335, 2:iii, 2:354; settlement of, 1:334, 1:339nn22–23, 2:262n394; JS moves family to, 1:338; JS refuses to pay taxes for, 2:39–40; subsumed by Nauvoo, 1:351n68, 1:354, 2:v; mentioned, 2:172n574, 2:233. *See also* Nauvoo, Ill.
- Commercial Advertiser*, 3:127n568
- Committee house (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:15, 2:160, 2:166, 2:415 (id.)
- Committee store (Kirtland, Ohio): id., 1:367; dealings of Quorum of Twelve with, 1:126–128, 1:128n216; Hyrum Smith and N. Whitney purchase goods for, 1:69; JS's scribe paid through, 1:76; temple workers compensated through, 1:58. *See also* Kirtland temple committee
- Communion. *See* Sacrament of the Lord's Supper
- Communitarianism, 1:l–li, 3:98
- Conferences (church units in England), 2:16, 2:18
- Conferences (meetings): def., 3:479; church-endorsed licenses assure that priesthood officers are legitimate, 1:193n397; fine against Samuel Smith attributed to lack of conference minutes, 1:75; general conferences not to be held until temple completed, 2:19n52, 2:49n179, 2:329n722; imperfect record keeping in conferences necessitates centralized licensing, 1:189; Nauvoo House fund-raising conferences, 3:17; overview, 1:452; priesthood ordinations to be approved by general conferences, 1:185; Quorum of Twelve hold, 2:300, 2:369n946; Quorum of Twelve scheduling, 3:227; review of minutes by JS, 3:8; of those cut off from church, 3:239; mentioned, 1:306n247, 2:123
- Specific conferences*: Nov. 1831 conference at Kirtland, 1:xvi, 1:10n17; Dec. 1832 conference of elders at Kirtland, 1:10n18; Dec. 1832 disciplinary conference at Kirtland, 1:10; Mar. 1834 conference at Geneseo, N.Y., 1:28, 1:34n111; Mar. 1834 conference of elders at Avon, N.Y., 1:35nn112–113, 1:38n126; Apr. 1834 conference at Norton, Ohio, 1:3, 1:40, 1:42, 1:49, 1:51, 1:51n177; Sept. 1834 conference of elders at New Portage, Ohio, 1:46; Spring 1835 several conferences held by Quorum of Twelve in eastern states, 1:64n38, 1:157n281; May 1835 conference at Freedom, N.Y., 1:66n39, 1:157n284, 1:159n291; June 1835 conference at West Loughborough, Upper Canada, 1:64n38; Aug. 1835 conferences convened by Quorum of Twelve in Maine, 1:156; Jan. 1836 conference at Kirtland to appoint elders, 1:145 (minutes in journal); Jan. 1836 “conference of the Presidency” at Kirtland, 1:178n348, 1:185n377; Sept. 1837 conference of “the whole Church” at Kirtland, 1:227–228, 1:240, 1:241–244 (minutes in journal), 1:244n70, 1:454, 1:457; Sept. 1837 priesthood conference at Kirtland, 1:241n62, 1:283n180; Nov. 1837 conference of JS and others with Missouri leaders at Far West, 1:228, 1:240, 1:241n60, 1:241n62, 1:244n70, 1:255, 1:288n189, 1:296n212, 1:457; Apr. 1838 conference of church authorities at Far West, 1:230, 1:250 (minutes in journal); July 1838 conference of Quorum of Twelve at Far West, 1:285, 1:285n188; Mar. 1839 conference at Quincy, 1:334; May 1839 general conference at Quincy, 1:338, 1:339n21, 1:339n25, 1:350n64, 1:460; May 1839 conference of JS, Quorum of Twelve, and others at Quincy, 1:339; June 1839 conference of Quorum of Twelve at Commerce, 1:343; Oct. 1839 general conference at Commerce, 1:335, 1:353, 1:460; Aug. 1841 conference at Nauvoo, 2:ix; Oct. 1841 general conference at Nauvoo, 2:13n29, 2:19; Dec. 1841 conference at Ramus, 2:10, 2:14, 2:334; Jan. 1842

Conferences (*continued*)

conference concerning I. Galland, 2:29; Apr. 1842 conference, 2:49; Aug. 1842 conference, 2:121–124, 2:131n447; Apr. 1843 conference, 2:248, 2:329–349, 2:372; Apr. 1843 conference at Augusta, Ia., 2:375; Apr. 1843 elders conference, 2:350–351, 2:371; Apr. 1843, special conference in Nauvoo, 3:8n16, 3:25n87; July 1843, special conference in Nauvoo, 3:49; Oct. 1843, special conference in Nauvoo, 3:103, 3:107–110; Aug. 1844 “special meeting,” 2:255n354; Oct. 1844 general conference, 2:255n354; Apr. 1844, special conference in Nauvoo, 3:190, 3:214–227; Apr. 1844, conference in Lima, 3:232; Apr. 1844, conference in Ramus, 3:232; May 1844, conference in Quincy, 3:244, 3:248

Confirmation: def., 2:522

Church membership: of M. Davis and others, 1:142; of I. Galland, 1:345; of Hibbard family, 1:350; of Ebenezer Robinson, 1:72n59; of F. Williams, 1:288n189, 1:296; of unidentified persons, 1:15–16, 1:72, 1:80, 1:142, 1:184, 1:219n469, 1:296, 1:347, 1:350, 2:46, 2:47n170

Other confirmations: of church presidents, 1:170n322; of O. Cowdery as assistant president, 1:48n161; of Kirtland and Missouri bishops, 1:170; of JS, S. Rigdon, O. Cowdery, and Z. Coltrin, 1:41

Conflict: allegations of seduction against JS, 3:207n906, 3:229n1027, 3:232n1037; “band of desperadoes” operates in Nauvoo, 2:316n666; conspiracy against life of JS, 3:xxiv, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:229n1027, 3:230–232, 3:261, 3:264, 3:267, 3:295n1363, 3:295n1365, 3:300n1378; conspiracy to kill Hyrum Smith, 3:300n1378; courtroom disturbance, 2:204; discourses on, 3:139, 3:191–198, 3:208n907, 3:215, 3:217n953, 3:251, 3:262, 3:291n1332, 3:336; election-day brawl at Gallatin, Mo., 1:232, 1:298–299, 1:300n223; fight at Nauvoo singing school, 2:255n356; G. Granger refuses to give church records to JS, 2:40; King Follett discourse doctrines, 3:xxii; overview, 3:xxii–xxv, 3:185; over plural marriage, 3:xxiii, 3:xxiv, 3:232n1037; rumors concerning S. Rigdon, 2:71n287; JS breaks up fight, 2:268; JS recounts 1838–1839 conflict with Missourians, 2:198–200

Conflict between specific persons: J. Canfield and G. Morey, 2:193n29; G. Coltrin and A. Mathews, 2:374–375; R. Foster and S. H. Smith, 2:61; D. Gould and S. Rigdon, 1:67–68; J. Gould and S. Rigdon, 1:67–68; Wilson Law and M. Nickerson, 2:267; Hyrum Smith and J. C. Bennett, 2:58n222; JS and A. Babbitt, 2:53; JS and Baptist “priest,” 2:209; JS and J. C. Bennett, 2:53; JS and O. Cowdery, 1:244n69; JS and A. Davis, 2:170; JS and C. Foster, 3:xxiv,

3:183n852, 3:194, 3:236–237, 3:264n1207, 3:267, 3:274n1250–1251, 3:276, 3:278–279, 3:290, 3:296n1363, 3:300n1378; JS and R. Foster, 3:xxiv, 3:194, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:228–232, 3:236–240, 3:244n1104, 3:245–246, 3:247, 3:250, 3:259–260, 3:264, 3:272–273, 3:274n1250–1251, 3:276, 3:277n1261, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:296n1363, 3:300n1378; JS and C. L. Higbee, 2:63, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:229, 3:230, 3:231, 3:236–237, 3:244n1104, 3:248n1123, 3:264, 3:265, 3:274n1250–1251, 3:276, 3:281n1283, 3:300n1378; JS and F. Higbee, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:229, 3:230, 3:231, 3:236–237, 3:244n1104, 3:248n1123, 3:264, 3:265, 3:267, 3:274n1250–1251, 3:276, 3:281n1283, 3:296n1363, 3:300n1378; JS and T. Hunter, 2:170; JS and J. H. Jackson, 3:xxiv, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:230, 3:261, 3:264; JS and Hiram Kimball, 2:58; JS and William Law, 3:xxiii–xxiv, 3:xxv, 3:61, 3:154n692, 3:156, 3:157n701, 3:158n705, 3:159, 3:163n726, 3:207, 3:231, 3:232, 3:234, 3:239, 3:240, 3:244n1104, 3:263n1198, 3:274n1250–1251, 3:276, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:291, 3:295n1362, 3:300n1378; JS and Wilson Law, 3:xiv, 3:xxiii n48, 3:xxv, 3:159n707, 3:207, 3:231, 3:232, 3:234, 3:239, 3:240, 3:244n1104, 3:247, 3:263n1198, 3:274n1250–1251, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:295n1362, 3:300n1378; JS and Nauvoo businessmen, 2:58n225, 2:271–273; JS and S. Rigdon, 2:55n209, 2:56n212, 2:71, 2:260n387, 2:319, 3:xxiii, 3:61, 3:79–80, 3:85, 3:87–88, 3:89 (illus.), 3:105n484, 3:107, 3:108; JS and G. Robinson, 2:172; JS and D. Stafford, 2:209; stonemasons and temple building committee, 2:169–170. *See also* Opposition; Presidency, general church; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Congregational church (Quincy, Ill.), 2:307–308

Congregationalism, 1:xxviii

Congress, U.S.: authority of in extradition case, 2:220, 2:228, 2:230, 2:232; U. Brown inventions for national defense and, 2:241n262, 2:242n267; denies redress for Mormon losses in Missouri, 2:v; Des Moines rapids, proposal to petition for grant to improve, 3:132, 3:136, 3:142n631; House of Representatives election (1843) in Nauvoo, 3:xvii–xviii; memorialized on behalf of Mormons, 3:xv, 3:xvi, 3:110n505, 3:124n558, 3:130, 3:134–135, 3:136, 3:139, 3:140n615, 3:145, 3:302; Nauvoo Legion, petitioned for federal troops to aid, 3:xv, 3:142; petition against slavery presented to, 2:268; presidential platform of JS on, 3:173n775; prophecy of JS regarding, 3:145; protection of Nauvoo, petitioned for, 3:142, 3:145; protection of Texas and Oregon from foreign invasion, petition from Mormons to undertake, 3:xvi, 3:206n901, 3:206n905, 3:208, 3:209n912, 3:210–211, 3:213n933, 3:233n1043, 3:249–250, 3:252n1143,

- 3:262n1194; Senate Committee on the Judiciary, 3:135n595, 3:177n792; JS meets with members of, 1:354; territorial status for Nauvoo, petitioned for, 3:xv, 3:135n595, 3:149, 3:177; J. Tyler's third annual message to, 3:168n748; mentioned, 1:264, 2:203, 2:233, 2:278
- Connecticut, 1:166, 1:368 (id.)
- Conscience, liberty of. *See* Liberty of conscience
- Consecration: def., 3:480; agricultural companies in Caldwell Co. and, 1:305n240; balance of communitarianism and private ownership sought through, 1:l–li; church leaders meet to discuss, 1:291–293; complaints regarding disposition of consecrated property, 2:159; Danites and, 1:293; recorded in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:7; revelation on, 1:288–289, 1:288n191, 1:291n201; JS contrasts with common ownership, 1:79; mentioned, 1:45, 2:68, 2:70, 2:249n307, 2:355n863. *See also* Finances and money—Donations; Tithing; United Firm
- Constantine I the Great (Roman emperor), 2:347
- Constantinople, 2:37n127, 2:49n181
- Constitution: Illinois Constitution and Nauvoo wharfage ordinance, 3:192; Mexican Constitution of 1824, 3:198n868; for theocracy, 3:xvi, 3:202n885, 3:213n932, 3:230n1029, 3:231n1035, 3:235n1051. *See also* U.S. Constitution
- Cook, Milton, 3:158, 3:160, 3:161n718
- Cook, Phebe, 1:20
- Cooke, George, 2:517
- Coolbrith, Agnes Moulton. *See* Pickett, Agnes Moulton Coolbrith
- Coolidge, Joseph, 2:55
- Coolidge, Joseph Wellington: id., 3:398–399; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:263; in Council of Fifty, 3:231n1035; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; illness and death of infant child of, 3:184–185; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280n1276, 3:280n1278, 3:288, 3:312; on A. Spencer assault, 3:237
- Coon, Joseph, 3:118
- Cooper, Harvey John, 1:20
- Copeland, Solomon: id., 3:399; proposed as vice-presidential candidate with JS, 3:xvii, 3:199, 3:206, 3:207n905, 3:244n1107
- Copley, Leman, 1:216, 1:405 (id.)
- Copley, Ohio, 1:41, 1:368 (id.)
- Coray, George, 3:189
- Coray, Howard, 1:xxviii, 3:136, 3:399 (id.)
- Coray, Martha Jane Knowlton, 3:12n27, 3:76n346, 3:76n348, 3:77n350, 3:77n352
- Correspondence. *See* Journals—Letters recorded in journals
- Corrill, John: id., 1:405; administers healing blessing to A. Works, 1:121; on agricultural companies, 1:305n240, 1:309n250; appointed church historian, 1:250; as church agent in Missouri, 1:197n407, 1:241n61; counselor to Missouri bishop, 1:457; Kirtland temple and, 1:156, 1:200n414; letter from JS, 1:240–245; makes donation to JS, 1:117; as member of Missouri settlement committee, 1:255n101; on necessity of prophets, 1:xvi; performs washings, 1:160n293; preaches at church meeting, 1:81; reprimanded by JS, 1:86; resists church authoritarianism, 1:309–310; signs church motto, 1:238; JS dictates blessing for, 1:61n30; on JS's unwillingness to submit to law, 1:304n237; travels with JS to Perry, Ohio, 1:68; mentioned, 1:237n48, 1:239n54, 1:245
- Cotillion parties, 3:166, 3:168
- Council, 3:480 (def.)
- Council of Fifty (Kingdom of God; Council of the Kingdom): def., 3:480–481; activities of, 3:xvi; on conflict of JS with R. Foster, Laws, and Higbees, 3:244n1104; meetings of, 3:199, 3:200–202, 3:204, 3:206, 3:208–209, 3:213, 3:227, 3:231, 3:234–235, 3:241, 3:244, 3:248, 3:249–250, 3:262; minutes of, 3:203 (illus.), 3:491; organization of, 1:xxxii, 3:185, 3:201, 3:202n885, 3:204n892; on presidential campaign of JS, 3:234n1051, 3:244n1104; S. Rigdon's involvement in, 3:xxiii; secrecy of meetings, 3:201; terms for, 3:204n892, 3:204n894; Western home for Mormons, search for of, 3:xvi, 3:59–61
- Council of presidents. *See* Presidents, council of
- Council of the Kingdom. *See* Council of Fifty
- Council of the Quorum. *See* Quorum, the
- Council room. *See* Store
- Council room (Kirtland, Ohio): in Kirtland temple, 1:151, 1:153, 1:180; in schoolhouse, 1:123, 1:140
- Counterfeiting: dissenters accused of, 1:254, 1:274, 1:278, 1:279, 1:279n173; Illinois Saints accused of, 1:xxvi; Nauvoo city council passes ordinance punishing, 2:296; of truth by sectarians, 1:190n391
- Courage, 2:88–89, 2:92, 2:106, 2:149
- Courtroom. *See* Store
- Courts-martial, 3:247, 3:273n1244
- Covenant: A. Cowles charging G. Adams with breach of, 3:78n355, 3:91n423; revelation of, 3:86
- Covenant, new and everlasting: def., 1:469; baptism and blessings of, 1:72–73, 1:81; instruction on, 3:23; in salutations, 1:105, 1:241; sealing of, 3:77n352; J. Seixas expected to eventually embrace, 1:187; JS blesses children with blessings of, 1:72–73, 1:81
- Covey, Almira Mack, 1:114, 1:405 (id.)
- Covey, Benjamin, 2:173
- Covey, Dad, 3:348
- Cowan, John F.: id., 2:448; Mormon preacher for Shokokon requested by, 2:259, 2:277n457,

Cowan, John F. (*continued*)

2:358n878; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:358, 2:363, 2:515 (chart), 3:474 (chart); Shokokon city lots offered by, 2:266; traveling with JS to Shokokon, 2:265–266; visiting J. Chambers on behalf of JS, 2:300; visiting with JS, 2:276; mentioned, 2:264, 2:280n478

Cowardice, 2:89, 2:106, 2:253, 2:273

Cowdery, Marcellus, 1:254n95

COWDERY, OLIVER: id., 3:399–400; image of, 1:5 (illus.), 1:252 (illus.); mentioned, 1:44, 1:88n102, 1:143n245, 1:162, 1:167n315, 1:171n333, 2:212, 2:369n947

CHURCH ACTIVITIES

assigned to produce updated compilation of revelations, 1:41n136; as assistant church president, 1:47–48, 1:149, 1:149n261, 1:453, 2:506n1; as assistant counselor in church presidency, 1:242, 1:457; as assistant president or assistant counselor, 1:47–48, 1:149, 1:228, 1:242, 1:244, 1:245, 1:453, 1:454, 1:456, 1:457; assists in translation of Egyptian manuscripts, 1:67; attends meeting concerning church finances, 1:217; attends Missouri conference, 1:244n70; blessed by JS, S. Rigdon, and Z. Coltrin, 1:41; collects money to buy land in Missouri, 1:217–219; establishes regulations for priesthood ordination and licensing, 1:185, 1:189, 1:193, 1:194; in First Presidency, 3:467n1; helps write dedicatory prayer for Kirtland temple, 1:199n413; as member of Hebrew School committee, 1:179n351, 1:188n384; as member of Literary Firm, 1:26n73; as member of Missouri settlement committee, 1:255n101; obtains and writes blessings with JS, 1:61–62; patriarchal blessing meeting at home of, 1:179; performs washings, 1:160n293; prayer of regarding administering to sick, 1:45; prays concerning church debt, 1:46–47; prays concerning D. Hurlbut lawsuit, 1:27–28; prays for redemption of Zion, 1:111–112; prays that J. Seixas will embrace Mormonism, 1:186n380; prays with United Firm, 1:25–26, 1:38, 1:42–43; preparation for “endowment with power,” 1:172n336; presents JS with language books, 1:107; questions Kirtland temple regulations, 1:154; rebaptism of, 2:371n957; receives foot-washing ordinance, 1:212–213; records anointings, 1:178n349; resolves dispute in elders quorum, 1:181; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; seats congregation at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:200; as second elder, 1:48n161, 1:452; sees vision of Jesus Christ, Moses, Elias, and Elijah in Kirtland temple, 1:219–222; Hyrum Smith given same blessings as, 2:331n728; surveys land in northwest Missouri, 1:270n146; writes prophetic blessing for JS, 1:61n30

CONFLICT

accused of using unchristian language, 1:158; accuses JS of adultery, 1:253; blames JS for financial problems, 1:244n69; excommunicated, 1:255; flees Caldwell Co., 1:276–278; high council trial of, 1:251–255; lawsuits to collect debts from Mormons, 1:266n132, 1:278n169; letter warns to leave Caldwell Co., 1:274–275; privately disparages JS, 1:227; removed from church presidency, 1:228, 1:244–245; sells property in Jackson Co., 1:255n100; JS questions support of, 1:240, 1:244; withdraws from church, 1:254n99

DISCOURSES

at Norton, Ohio, conference, 1:51; in Sunday meeting, 1:138

FAMILY AND PERSONAL

acquaintance with “a learned Jew,” 1:109n160; books purchased by, 3:132n9; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388–389 (map); letter delivered to JS in jail, 3:325; Quorum of Twelve write to, 2:370; JS dictates blessing for, 1:62n30; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:21–23, 1:24n60; JS visits relatives of, 1:135–137, 1:137n221; studies Hebrew, 1:116, 1:117, 1:180, 1:187, 1:196; suffers financial loss, 1:227, 1:244n69

RECORD KEEPING AND PUBLISHING

assigned to keep history, 1:xxxvi; copies blessing transcripts, 1:24n60; editor of *LDS Messenger and Advocate* and *Northern Times*, 1:476; editor of *The Evening and the Morning Star*, 1:20n53, 1:21, 1:41n136, 1:475; handwriting, 1:16, 1:19, 1:25–27, 1:37–38, 1:40–43, 1:45–48, 1:50 (illus.), 1:51, 1:61–62, 1:63 (illus.), 1:64–67; keeps minutes of Kirtland temple dedication, 1:203n424; letters published in *LDS Messenger and Advocate*, 1:76n66; patriarchal blessings recorded, 3:80n369; revelation directs to purchase book bindery, 1:82; as scribe for JS, 1:xx, 1:3, 1:4, 1:48, 1:53, 1:55, 1:56, 1:76n66; serves as clerk, 1:112; JS journals illuminated by letters and diary of, 1:475; transcribes blessings, 1:61–62

TEACHINGS AND RECOLLECTIONS

on crowded church meetings, 1:195n402; on dispute between Warren Cowdery and Quorum of Twelve, 1:159n291; on his calling as assistant president, 1:48; on Kirtland temple manifestations, 1:211n443; on prayer for J. Seixas, 1:186n380; on preparation for “endowment with power,” 1:148n257, 1:160n296; records anointings, 1:181n358; on spiritual manifestations at sealing meeting, 1:182n361

TRAVEL AND RELOCATION

arrives in Kirtland from Missouri, 1:6; to Columbus, Ohio, for Democratic Party convention, 1:153, 1:153n272; to New Portage, Ohio, 1:40, 1:46; to New York to purchase book bindery,

- 1:82n82, 1:107; to New York to purchase printing press, 1:26n71; relocates to Missouri, 1:244n70, 1:284n182; with JS to Colesville, N.Y., 2:213; to Willoughby, Ohio, to attend D. Peixotto lecture, 1:82
- Cowdery, Warren A.: id., 1:406; apologizes for charges against Quorum of Twelve, 1:159n291; assists writing Kirtland temple dedicatory prayer, 1:199n413; charges Quorum of Twelve with failing to raise funds, 1:66n39; as counselor in Kirtland high priests quorum, 1:457; handwriting of, 1:217–222, 1:220–221 (illus.); joins church, 1:32n106; Quorum of Twelve question charges by, 1:157–158; as scribe at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; as scribe for 1834–1836 history, 1:56, 1:475–476; as scribe for 1835–1836 journal, 1:53, 1:56, 1:217; JS visits, 1:32
- Cowdery, William, Jr., 1:155, 1:406 (id.), 1:457
- Cowles, Austin: id., 3:400; affidavit in *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:273n1250; charges brought against G. Adams by, 3:77–78, 3:91; as first counselor to stake presidency, 2:508; at Laws meeting of those cut off from church, 3:239; as Nauvoo stake presidency counselor, 3:468 (chart); preaching by, 2:32; return from mission, 3:36
- Crane, Sis., 2:214
- Crane, John M., 3:284, 3:323
- Crane, Michael Quiggle, 2:265, 2:266, 3:323, 3:400 (id.)
- Creation, 1:68, 1:289, 1:350, 2:41
- Creymour, George, 3:474 (chart)
- Cromwell, Samuel, 2:295n553
- Crooked River, Mo., 1:392 (map)
- Crooked River, Battle of, 1:lvi, 1:257n111, 1:333, 3:40n160
- Crosby, Caroline Barnes, 1:195n402
- Crosby, Jonathan, 1:137, 1:390, 1:406 (id.)
- Crosby, Sarah, 3:120n544
- Crosier, Harlow, 1:118
- Cross, William, 2:51
- Crows, 2:323–324
- Cullen, William, 2:281n487
- Cummings, James, 2:14
- Currency regulation, Nauvoo city ordinance on, 3:177
- Curtis, Mitchell, 3:179
- Curtis, Stephen, 3:179
- Curtis, Theodore, 3:240
- Cushman, Nathan, 1:82, 1:406 (id.)
- Cutler, Alpheus: id., 3:400–401; anointed, 3:130; Avery kidnappings and, 3:140; bankruptcy, in council with JS about, 3:346; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; as member of Nauvoo high council, 1:459, 2:508 (chart); as member of temple committee, 2:169n559, 2:334, 2:340–341, 2:372n970, 2:509 (chart); as Nauvoo high council member, 3:469 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart), 3:474 (chart); on Nauvoo temple committee, 3:35, 3:110n508, 3:469 (chart); on Nauvoo temple construction, 3:109; opinion of JS regarding, 3:271; petitions JS to publish court decision, 2:303n601; at prayer meetings, 3:112, 3:130, 3:138; JS invites to dinner party, 2:244; to Springfield with JS, 3:348; at suit of JS against H. Wilson and J. Reynolds, 3:250n1133; mentioned, 2:173
- Cutler, Lois Lathrop, 3:122, 3:130
- Cutler, Louisa Elizabeth. *See* Rappleye, Louisa Elizabeth Cutler

D

- Daily Globe* (Washington DC), 3:213n931, 3:231n1034
- Daily Missouri Republican* (St. Louis), 2:323
- Daley, Almira Barber, 1:120n200
- Daley, Moses, 1:120n200, 1:189n387, 1:275, 1:407 (id.)
- Damon and Pythias* (John Banim), 3:247n1118
- Dana, Charles Root: id., 3:401; fears W. Brink will not pay judgment, 2:303; malpractice case against W. Brink, 2:267, 2:280–293; mentioned, 2:301, 2:352n855, 2:363n912, 2:364. *See also* *Dana v. Brink*
- Dana, Margaret Kennedy, 2:280–293, 2:352n855, 2:450 (id.)
- Dana v. Brink*: appeal of decision by W. Brink, 2:303n602, 2:320, 2:352, 2:363–364; brought before Nauvoo mayor's court, 2:267, 2:280–293; overview, 2:280; JS decides in favor of Dana, 2:301; mentioned, 2:294, 2:297, 2:299, 2:300, 2:303
- Dancing: at Christmas celebrations, 3:151; cotillion parties at Nauvoo Mansion, 3:166, 3:168; Indian war dance, 3:258–259; at New Year celebrations, 3:155
- Daniel (biblical figure), 1:92–93, 1:271, 2:325, 2:345–348, 2:405
- Danites: def., 1:464; continuation after 1838, 3:237n1066; journal entry concerning, 1:292 (illus.); march in Independence Day procession at Far West, 1:276n163; officers of, 1:299n222; officers of, lead Mormon party to Daviess Co., 1:299–301; organization of, 1:293n206; purpose of, 1:231; JS charged with crime of, 3:237; testify at JS and L. Wight preliminary hearing, 1:317n281
- Darby, John, 2:205
- Dartmouth College (Hanover, N.H.), 1:xviii, 2:290n522
- David (biblical figure), 1:133, 1:134, 3:57n259
- Daviess Co., Mo.: id., 1:368; aid requested from surrounding counties to protect against Mormons, 1:302n230, 1:310, 1:317; D. Atchison keeps peace in, 1:313n269, 1:324, 1:325n111; A. Black as justice of the peace in, 1:300; church leaders survey land for

- Daviss Co., Mo. (*continued*)
 new settlements in, 1:271–274; “Committee of Vigilance” in, 1:310, 1:313n268, 1:316n278; early opposition to Mormon settlement in, 1:274, 1:300n224; election-day brawl in, 1:298–299, 1:299n223; grand jury indicts JS and others for treason, 1:333, 2:199n60, 2:312n647; Mormon depredations against others in, 1:331–333; Mormon entry into covenant of peace with delegation from, 1:300–301; Mormon interception of arms shipment bound for, 1:318–319, 1:325n11; Mormon militia placed at border of, 1:316; Mormon party journeys to in response to brawl, 1:299–300; Mormon settlement in, 1:230–231; newspaper proposed for, 1:298; overview of conflict in, 1:lv–lvii, 1:232–233, 1:323–324, 1:331–333; sheriff of, and arrest of JS, 1:304–305; sheriff of, and arrest of L. Wight, 1:310; JS and L. Wight preliminary hearing in, 1:314, 1:316–317, 1:325n9–10; JS and others escape during transfer from prison in, 1:333, 1:336n12; JS establishes stake in, 1:274; vigilante attacks on Adam-on-di-Ahman from, 1:325n11; vigilante depredations against Mormons in, 1:311n261, 1:319n289, 1:331–333; vigilantes from numerous counties gathering in, 1:311n261, 1:312–313, 1:312n266, 1:313n268, 1:314
- Daviss Co. Circuit Court, indictment of JS for treason by, 3:xiv, 3:37n146, 3:44n178, 3:45n186
- Davis, Br., 1:16
- Davis, Sis., 2:263
- Davis, Amos: *id.*, 3:401; abusive language toward JS, 3:346; *Amos Davis v. Joseph Smith et al.*, 3:259n1178, 3:345; fined for selling spirits, 3:346; hotel of, 3:41; illegal liquor sales, trial for, 2:171, 2:172; indecent language, trial for, 2:43; Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); J. Pitman and others dine at home of, 2:125–126; JS accuses of slander, 2:170; JS visits, 2:42
- Davis, City of Nauvoo v.*, 2:43
- Davis, Daniel C., 2:157, 2:336n753, 3:269
- Davis, Jacob Cunningham: *id.*, 3:401; appointed clerk by S. Douglas, 2:15–16; to Carthage with H. Wilson after JS habeas corpus hearing, 3:43; *Hancock Democrat* supporting, 3:170n757; as state senator, 2:195, 2:210, 2:211; mentioned, 2:389
- Davis, Marvel C., 1:16n44, 1:142
- Day, A., 3:8n17
- Dayley, James, 3:37n148
- Dayly, Elder, 1:120
- Dayton, Hiram E., 1:145, 2:267, 3:155, 3:401–402 (*id.*)
- Dayton, Lysander, 3:155
- Deacon (Aaronic priesthood office): *def.*, 1:464; ordinations to office of, 1:294; JS establishes office of, 1:452
- Deacons quorum*: I. Bond as president of Kirtland quorum, 1:155; Kirtland quorum attend solemn assembly, 1:213–216, 1:214n453; Kirtland quorum presidency approved by church, 1:204; Kirtland quorum presidency approves priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:193; position of in 1835–1839 church structure, 1:455; presidency of, in Far West, 1:458; presidency of, in Kirtland, 1:457; seating for Kirtland quorum presidency at temple dedication, 1:201
- Deam, Henry, 3:176
- Dean, Amos, 2:518, 3:475 (chart)
- Death on the Pale Horse* (Benjamin West), 3:284, 3:285 (illus.)
- Deaths: of children of JS and ES, 1:29n90; “King Follett discourse” on, 3:xviii, 3:xxii, 3:185, 3:217–222, 3:219 (illus.); of malaria victims in Illinois and Iowa, 1:348, 1:353n76; sealing of deceased persons, 3:119n539, 3:120n544; the second death, 1:352; vicarious ordinances for the dead, 3:248n1124; of Zion’s Camp expedition members, 1:7
- Deaths of specific persons*: J. Adams, 3:74; L. Barnes, 2:358, 2:359; J. Bates, 2:361n894; E. Brazier, 3:17n46; F. Campion, 3:17n45; Mr. Clark, 1:196; J. Coolidge, Jr., 3:185n823; J. Duncan, 3:183n817; K. Follett, 3:217; O. Granger, 2:32n104, 2:40n138, 2:256n360, 3:68n310; A. Hancock, 1:197n406; K. Hanks, 3:110n507; N. Harris, 1:106n153; E. Higbee, 3:30; S. Johnson, 1:198; V. Knight, 2:80; E. S. Law, 3:211n922; H. Law, 3:97n442; E. Lawrence, 2:48n176; A. Lyon, 2:193; E. Marks, 2:50n183; J. Marsh, 1:267; J. Mulholland, 1:335, 2:iii; A. J. Olney, 3:117n532; Edward Partridge, 2:509; D. Patten, 1:257n111; N. Pratt, 3:138n608; T. Reynolds, 3:183n817; E. Rhodes, 2:48n175, 2:168n555; Alvin Smith, 1:168n320, 2:116, 2:356n870; Don Carlos Smith (brother of JS), 2:117; Don Carlos Smith (son of JS), 2:xi; Hyrum Smith, 3:xiii, 3:xxvi, 3:288n1312, 3:309 (illus.), 3:324 (illus.), 3:327–330; JS, 1:xxxii–xxxiii, 3:xiii, 3:xxvi, 3:253n1149, 3:288n1312, 3:309 (illus.), 3:324 (illus.), 3:327–330; J. Smith Sr., 2:116; Sylvester M. Smith, 1:122; R. Thompson, 2:xi, 2:171n566, 3:19n53, 3:130n579; L. Walker, 3:80; P. Whitmer Jr., 2:212n136; Joseph Williams, 1:270; unidentified child, 2:63. *See also* Baptism for the dead; Funerals
- Debate: altercation between JS and W. Smith regarding, 1:124, 1:129–134; Kirtland school of, 1:106, 1:120–121, 1:124; lyceum movement, 1:106n155; JS and J. C. Bennett, on Lamanites and Negroes, 2:27, 2:30; JS attends, 1:106, 1:120–121, 1:124, 2:33; JS expresses misgivings about, 1:77, 1:106, 1:124, 1:131
- Debtors’ prisons, views of JS on, 3:173n775
- Debts. *See* Finances and money—Debts
- Decker, Isaac, 2:16, 2:451 (*id.*)
- Declaration of Independence, 1:275

- Dedications: baptismal font in Nauvoo temple, 2:xviii, 2:8, 2:19n51, 2:73; Elders School, 1:84; Kirtland printing press, 1:21; stakes of Zion, 1:283. *See also* Kirtland temple—Dedication
- Deeds. *See* Property
- Deerfield, N.Y., 1:176, 1:368 (id.)
- Defamation, F. Higbee accusing JS of, 3:xxiv, 3:163–164
- Deming, Miner (Minor) Rudd: id., 3:402; on instructions to guard JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:319; on revolt of Carthage Greys, 3:301n22; walking through troops and crowd with JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:307–308
- Democracy: church motto expresses support for, 1:238; discourse of J. Taylor on, 3:195–196; T. Ford on, 1:xxvii; Mormonism viewed as incommensurable with, 1:xxvi; politics of church as that of, 1:268; JS support of, 1:xxxiv, 1:268. *See also* Government
- Democratic Party: in county elections (Aug. 1843), 3:xvii–xviii, 3:xxii, 3:74, 3:79; O. Cowdery attends state convention of, 1:153n272; difficulties of Saints attributed to, 3:79; *Hancock Democrat* representing views of, 3:170n757; J. Morin campaigns for Missouri senate representing, 1:266; Mormon newspaper affiliated with, 1:476; Mormon support of, 1:268, 1:268n138, 1:299n223, 2:xvi, 2:106n394, 2:237; presidential platform of JS and, 3:xvii; responses to JS letters to candidates of, 3:xvi–xvii; S. Rigdon discourses on, 1:267–268; in special election for probate justice, 3:97n440
- Denton, Harriet. *See* Adams, Harriet Denton
- Denton, Wilbur, 1:21, 1:72n58, 1:147
- Derby, Erastus H.: id., 3:402; accompanies JS in hiding, 2:83, 2:96, 2:107–108, 2:126; bound to keep peace and required to give up elder's license, 3:90; governors of Illinois and Missouri visited by, 2:75, 2:79n313; handwriting of, 2:100–104; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:519 (chart), 3:100, 3:476 (chart); as scribe for JS journals, 2:4, 2:5, 2:8, 3:341; JS blesses and records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:93; mentioned, 2:84, 2:89–90, 2:109, 2:110, 2:131
- Deserter from U.S. army, 3:296, 3:338–339
- Des Moines rapids (Mississippi River): plans to improve, 3:132, 3:136, 3:141, 3:142; steamers going over, 2:250, 2:357
- Des Moines River, 2:243, 2:415 (id.)
- Deuel, Mary, 2:281n485, 2:284
- Devil. *See* Satan
- De Witt, Mo.: id., 1:368; Mormon land purchases in, 1:230, 1:248; Mormons expelled from, 1:324, 1:330n15; settlement of, 1:264n129, 1:284n184; strategic location of, 1:248n80
- DeWolf, Erastus (Episcopalian priest), 3:29, 3:35, 3:180–181
- Dibble, Philo, 1:xxxii, 1:313n269, 2:521, 3:477 (chart)
- Dietary code. *See* Word of Wisdom
- Diligence, JS discourse on, 3:244n1103
- Disciples of Christ, xxiv–xxv. *See also* Campbell, Alexander
- Discipline, church: accuser must belong to same congregation as accused, 2:337; “bishop’s court” defined, 1:462; conducted at church conferences, 1:452; instructions on order in the assembly, 3:78, 3:100; “A. Lits” summoned to appear before high council, 2:36–37, 2:37n123; nonobservance of health code, 1:256n106; overview of, for leaders in Missouri, 1:lv, 1:227–230, 1:240, 1:250–251; procedures for, 1:27n76, 1:251–257, 1:261–263, 1:268; revelation on discipline of church presidency, 1:282–283; S. Rigdon threatened with excommunication, 3:xxiii, 3:80, 3:85; of Saints purchasing land in Nauvoo “without the church,” 2:263–264; seventies dissatisfied with new quorum presidents, 1:243n68
- Acquittal*: A. Avery, 1:66; J. Ells, 2:266; R. Foster, 2:62; D. Gould, 1:67–68; J. Gould, 1:67–68; J. Keeler, 1:183; J. Page, 2:49n181; Daniel Wood, 2:36; P. Young, 1:66
- Confession, followed by forgiveness or reinstatement*: A. Babbitt, 1:142; F. Bishop, 1:66; J. Boynton, 1:243n65; Reynolds Cahoon, 1:81n76; L. Copley, 1:216; Warren Cowdery, 1:159n291; Marvel Davis, 1:142; I. Hill, 1:85–86, 1:101; O. Hyde, 1:66n39, 1:343, 1:460; Luke Johnson, 1:243n65; Lyman Johnson, 1:243n65; W. McLellan, 1:66n39; A. Squires, 1:109; C. Stoddard, 1:140n235; H. Whitlock, 1:105n148, 1:178n348; F. Williams, 1:285–288, 1:288n189, 1:296; William Smith, 1:142, 1:339, 1:460; L. Young, 1:66
- Disciplinary proceedings*: A. Babbitt, 1:138; F. Bishop, 1:157, 2:44n155; D. Elliott, 1:76–79; M. Elliott, 1:76–79; T. Gillet, 2:17; W. McLellan, 1:268; JS, 1:283n179; William Smith, 1:129–131; B. Winchester, 2:367n937
- Disfellowshipped or excommunicated*: A. Babbitt, 2:13n29, 2:351n847; J. C. Bennett, 2:55n207, 2:60, 2:63, 2:154n514; F. Bishop, 2:43–44; G. Bishop, 3:345; E. Bosley, 1:45n152; J. Boynton, 1:458, 1:459; S. Brown, 3:273; O. Cowdery, 1:251–255, 2:370n954; “Br. Draper,” 1:116; J. Ells, 2:266n417; R. Foster, 3:xxiv, 3:232, 3:239n1074, 3:273n1243; J. Gause, 1:10; T. Gillet, 2:17; C. L. Higbee, 2:62, 2:63, 3:xxiv; F. Higbee, 3:xxiv; I. Hill, 1:85–86; D. Hurlbut, 1:27; Luke Johnson, 1:458, 1:459; Lyman Johnson, 1:255–257, 1:458, 1:459; O. Johnson, 1:243n67; J. S. Law, 3:232, 3:239n1074; William Law, 3:xxiv, 3:232, 3:239n1074; Wilson Law, 3:xxiv, 3:232, 3:239n1074; Lorenzo Lewis, 1:66; M. Martin, 2:337; W. McLellan, 1:10, 1:268n141, 1:458, 1:459; O. Olney, 2:260, 3:117n533; W. Phelps, 1:229,

Discipline, church (*continued*)

1:246, 1:288n189, 1:297n215; O. Pratt, 2:79n311, 2:99n365, 2:248n302, 2:255n354; Howard Smith, 3:232; L. Soby, 3:474n2; A. Tewksbury, 3:271n1234; “Bro. Tiler,” 1:40n131; D. Whitmer, 1:250–251, 1:255–256; J. Whitmer, 1:229, 1:246, 1:250–251, 3:182n808; F. Williams, 1:288n189; seven unidentified members of Ramus stake, 2:10n22

Revocation or restoration of priesthood license:

A. Avery, 1:66n42; D. Hurlbut, 1:27; A. Lyon, 1:263; “Dr. McCord,” 1:268; William Smith, 1:80; A. Squires, 1:109; B. Winchester, 3:22n75, 3:24n82

Suspension or removal from priesthood office:

J. Boynton, 1:242–243, 1:285n187; J. Coe, 1:243; O. Cowdery, 1:228, 1:242n63, 1:245; J. Gould, 1:243; M. Harris, 1:243; O. Hyde, 1:66n39, 1:157, 1:335, 1:338n15, 1:343n38, 1:460; John Johnson, 1:243; Luke Johnson, 1:242, 1:285n187; Lyman Johnson, 1:242, 1:285n187; J. Kingsbury, 1:243; A. Lyon, 1:261–263; T. Marsh, 1:343n38, 1:460; W. McLellin, 1:66n39, 1:157, 1:285n187, 1:460; W. Phelps, 1:229, 1:245, 1:285–288, 1:297n215; William Smith, 1:335, 1:338n15; David Whitmer, 1:229, 1:245; John Whitmer, 1:229, 1:245; F. Williams, 1:285–288, 1:288n189, 1:296n212, 1:457. *See also* Conflict; Dissent

Discourses: at conference of 6 Apr. 1844, 3:214–216; at Council of Fifty meetings, 3:206n901; eloquence, W. Phelps on, 3:153; at Nauvoo temple fund-raising meeting, 3:191–198; on opposition and conflict, 3:191–198, 3:208n907, 3:215, 3:217n953, 3:251, 3:262, 3:291n1332; of William Smith, 1:142, 2:343–344; of J. Taylor, 1:340n26, 2:164, 2:165, 2:243, 2:347–348, 3:195–196; of W. Woodruff, 2:74, 2:164; of B. Young, 2:18, 2:66n265, 2:68, 2:372. *See also* Preaching; Rigdon, Sidney; Smith, Hyrum; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Disease. *See* Health and illness

Disfellowshipment. *See* Discipline, church—

Disfellowshipped or excommunicated

Disorderly conduct, 3:90, 3:155

Dispensation: def., 2:523; of Abraham, 1:222; always includes priesthood, 2:147; of fullness of times, 1:222, 1:308, 1:347, 2:26, 2:148–149

Dissent: of J. C. Bennett, 2:xxvii–xxx; as central concern of Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal, 1:476; expulsion of dissenters from Caldwell Co., 1:231, 1:232, 1:274–275, 1:276–278, 1:284, 1:293n206; of D. Hurlbut, 1:7, 1:25, 1:27, 1:35n112, 1:37, 1:38, 1:216; in Kirtland, 1:liv–lv, 1:227–228, 1:238n52, 1:240–241, 1:245, 1:246, 1:279, 1:290, 1:294, 1:453, 1:457, 2:24n67; in Missouri, 1:lv, 1:lvi–lvii, 1:228, 1:229–230, 1:238n52, 1:240, 1:246, 1:250–257; in Nauvoo, 1:xxx1; publication of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:xxv, 3:274n1250, 3:279n1272; of

S. Rigdon family, 2:97; JS warns of “disaffected characters,” 1:244; over tension between prophetic leadership and individual freedom, 1:liv–lv, 1:227, 1:251, 1:255n100, 1:309. *See also* Conflict; Discipline, church; Opposition; *and specific dissenters*

Ditches, drainage, 2:356n869, 2:357

Divine, Dr., 3:62, 3:67

Divine, James Gibson, 3:402

Divining rods, 1:xix

Divorce, 2:256

Dixon, Br., 2:263–264, 2:276, 2:279, 2:329, 2:363, 3:12n31

Dixon, Sis., 2:329, 3:12n31

Dixon, Christopher, 2:266

Dixon, George C., 2:211, 2:389, 2:452 (id.)

Dixon, Ill.: id., 3:361; arrest of JS while visiting relatives in, 3:xiv, 3:xvii, 3:xxxii, 3:7, 3:36–49; W. Clayton in, 3:249n1130

Dixon, John, 3:46n190

Doctrine and Covenants: Book of Commandments superseded by, 3:513; collection and publication of, 3:xxxiii–xxxiv, 3:139; concordance of section numbers, 3:513–519; J. Mulholland’s notes on, 1:321; overview, 2:530, 3:494; placed in cornerstone of Nauvoo House, 2:20; placed in cornerstone of temple, 2:73n295; preparation for republication of, 2:29n87, 2:254, 2:264n408; publication of, 1:26n72, 1:69n52, 1:115n184; JS reads from, 2:45; mentioned, 1:xvi, 1:xvii, 1:41, 2:43. *See also* Revelation

Specific sections: Prayer, 27 Mar. 1836, dedicating Kirtland temple [D&C 109], 1:204–210 (text in journal); Answers to questions, Mar. 1838, concerning book of Isaiah [D&C 113], 1:239–240 (text in journal); Explanation, 19 May 1838, regarding Adam-ondi-Ahman [D&C 116], 1:271 (text in journal); Letter, 20 Mar. 1839, from JS in Liberty jail [D&C 121], 1:xxix–xxx, 1:lvii; Letter, 1 Sept. 1842, from JS to “all the saints in Nauvoo” [D&C 127:5–9], 2:131–133 (text in journal); Letter, [7] Sept. 1842, from JS to “the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints” [D&C 128], 2:143–150 (text in journal); Instruction, 2 Apr. 1843 [D&C 130], 1:xxiv, 1:xxxiv–xxxv, 2:324–326 (adapted in journal). *See also* Gifts of the Spirit—Visions; Smith, Joseph, Jr.—Spiritual experiences

Dodds, Sis., 2:339

Dodge, Augustus, 3:93

Dodge, Seth, 3:93

“Doe head” (doughhead) or Brutus rumors, 3:154n689, 3:156, 3:157, 3:162n722, 3:163n726

Dog tax, 3:162n722

Donations. *See* Finances and money—Donations

Doniphan, Alexander William: id., 2:452; as attorney for O. Rockwell, 2:309n631, 2:313n652,

- 3:151n681; friendship with D. Atchison, 1:314n271; image of, 1:315 (illus.); on inability of Missouri militia to protect Mormons from vigilantes, 1:331; Mormons ordered to return captured prisoners and arms to Ray Co., Mo. by, 1:320; order to execute JS, refusal to obey, 2:198; JS and L. Wight persuaded to attend preliminary hearing by, 1:314; troops withdrawn by, to avoid confronting Mormon militia, 2:200n63
- Dort, David, 1:114, 1:243, 1:407 (id.), 1:459
- Double jeopardy, 3:302
- “Doughhead” (doe head) or Brutus rumors, 3:154n689, 3:156, 3:157, 3:162n722, 3:163n726
- Douglas, Stephen Arnold: id., 2:452; affidavit supporting JS, 2:216, 2:389–390 (full text); habeas corpus writ, JS seeking, 3:42n167, 3:44n179; image of, 2:175 (illus.); Nauvoo Legion parade attended by, 2:55n204; offering to assist Mormons, 2:174; JS dining with, 3:18n51; JS discharged from 1840–1841 extradition, 2:214n147; Texas and Oregon, Mormon memorial to protect, 3:249n1129; views on revocation of charters, 2:205; visiting JS, 2:206; mentioned, 2:15–16, 2:34, 2:161, 2:194n30, 2:223, 2:225
- Downen, John C., 1:25n68, 1:75n62
- Doyle’s Mill, Ill., JS writing for wheat to, 3:294
- Draper, Br., 1:116
- Draper, William, Jr., 2:36, 2:452 (id.)
- Draper, Zemira, 1:118
- Dreams: S. Marks relating, 2:244; F. Smith relating, 2:70; JS interpreting, 2:29, 2:247; JS relating, 2:195–196, 2:246, 2:247, 2:306, 2:309, 2:324, 3:18–19, 3:157, 3:281n1283, 3:334
- Driggs, Betsyann, 2:327n720
- Driggs, Samuel, 2:327n720
- Drinking and drunkenness. *See* Alcohol
- Dropsy (edema), 3:233n1041
- Drown, Charles, 3:110n508, 3:112, 3:116
- Dudley, Julius, 2:40, 2:453 (id.)
- Duel, Osmon, 1:198n409
- Duncan, Chapman, 1:198n409
- Duncan, Jo (JS’s horse), 2:74n301, 2:280n476, 3:254, 3:265
- Duncan, Joseph (governor of Illinois): id., 2:453; death of, 3:183n817; horse of JS named after, 2:74n301, 3:254, 3:265; image of, 2:98 (illus.); loss of governorship to T. Ford, 2:98 (illus.), 2:106n394
- Dunham, Jonathan H. (Captain Black Hawk): id., 3:402–403; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; appointed to theocracy expedition, 3:181n804; assisting marshal to keep peace, 3:289, 3:316n65; destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* establishment and, 3:277, 3:316n65; entrenchment, ordered to make, 3:300, 3:316n65; expedition to Potawatomi Indians, 3:84n388, 3:90n415; as high policeman, 3:236; Indian brothers of, 3:256, 3:257; last instructions from JS via ES, 3:323n105; mentioned in letter from R. Foster to H. Norton, 3:290; in Nauvoo Legion, 3:474 (chart); as Nauvoo wharf master, 3:472 (chart); orders issued by JS to, 3:316, 3:318n79, 3:334; public arms for Nauvoo Legion and, 3:119, 3:126n565; return of Nauvoo Legion state arms, 3:306n6; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312; JS party rowed up river by, 2:84, 2:95
- Dunklin, Daniel: id., 1:407; forecloses possibility of state aid to Mormons, 1:57–58; on injustices against Mormons, 1:64n34; Saints to petition for aid, 1:64; support of Zion’s Camp expedition, 1:lii, 1:7, 1:44
- Dunlap, John, 3:268n1223
- Dunlap, William, 3:285 (illus.)
- Dunn, James E., 2:266n417, 2:335, 3:306, 3:313, 3:403 (id.)
- Durfee (Durphy), Elizabeth Davis. *See* Lott, Elizabeth Davis Durfee
- Durfee (Durphy), Jabez, 2:195n39, 2:243, 2:293, 2:297, 2:453 (id.)
- Dustin, Peter, 1:214n456
- Dutch, John, 2:196, 2:236, 2:240, 2:454 (id.)
- Duzette, Edward P., 2:519, 3:475 (chart)
- Dyer, C. V., 2:42n145

E

- Eagle, John, 2:279, 2:518, 3:263, 3:403 (id.), 3:475 (chart)
- Earth, 2:324, 2:348
- Earthquakes, 2:306, 2:320, 2:323, 2:339, 2:360
- Easton, James, 3:210, 3:211
- Eaton, Frazier, 1:122, 1:407 (id.)
- Eaton, Merinus G.: id., 3:403; altercation with C. Foster, 3:278–279; on conspiracy to assassinate JS, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:230; in council with JS about *Nauvoo Expositor* destruction, 3:278; in Nauvoo Legion, 3:157, 3:474 (chart); seduction allegations and, 3:207n906; as witness for JS, 3:315
- Eddy, Cyrus L., 2:214, 2:246
- Eden, Garden of, 1:110, 2:41
- Edger, John, 3:35
- Edinburgh, University of, 2:281n487
- Edson, Levi, 1:137n223
- Education: closing of E. R. Snow’s school, 2:312n646; Kirtland School, 1:66n39, 1:158n287; limited education of JS, 1:xxviii; lyceum movement, 1:106n155; Moor’s Charity School (Lebanon, N.H.), 1:xxviii; Nauvoo Seminary, 3:126n564, 3:127, 3:176, 3:202; promoted by JS, 1:xxxiv–xxxv, 1:liii, 1:84; S. Rigdon nominated for school commissioner, 2:64n252; singing schools, 1:143, 2:255n356; university authorized at Nauvoo,

- Education (*continued*)
 1:xxxiv, 2:xvi, 2:34. *See also* Elders School; Hebrew School; Knowledge; Schoolhouse (Far West, Mo.); Schoolhouse (Kirtland, Ohio); School of the Prophets
- Edwards, Benjamin Stephenson: id., 2:454; image of, 2:217 (illus.); mentioned in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:237; JS extradition case, 2:203, 2:219, 2:378; mentioned, 2:225, 2:390, 2:393
- Edwards, Esaias, 2:296, 2:436–437
- Edwards, William Holliday, 3:280, 3:312n37, 3:403 (id.)
- Egyptian alphabet, 1:67, 1:105
- Egyptian grammar, 3:128, 3:130, 3:206n902
- Egyptian manuscripts: antiquity questioned, 1:120; J. Coe arranging for exhibition of, 1:186; exhibited, 1:68, 1:73, 1:105, 1:109, 1:113, 1:117, 1:120, 1:122, 1:123–124, 1:135, 1:147, 1:178, 1:180, 1:184, 1:186; fragment of, 1:74 (illus.); Kirtland Egyptian Papers, 1:111n165; names for, used in journals, 1:57; W. Parrish as scribe for translation of, 1:100n138; purchased from M. Chandler, 1:57; JS’s understanding of astronomy and, 1:123–124, 1:266, 1:266n133; JS transcribing characters from, 1:110–111; JS translating, 1:71, 1:107, 1:109, 1:110, 2:42. *See also* Book of Abraham
- Egyptian mummies: exhibition of, 1:73, 1:76, 1:105, 1:186; purchased by JS, 1:57, 3:165n734; F. Williams housing, 1:73
- Elders (Melchizedek priesthood office): def., 3:481; able to appeal decisions of branch, 2:335; appointed to missions to counter false reports, 2:121; conference of, 2:350–351, 2:371; E. H. Derby bound to keep peace and required to give up elder’s license, 3:90; fund raising among, 3:227; H. C. Kimball speaking on, 3:232n1039; licenses, 1:66n42, 1:109, 2:339; A. Lyon addressing, 3:225; as New Testament title, 1:xxv; ordination of J. Coon as, 3:118; ordinations to office of, 1:16, 1:27, 1:112, 1:145, 1:189n387, 1:294, 1:338n18, 1:345, 1:350, 3:122; W. Phelps on, 3:226; presidential candidacy of JS, electioneering for, 3:238, 3:255–256; “presiding elders,” 1:152, 1:455; Quorum of Twelve, sent on missions by, 2:350n842, 2:367; JS establishes office of, 1:452; “traveling elders,” 1:55, 1:67n48, 1:101n142, 1:113n174, 1:189n388, 1:455; B. Young on, 3:225, 3:227. *See also* Elders quorum; First elders; Priesthood
- Elders’ Journal of the Church of Latter Day Saints* (Kirtland, Ohio, and Far West, Mo.), 1:264, 1:267, 1:270n145, 1:296n210, 1:476
- Elders quorum: disfellowshipping by, 2:17, 2:266n417; Far West presidency, 1:458; position of, in 1835–1839 church structure, 1:455
- Elders quorum (Kirtland, Ohio): anointings received by, 1:174–175, 1:178n349; appointment of new seventies, 1:178n348, 1:180, 1:182n365; A. Beman as Kirtland quorum president, 1:155, 1:174, 1:175, 1:178n348, 1:180, 1:181n359–360; “organized” by JS, 1:179
- Presidency*: approval of priesthood licensing resolutions of, 1:194; approved by church, 1:204; E. Greene as clerk to, 1:175; list of presidents, 1:457 (chart), 1:458 (chart); querying church presidency about ordination policy, 1:175–176; seated in pulpits at temple dedication, 1:201; sealing of blessings received by, 1:180–182; solemn assembly attended by, 1:213–216; C. Stoddard confesses to, 1:140n235
- Elders School (Kirtland, Ohio): id., 1:368; attended by JS, 1:84, 1:85, 1:96, 1:99; established by JS, 1:59, 1:60, 1:60, 1:68n51, 1:81, 1:84; E. Partridge and I. Morley to attend, 1:85; to provide ministerial training, 1:111, 1:59; relocated to Kirtland temple, 1:161; H. Whitlock invited to attend, 1:104; L. Wight attending, 1:82n80. *See also* School of the Prophets
- Eldredge, Horace Sunderlin, 3:112n514, 3:158, 3:160, 3:163, 3:403–404 (id.)
- Election (doctrine), 1:343n38, 1:352n72, 3:77
- Elections: city elections in Nauvoo, 3:470; county elections of 1843 in Nauvoo, 3:xvii–xviii, 3:70–75, 3:79; of county officers, 2:64, 2:80; at Gallatin, Mo., resulting in brawl, 1:232, 1:298–300, 1:323; for Illinois governor, 2:106n394, 2:280n476; independent electors, the Twelve voting for, 3:169; meetings in Carthage on Mormon officeholders, 3:75, 3:82; Mormon voting patterns, 2:235; for Nauvoo city offices, 2:254, 2:255, 2:256; rules governing Nauvoo elections, 2:30n89, 2:58n223, 2:261n389; special election for probate justice, 3:97; mentioned, 2:62n244, 2:261. *See also* Presidential campaign of JS; Presidential candidates
- “Elect lady,” 2:45
- Elias (biblical figure), 1:liv, 1:61, 1:85, 1:222, 3:200
- Elijah (biblical figure): coming discussed in prayer meeting, 3:169n751; in discourses of JS, 3:77, 3:86, 3:200, 3:220; keys conferred by, 1:liv, 1:61; sealing hearts of children and fathers together as mission of, 3:167n742, 3:200n878; Second Coming and, 2:148; vision of, 1:221 (illus.), 1:222
- Elk Creek, Penn., 1:12, 1:29, 1:36, 1:368 (id.)
- Elkin, William F., 2:203, 2:383–386, 2:390, 2:394
- Ellicottville, N.Y., 1:32, 1:368 (id.)
- Elliott, David, 1:12, 1:76, 1:79, 3:1407 (id.)
- Elliott, John C.: id., 3:404; arrest and hearing on kidnapping charge, 3:146–147, 3:148; T. Coates fined for beating of, 3:171; forgiven by JS, 3:147; kidnapping of D. Avery by, 3:143n636
- Elliott, Mary Cahoon, 1:77–79
- Ellis, Nancy Rigdon, 1:390, 2:xix, 2:55n209, 2:97, 2:454 (id.)

- Ells, Hannah, 2:244
- Ells, Josiah, 2:266, 2:454 (id.)
- Elmore, E. H., 3:243n1101
- Emancipator* (New York), 2:224n207
- Emmett, James: id., 1:408; in Council of Fifty, 3:202n891; donation from, 1:118; mission to Indians, 3:207n905, 3:262n1196; theocracy expedition and, 3:181n804, 3:182n811
- Emmons, Sylvester: id., 3:404; as counsel for plaintiff in *Dana v. Brink*, 2:282, 2:283; as editor of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:274, 3:296n1364; as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:255n357, 2:260n386, 2:512 (chart), 3:276, 3:296, 3:470 (chart); Nauvoo city council discussing activities of, 3:274n1251, 3:276; as prosecuting attorney in examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:321; rides out with JS, 3:28n98
- Endowment: def., 3:481–482; Nauvoo, endowment ceremony performed in, 1:xxv, 2:53–54, 2:121; JS on ordinances of, 3:24n80; B. Young on ordinances of, 3:xxi n35
- “*Endowment with power*” (*Kirtland temple*): confession of sin as preparation for, 1:160n296; “grand council” as preparation for, 1:148n257; overview of events surrounding, 1:60–61; preparation for, 1:li, 1:58–60, 1:68, 1:172, 1:172n336; as prerequisite to redeeming Zion, 1:44, 1:57, 1:223; promised in revelation to Saints in Ohio, 1:1, 1:6; received at solemn assembly, 1:liv, 1:61, 1:213–216; revelation on Quorum of Twelve and, 1:83; S. Rigdon discourses on, 1:151; JS prays for at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:206–207; JS teaching on purpose of, 1:98–99; as spiritual preparation for church leaders, 1:55; unity as prerequisite to, 1:59–60, 1:157; washings and anointings as prerequisite to, 1:167n314
- England. *See* British Isles
- Enlightenment, 1:xxxiii–xxxv
- Enoch (biblical figure), 1:xvii, 2:345
- Enos, Salome Paddock, 2:211, 2:455 (id.)
- Entertainments: birthday celebrations, 2:39n135, 2:46; circus performances, 3:93; exhibition of West’s *Death on the Pale Horse*, 3:284, 3:285 (illus.); feats of strength, 3:74, 3:75, 3:80, 3:81; fire eating, 3:62, 3:67; lecture and musical concert of W. Keith, 3:153; Millerite lecturer, 3:171; Owenism, lecture on, 3:98; Pleasure excursions on *Maid of Iowa*, 3:13–15, 3:29, 3:61; “rational amusement,” play of, 3:235; theater, 2:236, 3:61, 3:62, 3:235, 3:246, 3:247, 3:248; wire dancing, 3:12, 3:13
- Ephraim (biblical figure), 1:179, 1:239
- Episcopalians, 3:29, 3:35, 3:86
- Ergot, 2:283n499, 2:286, 2:288, 2:290, 2:291, 2:292
- Erie, Lake, 1:40
- Erie Co., N.Y., 1:29, 1:369 (id.)
- ES. *See* Smith, Emma Hale
- Esdras (apocryphal figure), 2:205n91
- Essex Co., N.Y., 1:62n32
- Eternal marriage: ceremonies, 3:25; list of Nauvoo-era marriages added to journal book, 3:3, 3:60 (illus.); revelation on, 3:xx, 3:7, 3:25n89, 3:57, 3:58 (illus.); JS discourses on, 3:17–18, 3:117. *See also* Sealing
- Europe: cholera epidemic in, 1:45n149; O. Hyde mission to, 2:247n296, 2:348n829; introduction of Mormonism in, 1:279n170; T. Marsh plans mission to, 1:306n247; Quorum of Twelve depart on mission to, 1:lvii, 1:334–335, 1:350n61; revelation calling Quorum of Twelve to proselytize in, 1:285. *See also specific countries*
- Evans, Daniel, 3:469 (chart)
- Evans, David, 2:509
- Eve (biblical figure), 1:110, 2:41
- Evening and the Morning Star, The*: overview, 2:530; proof sheet of first Kirtland issue, 1:21, 1:22 (illus.); resolution to continue publication of, in Kirtland, 1:20n53; revelations published in, 1:xxxvi, 3:494; S. Rigdon blessed to assist O. Cowdery with, 1:41; JS prays for more subscribers to, 1:28; subscriptions to, noted in journal, 1:31, 1:49; superseded by *LDS Messenger and Advocate*, 1:20n53, 1:476
- Everett, Addison, 3:279, 3:281n1281
- Everlasting covenant. *See* Covenant, new and everlasting
- Ewing, William Lee Davidson, 3:102n466, 3:135, 3:404–405 (id.)
- Excommunication. *See* Discipline, church—Disfellowshipped or excommunicated
- “Extermination order,” 1:xxv, 1:lvii, 1:333, 2:140, 3:79n362. *See also* Opposition—Northwest Missouri
- Extradition: constitutional requirement for, 2:84, 2:113, 2:129, 2:176–177, 2:222, 2:224; Illinois law concerning, 2:127; U.S. Constitution on liberty of conscience and, 3:67n297
- Missouri Extradition Attempt, 1840–1841*: 2:ix–xxi, 2:214n147
- Missouri Extradition Attempt, 1842–1843*: affidavits prepared for habeas corpus hearing, 2:210, 2:214, 2:387–390 (full text); J. C. Bennett and, 2:75n303, 2:79n313, 2:246, 2:308n628, 2:312; L. Boggs affidavit, 2:176 (text in journal), 2:379–380 (full text); L. Boggs shooting, 2:57, 2:60n227, 2:62, 2:77n307; Justin Butterfield prepares petition concerning, 2:174–176; T. Carlin and ES correspond concerning, 2:8, 2:111–114, 2:128–130, 2:151–153; T. Carlin proclamation offers reward for apprehension of JS, 2:86, 2:160; T. Carlin sees extradition of JS as duty, 2:101, 2:127; documents relating to, 2:85, 2:376 (illus.),

Extradition (*continued*)

2:377-402; T. Ford arrest warrant, 2:200-203, 2:382-385; T. Ford declines to rescind T. Carlin proclamation, 2:179-181; habeas corpus hearing concerning, 2:204, 2:215-225; Iowa arrest warrant, 2:300, 2:335; jubilee celebrating JS's discharge from extradition, 2:236-240, 2:320n683; Wilson Law arrests JS, 2:193-194; Missouri requisitions concerning, 2:124-125; overview, 2:79n312, 2:140, 2:377-379, 2:390-394; plan to capture JS thwarted, 2:126; T. Reynolds requisition, 2:79n312, 2:156, 2:179 (text in journal), 2:380-381 (full text); JS arrested in Nauvoo, 2:81; JS directs Nauvoo Legion to rescue him if captured, 2:87-89; JS discharged from extradition, 2:227-233, 2:265n412, 2:312n647, 2:390-402 (full text); JS hides to avoid capture, 2:83-84, 2:93, 2:96, 2:104, 2:105, 2:106, 2:108-109, 2:119n417, 2:131-132, 2:162-163; JS not in Missouri at time of L. Boggs shooting, 2:113, 2:203-204; JS's friends consult with state officials concerning, 2:173; JS's home searched, 2:125. *See also* Habeas corpus hearing (Jan. 1843); Smith, Joseph, Jr.—Legal involvement

Missouri Extradition Attempt, Spring 1843: 3:xiv-xv, 3:xvii, 3:xxii, 3:7, 3:36-49, 3:53, 3:67, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:72-73, 3:79, 3:81, 3:141n622 Ezekiel (biblical figure), 2:209

F

Fairfield, Ohio, 2:65n255

Faith: laying on of hands and, 2:53n195, 2:209; miracles as fruits of, 2:354; as principle of gospel, 1:xxv, 1:166, 2:18, 2:209; required to obtain gifts of Spirit, 2:212-213; Saints to seek learning by, 1:xxxiv; JS teaching on, 1:97, 1:343n38

Farley, John, 3:296n1367, 3:338-339

Farm (JS's, Hancock Co., Ill.): id., 3:361; map, 2:433; hay making at, 3:62; payment made on, 3:243; JS riding out to, 3:102, 3:107, 3:158, 3:245; JS visits, 2:67, 2:74, 2:78, 2:80, 2:165, 2:166, 2:313, 2:358

Farmersville Township, N.Y., 1:32, 1:49n170, 1:369 (id.)

Farming. *See* Agriculture and farming

Farmington, Ia., 2:243, 2:416 (id.)

Farmington, N.Y., 1:xxviii. *See also* Manchester, N.Y.

Farnham, Augustus, 3:199

Farr, Winslow, 2:260

Far West, Mo.: id., 3:361-362; agricultural companies established in, 1:305; Apr.-Oct. 1838 journal begun in, 1:236; arrest of JS at (1843), 3:318n74; Caldwell Co. citizens' meeting held at (minutes in journal), 1:297-298, 1:302-303; Canadian emigrants counseled to settle in, 1:303n233; candidate for state senate campaigns

in, 1:266; captured gunrunners taken to, 1:319; church conference held in, 1:250; church structure in, 1:458; circuit court holds session in, 1:294-296; congressional candidate delivers political speech at, 1:267-268; controversy over sale of property in, 1:228, 1:246n75, 1:278n169, 1:288n189; Daviess Co. sheriff attempts to arrest JS in, 1:304-305; De Witt Saints evacuated to, 1:324; A. Doniphan leads militia troops to, 2:200n63; A. Doniphan resolves prisoner situation in, 1:320; excitement over disturbances of June 1844 at, 3:293; land purchased at site of, 1:197n407; W. Marks to preside in, 1:290, 2:25; as Mormon gathering place, 1:xxiii, 1:lv, 1:226, 2:24n67; "Mormon War" and eviction of Saints from, 1:lviii, 1:333; petition to make Caldwell Co. seat, 1:293, 1:298; preparations for temple construction in, 1:260n116; revelation concerning, 1:258-260; S. Rigdon replaces W. Phelps as postmaster of, 1:297; Saints celebrate Independence Day in, 1:275-276; Saints to encourage prohibition of alcohol in, 1:293; shipping route from, 1:248n80; JS and S. Rigdon plan expansion of, 1:241n62; JS notes need for livestock and seed in, 1:247; JS recalls events at, 2:198, 2:199n61, 2:200n63; temple lot at, 1:277 (illus.); mentioned, 2:122, 2:196n45, 2:256

Arrivals and departures: D. Atchison arrives in, 1:313n269, 1:314; R. Cahoon and P. Pratt arrive in, 1:266-267; Canadian emigrants arrive in, 1:264n129; church presidency encourages all Kirtland Saints to relocate to, 1:289n194; dissenters depart, 1:274-275, 1:284; O. Granger journeys to and from, 1:290n198; A. King stays overnight in, 1:316; Kirtland Camp arrives in, 1:330n13; T. Marsh and Hyrum Smith journey to, 1:240n59; and H. Kimball relocate to, 1:294; Quorum of Twelve depart from, 1:285, 1:334, 1:344n41; Ray Co., Mo., investigative committee visits, 1:302; revelation directing W. Marks, N. Whitney, and O. Granger to relocate to, 1:289-290; S. Rigdon party arrives in, 1:247n78; D. C. Smith and company journey to, 1:280-281; JS arrives in, 1:237, 1:245; JS departs Kirtland for, 1:229; Samuel Smith, B. Young, D. Miles, and L. Richards arrive in, 1:246

Far West (Liberty, Mo.), 1:296

Far West temple (Mo.): id., 1:371; Quorum of Twelve to depart on mission from site of, 1:285, 1:334-335; revelation commands construction of, 1:258-260; site for, 1:277 (illus.); JS lays cornerstone for, 1:276

Fasting: church meeting of prayer and, 1:349n59; in gratitude for JS's discharge from extradition, 2:245; Kirtland temple as house of, 1:205, 1:206;

- in preparation for anniversary of church organization, 1:223; in preparation for Kirtland temple dedication, 1:203n428; in preparation for solemn assembly, 1:214; in preparation for washing of feet, 1:212
- Fayette, N.Y., 2:149
- Federalist Party. *See* Whig Party
- Feet, washing. *See* Washing of feet
- Fellows, Albert, 3:305–306
- Felon (sore finger), 3:68n304
- Felshaw, William, 1:118
- Female Relief Society of Nauvoo: def., 3:482; J. C. Bennett describes, 2:274; R. Foster donates to, 2:275; letter of JS to, 3:205n898; C. Marvel cleared of slander charges by, 2:46n168; members petition governor on behalf of JS, 2:102, 2:108n398, 2:111n401; new members admitted by, 2:52; ES appointed president of, 2:45; JS addresses concerning extradition attempt, 2:124; JS attends meetings of, 2:55–56, 2:63; JS instructs, 2:48, 2:52, 2:56n210, 2:63n250, 2:66n262, 2:150n507; JS meets with, 3:345; JS organizes, 2:45, 2:46n168; JS writes “epistle” to, 2:48; “The Voice of Innocence from Nauvoo” (W. Phelps) and, 3:198n869, 3:199–200, 3:205, 3:263n1198
- Ferries: Nelson’s ferry (Davies Co., Mo.), 1:271, 1:375 (id.); Wight’s ferry (Grand River and Grindstone townships, Mo.), 1:271, 1:272 (illus.), 1:380 (id.). *See also* Nauvoo ferry
- F. G. Williams & Co.: def., 1:465; Elder Stevens extends loan to, 1:68–69; Hebrew books and, 1:107n159; loan taken out in name of, 1:115; meeting of, 1:217n466; printing operations of, 1:20n53, 1:69n52
- Fidler, George, 2:279n467
- Fidler, Henry, 2:279n467
- Fielding, Amos: id., 3:405; arrival in Nauvoo, 3:159; clothing sent from England by, 2:42; in Council of Fifty, 3:201; letter of attorney to transact business in England, 3:204; return from mission in England, 2:56–57; volunteering for theocracy expedition to Oregon, 3:183
- Fielding, Hannah Greenwood, 3:123
- Fielding, Joseph, 2:16, 3:143, 3:232, 3:405 (id.)
- Fields, A., 2:318, 2:319
- Finances and money: agency of I. Galland revoked, 2:29; city scrip, 3:177n789, 3:178; coins placed in cornerstones, 2:208, 2:73n295; currency ordinance, Nauvoo city council, 2:274–275, 2:276–277, 2:277–278, 2:294, 2:295, 3:177; discourse of JS on economy of Nauvoo, 3:114–116; malpractice suit, judgment against W. Brink in, 2:301; missionaries instructed to travel “without purse or scrip,” 1:35n116, 1:349; Nauvoo temple dedication fee, 3:190; Panic of 1837, 1:liv, 1:227, 1:244n69, 1:266, 2:274n441; payments by JS recorded in journal, 1:43; redress for losses in Missouri, attempts to obtain, 1:338n16, 1:354; settlement with O. Granger estate, 2:32; Margaret Smith power of attorney, 2:42; states, appeals for redress to, 3:xv, 3:132, 3:136, 3:137 (illus.), 3:138, 3:139, 3:153, 3:172; temple committee members accused of misappropriating funds, 2:333; witnesses and jurors, Nauvoo ordinance to pay, 3:164n730. *See also* Bankruptcy; Banks and banking; Counterfeiting; F. G. Williams & Co.; Kirtland temple; Presidency, general church; Property; Taxation; Tithing; United Firm
- Compensation*: of church officers, 1:269; of church presidency for travel expenses, 1:291; of members of Quorum of Twelve, 2:331; of J. Seixas for Hebrew instruction, 1:145; of JS’s scribe, 1:76; of trustee-in-trust, committee members, and recorder, 2:160n535; for work on Kirtland temple, 1:58, 1:96
- Debts*: bill receipts of G. Harris, 3:274; E. Bosley to raise money for payment of, 1:35n113; Justin Butterfield owed for legal services, 2:234–235, 3:165n734, 3:241n1087; of Carter, Cahoon & Company, 2:276; for construction of Kirtland temple, 1:200n414; O. Cowdery involvement in lawsuits against Saints to collect, 1:251, 1:278n169; Egyptian mummies purchased by JS, 3:165n734; Far West temple to be built without incurring, 1:260; of F. G. Williams & Co., 1:217n466; A. Fuller settlement of, 2:16; of I. Galland to JS, 2:51n188; O. Granger settling, in Kirtland, 1:246n76, 1:290n197, 1:339, 2:32n104, 2:40n138; high council proposes payment plan for JS debt, 2:178; Illinois law concerning attachment of property for debt, 2:301n588; Kirtland properties to be turned out for debts, 1:289–290, 2:24–25; of lumber operation, 2:68n274; method of recording, 1:117n194; Nauvoo mayor’s court hears case involving R. Foster, 2:319; performance to discharge, 3:235n1054; prayers concerning, 1:46, 1:62, 1:73n60; of J. Remick to JS, 2:153, 2:257, 2:336; sale of lands in Nauvoo help defray, 2:355; settlement with E. Chase, 2:36; settlement with E. Hunter, 2:133; settlement with W. Marks, 2:46, 2:48; settlement with R. Peirce, 2:39; settlement with O. Snow, 2:39; JS borrows to pay, 2:30, 2:57; JS compiles list of, 2:51; JS cosigns note for purchase of steamboat, 2:177n589; JS incurs to buy land for settlement in Commerce, 2:264n405; JS pays, 1:115, 2:65, 2:254, 3:249; of C. Street and others for steamboat, 2:350n843; of United Firm, 1:26, 1:38
- Donations*: J. A. Bennet donates books for benefit of Nauvoo temple, 2:137, 2:142; from British Saints, 2:42, 2:47n172, 2:249, 2:362; J. Carter turns over donations to church, 1:45; cattle donated by Freedom branch, Payson, Ill., 3:96n436; for construction of Kirtland temple,

Finances and money (*continued*)

1:45, 1:58–60, 1:96n124, 1:200, 1:201; for construction of Nauvoo temple, 2:17n45, 2:332; from Sis. Davis, 2:263; from R. Foster for Relief Society, 2:275; for history writers, 3:176; from Kirtland Saints for JS family, 1:117–118; of land by Mr. Taylor, 2:253; from Nauvoo area Saints for JS family, 2:254, 2:263, 2:265, 2:293, 2:294, 2:299, 2:301, 2:316, 2:332; from New York Saints, for Missouri land purchases, 1:46, 1:62n32; procedures for collecting, 2:14–15; procedures for collecting donations, 2:244n277, 2:331–334; recorded in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:3–4; recorded in journal, 1:43, 1:117–118; for redemption of Zion, 1:35n112, 1:40, 1:42, 1:46, 1:58, 1:223; scriptural injunction concerning, 1:293; from J. Tanner prevent foreclosure on Kirtland temple land, 1:47n160; wood chopped for JS, 2:26, 3:162, 3:163, 3:164. *See also* Consecration

Fund raising: for building Nauvoo House and Nauvoo temple, 2:17, 2:18, 2:27n83, 2:71n285, 2:121, 2:244, 2:248n300, 2:249, 2:331, 2:332, 2:365, 2:375n982, 3:8n12, 3:16, 3:17, 3:18n49, 3:25, 3:28n95, 3:54n237, 3:81n373, 3:118n538, 3:190, 3:191–198, 3:217n953, 3:225; from elders, 3:227; for general funds, 2:70; to help pay Kirtland debts, 1:35nn112–113, 1:46; history, collection taken for new book for, 3:122; by O. Hyde and J. Page, 2:49n181; I. Morley and E. Partridge serve fund-raising mission, 1:85n91; to purchase land in Missouri, 1:127n467, 1:226; Quorum of Twelve accused of not emphasizing, 1:66n39; for redemption of Zion, 1:28, 1:29n91, 1:35n112, 1:40; JS denounces “the rich” for not assisting in building temple, 2:52; J. Snider to make arrangements to finance emigration of British Saints, 2:18n48; stock sold for building Nauvoo House, 2:275; for L. Wight trip to Washington, 3:255; F. Williams performs medical services to raise funds, 1:45n150

Loans: W. Clayton borrowing money, 3:69; from J. Coe for purchase of Egyptian artifacts, 1:186n381; from elders, 3:227; to F. G. Williams & Co., 1:68–69, 1:115; from J. Lewis, 1:115n187; from N. Packard to finance Kirtland temple construction, 1:62; for pinery expedition, 3:62; from E. Sabin and J. Hatch, 2:193; secured by J. Myers, 1:42–43; Tippetts advised to make to Kirtland church, 1:46, 1:62n32; from E. Woolley and D. Spencer, 2:70; from R. Young for trip of JS to Washington DC, 3:139n613

Prices: axletree mending, 3:348; cattle, 1:281; cloth, 1:126; flour, 3:176; flour and wood, 2:16; heifer, 3:346; postage, 1:116n190; printing apparatus, 3:168; room and board, 1:21

Purchases and transactions: Bibles, 1:191; bond, 1:38; bookbinding, 1:82; Egyptian mummies and

manuscripts, 1:57, 1:186n381; goods for committee store, 1:69; hay and oats, 1:40; Hebrew textbooks, 1:107, 1:108, 1:180; Kirtland printing office, 1:254n97; Nauvoo printing establishment, 2:33, 2:318, 2:368n943; paper, 2:157; printing office, appraisal and planned sale of, 3:168, 3:346, 3:348; printing press, 1:21, 1:26n71; record book for journal, 1:9; record book for Quorum of Twelve, 2:371; ship venture considered, 3:343; JS reckons with R. Foster, 2:313; subscriptions to church newspaper, 1:31, 1:49

Finch, John (Owenite), 3:98–99

Finch, John M. (Key Stone store owner), 3:210n916, 3:405 (id.)

Finney, Charles G., 1:xx, 1:86

Fire: company organized at Kirtland to guard against, 1:122; destroys *General Pratte*, 2:306; destroys “Mission Institute” chapel, 2:307; fire wardens named, 2:296; at Kirtland board kiln, 1:119–120, 1:122, 1:194–195; at Kirtland shoemaker shop, 1:120; as signal along river, 2:84–85; in visions, 1:88, 1:167, 1:174, 1:211n443, 1:219, 1:247; as weapon, 2:241

Fire eating, 3:62, 3:67

First elders: def., 1:465; JS as first elder, 1:liii, 1:48n161, 1:452; solemn assembly of, 1:68, 1:97, 1:138

First Nauvoo journal. *See* Journals—1841–1842 journal

First Presidency. *See* Presidency, general church

First vision of Deity by JS, 1:xxix, 1:88, 1:100n139

Fish, 2:195

Fisher, Edward, 1:459

Fisk, Hezekiah, 1:458

Fitch, Charles, 2:263n399

Fizzacherly, John, 3:81

Flack, James, 3:267

Flagg, Br., 3:123

“Flats, the” (Kirtland, Ohio), 1:27n79, 1:369 (id.).

See also Schoolhouse (Kirtland, Ohio)

Flavius Josephus, Hyrum Smith reading from, 3:326

Floating Theatre (showboat), 3:61n267

Flood, William G., 3:307

Flory, Edgar, 1:317n283, 1:318n284

Flour, inspection of, 3:101n459, 3:113, 3:162n722, 3:472 (chart)

Folk magic, 1:xix

Follett, King: id., 3:405–406; arrest of J. Elliot by, 3:146, 3:148; arrival in Kirtland, 1:84; discourse at funeral of, 3:xviii, 3:xxii, 3:185, 3:217–222, 3:219 (illus.)

Foote, Warren, 1:306n241, 1:318n287, 2:20n59

Ford, Edward R.: id., 2:455; accompanies T. King in arrest of JS, 2:81n317; as Missouri agent to receive JS, 2:86, 2:126n437, 2:179; searches JS’s home, 2:125–126; mentioned, 2:381, 2:384, 2:391–392

- Ford, Johnathan, 2:373
- Ford, Susanna, 2:224
- Ford, Thomas (governor of Illinois): *id.*, 3:406; affidavits on Nauvoo habeas corpus hearing sent to, 3:54; arrival in Carthage (June 1844), 3:295–297; Avery kidnapping affidavits, petitions, and letters sent to, 3:140–141, 3:143, 3:148n659, 3:155n697; J. C. Bennett and, 2:xviii; elected Illinois governor, 2:106n394; *History of Illinois*, 2:239n256, 3:73n337, 3:492; image of, 2:180 (illus.); informed of JS habeas corpus hearing, 2:228; involvement in JS extradition case, 2:378; issues arrest warrant for JS, 2:195, 2:203, 2:219, 2:235, 2:383–385 (full text); judicial review of extradition case, advising JS to come to Springfield for, 2:174n582; meets with Justin Butterfield and others, 2:176; Missouri charge of treason against JS (1838) and, 2:204; Missouri extradition efforts against JS and, 2:1842–1843, 3:xiv, 3:36, 3:37, 3:38n149, 3:48, 3:49, 3:53, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:73, 3:79n362, 3:81; “Mormon Jubilee” mentioning, 2:237; Nauvoo policemen advised by JS to keep Ford apprised of threats against Saints, 3:153n689; “not a religionist,” 2:205; order discharging JS, 2:235, 2:402 (full text); petitions regarding Missouri violence against Mormons sent to, 3:xv, 3:49, 3:55n246, 3:140–141; political electioneering, advising JS to refrain from, 2:235; promises protection to JS for habeas corpus hearing, 2:181; public arms for Nauvoo Legion and, 3:97, 3:106n490, 3:119, 3:126, 3:306; “puke,” on origins of term, 3:46n193; recommends repeal of Nauvoo charter, 2:174, 2:177, 2:196n42; on revolt of Carthage Greys, 3:310n22; on rumors of new intent of Missouri governor to extradite JS, 3:141n622; John Smith asked by JS to petition, 3:288n1313; JS petitions for new arrest warrant, 2:200; on Hyrum Smith speaking for election of J. Hoge, 3:71n330; special agent sent to Nauvoo to gather information, 3:53, 3:71, 3:326; state supreme court judges advise, 2:178; mentioned, 1:xxvii, 2:74n301, 2:194n30, 2:246, 2:280n476, 2:382–383, 2:385, 2:392
- Correspondence*: on destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press and gathering of mob in Carthage, 3:282–283, 3:284, 3:286, 3:287, 3:289, 3:295, 3:297, 3:301–302, 3:305, 3:318n73, 3:322, 3:333–334, 3:337, 3:338, 3:339; J. Hall and S. Patrick letters forwarded, 3:83; on jailing of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:314–315; letter to JS, 2:179–181; open letter in *Warsaw Signal* about anti-Mormon meetings, and “Pacific Innuendo” response to, 3:178, 3:181; read at Nauvoo temple fund-raising meeting, 3:194; with JS on possibility of Missouri mob invading Illinois, 3:101n462–463, 3:155n697
- Final days of JS*: arrest of JS and Hyrum Smith for treason, 3:307n12; company sent to protect Nauvoo from feared attack by Laws and Higbees, 3:310; on conditions in which JS and Hyrum Smith should be kept in jail, 3:321–322; discharging troops, 3:323, 3:325n111; mittimus committing JS and others to jail, 3:313, 3:314–315, 3:320; mob in Carthage (June 1844) and, 3:292, 3:336, 3:337; Mound, agreement to meet JS at, 3:305nn4–5; to Nauvoo with troops, 3:322, 3:323–325; order for state arms of Nauvoo Legion, 3:306; orders JS and others accused of riot to come to Carthage, 3:xxvi; passes requested to visit JS in jail, 3:325, 3:326; pledge to protect JS and Hyrum Smith from violence, 3:308n16; posse sent to bring JS and others to Carthage, 3:301–302, 3:317; J. Singleton requests withdrawal from Nauvoo, 3:322n100; visiting JS at jail, 3:315–318
- Ford, William, 2:300
- Fordham, Elijah, 1:145, 1:408 (*id.*), 1:459, 2:296, 3:472 (chart)
- “Forks of Grand River” (Mo.), 1:297, 1:302, 1:303, 1:369 (*id.*)
- Fornication. *See* Adultery and fornication
- Fort Madison, Ia.: *id.*, 3:362; meeting of residents with JS on tensions of June 1844, 3:284–286, 3:334; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:15
- Foster, Charles Ambrose: *id.*, 3:406; arrested and fined for pulling pistol on JS, 3:236–237, 3:264n1207; conciliatory conversation with JS, 3:264; conflict with JS, 3:xxiv, 3:183n852, 3:194, 3:236–237, 3:264n1207, 3:267, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:278–279, 3:290, 3:296n1363, 3:300n1378; indictment of JS on perjury/polygamy charges and, 3:264, 3:267; letter criticizing Mormons written by, 3:xxiv, 3:193n852, 3:194, 3:264n1207; Nauvoo city council on immoral and illegal activities of, 3:274nn1251–1252, 3:276; *Nauvoo Expositor* and, 3:274n1250; Nauvoo Municipal Court, failure to appear before, 3:270; watching JS enter Carthage, 3:267
- Foster, James: *id.*, 1:408; as president of Seventy, 1:243, 1:458 (chart), 1:460 (chart), 2:508 (chart), 3:468 (chart)
- Foster, Lucian Rose: *id.*, 3:406; J. A. Bennet on, 2:135, 2:138; on removal of seats from church, 2:155; return from New York, 3:238; visiting JS, 3:240
- Foster, Robert D.: *id.*, 3:406–407; arbitration of land case involving, 2:245; arrest of M. Cook on bastardy charges and, 3:158, 3:160n711, 3:161n718; case concerning debt and, 2:319; confesses to abusing H. Sherwood and S. H. Smith, 2:61; conflict with JS, 3:xxiv, 3:194, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:228–232, 3:236–240, 3:244n1104, 3:245–246, 3:247, 3:250, 3:259–260, 3:264, 3:272–273, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:277n1261, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:296n1363, 3:300n1378;

- Foster, Robert D. (*continued*)
 conflict with JS, 2:271–273; court-martial of, 3:247, 3:273n1244; defends himself to JS, 2:275–276; directed to keep journal for JS, 2:iii; donation given for new book for history, 3:122; dream of JS regarding, 3:281; J. Easton acquitted for beating of Chism by, 3:211; elected as school commissioner, 3:74n339, 3:75; excommunication of, 3:xxiv, 3:232, 3:239n1074, 3:273n1243; fleeing Nauvoo, 3:279n1272; Granger lot certified by, 3:85n389; “gross unmaisonic conduct” charges against, 3:241n1086; hearing of J. Elliot in Avery kidnapping before, 3:146; indictment of JS on perjury/polygamy charges and, 3:259–260, 3:264, 3:267; inspecting land with JS, 2:78; as justice of the peace, 2:313; letter to H. Norton, 3:290; Mammoth Hotel and, 2:273n434, 2:275, 2:436–437 (map), 3:167; Nauvoo city council on immoral and illegal activities of, 3:274nn1251–1252, 3:276; *Nauvoo Expositor* and, 3:xxv, 3:273n1250, 3:277n1261, 3:279n1272; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:371, 2:517 (chart), 3:247, 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo Municipal Court, failure to appear before, 3:270; Nauvoo policemen arrested for false imprisonment and, 3:212; opposition press set up by, 3:245–246; perjury claim against JS, 3:259–260; possible rapprochement with, 3:272–273; public reading of letter from T. Ford by, 3:194; reports return of JS to Nauvoo, 3:41, 3:42n167; runs for Nauvoo city office, 2:254, 2:261; JS and B. Young visit, 2:277; threat against life of JS, 3:31n29; unchristian conduct charges against, 2:62, 3:229, 3:232, 3:273n1243; D. Wells prosecuting for unpaid lots, 3:246; witness at *Dana v. Brink* trial, 2:281, 2:291, 2:292; mentioned, 2:43, 2:263, 2:310, 2:314
- Foster, Sarah Phinney, 3:207n906, 3:229n1027, 3:237
- Foster, Solon, 1:112, 2:519, 3:476 (chart)
- Fountain Green, Ill.: id., 3:362; county elections of 1834 in, 3:74n339; pleasure ride of JS through, 3:17; rifle company joining mob in Carthage, 3:292n1341; JS staying near, 1:342
- Fourth of July celebrations: in Far West (1838), 1:231, 1:275–276; in Nauvoo (1843), 3:50–52, 3:51 (illus.)
- Foutz, Jacob, 2:509, 3:105, 3:407, 3:469 (chart)
- France, 3:242n1095, 3:244
- Francis, Simeon, 2:235
- Freedom, N.Y.: id., 1:369; church conference in, 1:66n39, 1:157, 1:157n284, 1:159n291; JS and P. Pratt hold meeting in, 1:32
- Freedom branch (Payson, Ill.), 3:96n436
- Freedom of religion. *See* Liberty of conscience
- Freeman, Elam, 3:295
- Freemasons. *See* Masons; Nauvoo Masonic Lodge
- French, Newton, 3:164n732
- French, Peter, 1:281n176
- “French Farm” (Kirtland, Ohio), 1:26n70, 1:281, 1:369 (id.)
- “Friendly Hint to Missouri, A” (W. Phelps), 3:199
- Friendship: defined as principle of Mormonism by JS, 3:65–66; names of JS’s faithful friends recorded in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:93–96, 2:115–116; S. Rigdon’s ability to win, 1:18; JS expresses affection for wife and children, 1:xxx. *See also* Charity; Love; Unity
- Frierson, John A.: id., 3:407; memorial to Congress on behalf of Mormons written by, 3:xv, 3:124n558, 3:130n581, 3:134–135, 3:138n601, 3:139n612, 3:140n615; public reading of letter from, 3:243
- Frodsham, John, 3:155
- Fugitive from justice. *See* Extradition
- Fugitive slave law, 2:220
- Fuller, Amos, 3:343
- Fuller, Amos Botsford, 2:16, 2:16n42, 2:20–21, 2:456 (id.)
- Fuller, Elijah, 1:188
- Fuller, Samuel W., 3:19, 3:23, 3:407 (id.)
- Fullmer, David: id., 3:408; appointed to theocracy expedition, 3:181n804; money for stone to build JS house given to, 2:275; as Nauvoo high council member, 1:459 (chart), 2:508 (chart), 3:469 (chart)
- Fullmer, John Solomon: id., 3:408; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:517 (chart), 3:474 (chart); pistol given to JS by, 3:327n128, 3:328 (illus.); on posting bond for riot charges in *Nauvoo Expositor* case, 3:312n37; to Quincy with JS, 1:353; reminiscences of, 3:492; sent to Nauvoo to locate witnesses for treason trial, 3:325; with JS and Hyrum Smith in jail, 3:313n43, 3:323; as treasurer, 2:513 (chart); on visit of T. Ford to JS in jail, 3:315; volunteering for theocracy expedition to Oregon, 3:183
- Fullness of times. *See* Dispensation
- Fund raising. *See* Finances and money—Fund raising
- Funerals: J. Adams, 3:74n341, 3:81, 3:109–110; S. Brunson, 2:xviii; K. Follett, 3:217–222, 3:219 (illus.); N. Harris, 1:106; S. Johnson, 1:198; E. S. Law, 3:211; E. Marks, 2:50; J. Marsh, 1:267; Sylvester M. Smith, 1:122; Joseph Williams, 1:270. *See also* Deaths; Old burying ground

G

- Gabriel (biblical figure), 1:98, 2:149
- Gadianton robbers, 2:334
- Galena, Ill., 2:v n7, 2:77, 2:174n578, 2:416 (id.)
- Galland, Isaac: id., 2:457; as agent for church, 2:29, 2:30, 2:31, 2:33, 2:39n133; baptized, confirmed, and ordained elder, 1:345; church purchase of land from, 1:336n14, 1:395 (map), 2:432 (map), 3:59n262, 3:107n497, 3:254n1174, 3:343;

- debt owed to JS, 2:51n188; ferry rights purchased from, 3:19n54; Hotchkiss purchase and, 2:29n86; image of, 1:346 (illus.); meets with JS, 2:32; mentioned, 2:267n420, 2:336, 2:337
- Gallatin, Mo.: id., 1:370; election-day conflict in, 1:232, 1:298–300, 1:323; JS and other prisoners transferred from, 1:336n12, 2:279n468; JS and others taken to, for trial, 2:198n57
- Gardner, Br., 2:357
- Garrett, Henry Dwight, 1:176, 1:409 (id.)
- Gates, Lydia. *See* Mack, Lydia Gates
- Gates, Mary, 1:20
- Gathering: def., 2:523; Adam-ondi-Ahman as place for, 1:289; Commerce as place for, 1:335, 1:338n18, 2:xiii, 2:13, 2:354; deteriorating Kirtland conditions bring renewed emphasis on, 1:lv; discourse of JS on, 3:31–33; of eastern Saints to Kirtland instead of Commerce, 1:350n64; “endowment with power” as preparation for, 1:55; expeditions to find new location for, 3:xv–xvi, 3:180, 3:181, 3:183, 3:185; Far West as place for, 2:24n67; of Jews, 3:32n118, 3:33; as key to redeeming Zion, 1:60; as mission of JS, 1:xxiii–xxv; Missouri replaces Kirtland as primary place for, 1:228; Mormon conception of, 1:21n54; Moses bestows keys of upon JS and O. Cowdery, 1:222; new Daviess Co. city planned to facilitate, 1:311–312; opposition provoked by, 1:226; P. Pratt preaching on, 1:349; prayers for success of, 1:26, 1:207–209; removal of church presidency to Missouri and, 1:197; revelations on, 1:31, 1:258, 1:260, 1:283–284; S. Rigdon preaches on, 1:179; “Root of Jesse” entitled to keys of, 1:239; Saints migrate to Missouri, 1:294, 1:306; JS designates Jackson Co. as place for, 1:l; JS on Nauvoo as city of, 3:165n732; JS prophesies concerning, 2:247; JS publishes letters on, 1:101n142, 1:113; JS surveys locations for in northwest Missouri, 1:270–274; tithing and, 1:288; viability of questioned after Missouri expulsion, 1:lvii, 1:334; in West, idea of, 3:xv–xvi, 3:59–61. *See also* Israel, house of; Migration; Zion
- Gause, Jesse, 1:xliv, 1:10n20, 1:48n161, 1:409 (id.), 1:452
- Gay, Alfred, 3:8
- Gayle, John, 2:224n207
- Gaylord, John C., 1:198n409, 1:243, 1:409 (id.)
- Geauga Co., Ohio: id., 1:370; O. Cowdery represents at state political convention, 1:153n272; Mentor Street/Road, 1:113, 1:113n177, 1:374 (id.); Mormon marriage performance and, 1:110n163, 1:165n308, 1:188; JS assists county commissioner in laying out road, 1:137; JS plans to raise funds in, 1:29
- Geauga Co. (Ohio) Court of Common Pleas, 1:7, 1:188, 2:40n140
- Geddes, Thomas, 3:292n1341, 3:315, 3:317n72
- Gee, Salmon, 1:118, 1:243, 1:409 (id.)
- General Brooke* (steamboat), 3:184
- General church presidency. *See* Presidency, general church
- General conferences. *See* Conferences
- General Pratte* (steamboat), 2:306
- General Smith's Views of the Powers and Policy of the Government of the United States*: on abolition of slavery, 3:187n824; composition of, 3:169n748, 3:173n775; *Daily Globe* commentary on, 3:231n1034; missionaries presenting, 3:226n1016; prayer for dissemination of, 3:183; printing and publishing of, 3:171n761, 3:174 (illus.), 3:183; public reading of, 3:175, 3:179, 3:194; sent to U.S. government officials, 3:184; title page, 3:174 (illus.)
- Genesee Co., N.Y., 1:29, 1:147, 1:370 (id.)
- Geneseo, N.Y., 1:28, 1:31, 1:34, 1:370 (id.)
- Geneva, Scott Co., Ill., 2:241n260, 2:416 (id.)
- Gentiles: defined, 3:482–483; grafting of, 3:223n993
- German language: preaching in, 3:141; JS studying, 2:191, 2:254, 2:255, 2:256, 2:263, 2:264, 2:267, 2:276, 2:279, 2:297, 3:205, 3:206, 3:207, 3:222, 3:271
- Germany, mission to, 2:370
- Gheen, William A., 2:74, 2:172
- Gibbs, Elisabeth, 1:20
- Gibbs, Gideon, 3:300n1378
- Gibbs, Josiah M., 1:107n159
- Gibbs, Nancy Miranda. *See* Cahoon, Nancy Miranda Gibbs
- Gifts of the Spirit: manifested around time of Kirtland temple dedication, 1:223; manifested by those who have faith, 2:354; outpouring of, expected in Kirtland temple, 1:li; Hyrum Smith and B. Young discourses concerning, 2:18; JS discourse concerning, 2:212–213. *See also* Endowment—“Endowment with power”; Holy Ghost
- Healings*: baptism for healing the sick, 2:161; of malaria victims, 1:348, 1:349, 1:349n56; of P. Rigdon, 1:190; of S. Rolfe, 2:73; of JS and W. Parrish, 1:111; JS discourse concerning, 2:213; of J. Smith Sr., 1:71, 1:72; by women, 2:52; of A. Works, 1:119, 1:121. *See also* Health and illness
- Prophecy*: at anointing meeting, 1:170, 1:174n340; on arrangements for migration, 2:18; on being rid of old enemies in five years, 3:183n817; J. C. Bennett book, on those associated with, 2:139; on bloodshed in South Carolina, 2:306n609, 2:324; on building up a city, 2:233; on childbirth of M. Smith, 1:75–76; to congregation at Perrysburg, N.Y., 1:32; on Congress if it fails to protect Mormons, 3:145; on deliverance from debt, 1:47; discourses of JS concerning, 2:206,

Gifts of the Spirit (*continued*)

2:213, 2:265; on S. Douglas, 2:205; on extradition to Missouri, 2:209; false reports, on those who circulate, 2:60–61, 2:122–123; on freezing up of Ohio River, 3:132; on gathering of mob in Carthage, 3:333; on gathering of Saints, 2:247; on habeas corpus hearing, 2:214; on D. Hurlbut, 1:37; in Kirtland temple, 1:211n443, 1:213, 1:214, 1:215; on mission of elders, 2:123; must be fulfilled before Second Coming, 2:263; on A. Perry, 2:310; on registry of deeds, 2:34; on O. Rockwell, 2:309; at sealing meeting, 1:182n361; on Second Coming, 2:279n470, 2:337–338; on sickly season, 3:300; on J. Sloan, 2:261; on W. Smith's future repentance, 1:81; of F. Williams, on JS visit to Pittsburgh, 1:9

Tongues: at anointing meeting, 1:172, 1:174n340; in Kirtland temple, 1:211n441, 1:211n443, 1:213n449, 1:214n453, 1:215; at prayer meeting, 1:73; at sealing meeting, 1:182; JS discourses concerning, 2:18, 2:213; JS prays for, 1:207; JS teaches Quorum of Twelve concerning, 1:343n38; in Sunday meeting, 1:160; mentioned, 2:209

Visions: at anointing meeting, 1:170, 1:172; of celestial kingdom [D&C 137], 1:56, 1:57, 1:167–168 (text in journal), 1:169 (illus.); Z. Coltrin sees, 1:174–174, 1:182; of Jesus Christ, at solemn assembly, 1:215–216; of Jesus Christ, Moses, Elias, and Elijah [D&C 110], 1:217, 1:219–222 (text in journal), 1:220–221 (illus.); H. Kimball sees, of apostle John, 1:171n331; in Kirtland temple, 1:211n443, 1:211nn439–440; S. Marks relates vision of deceased brothers, 2:244; R. Matthews recounts, seen by prophet Daniel, 1:92; R. Orton sees, of angels, 1:174; at sealing meeting, 1:182n361; JS and others see, of completed Kirtland temple, 1:55; JS relates vision of resurrection of family members, 2:360; JS's early visions, 1:87–91, 1:100, 1:210n438; JS sees, of Quorum of Twelve, 1:168; JS sees, of W. Marks, 1:247; JS sees "glorious vision," 1:175; JS sees in night, 1:172, 1:175; W. Smith sees, 1:174, 1:182; Sylvester Smith sees, 1:171, 1:174; of three kingdoms of glory [D&C 76], 1:xvi; mentioned, 2:209. *See also* God—Visions of; Jesus Christ—Visions of

Gilbert, Algernon Sidney, 1:38, 1:409 (id.)

Gilbert, Jeffrey (Baron), 2:282

Gillespie, Joseph, 2:206

Gillet, Truman, Jr., 2:17, 3:291, 3:408 (id.)

Gillett, John, 3:258n1174

Gillett (Gillet), John; conversing with JS, 2:351; land sold to church by, 2:29n86, 2:277n456, 2:327n718, 2:351, 2:432 (map)

Gilmore, Mr., 1:10

Glasgow (ship), 3:238n1071

Gnolom, 3:222

God: Book of Mormon witnesses and, 2:149; character and dwelling place of, 2:324; church and Kingdom of, differentiated, 3:231n1036; commandments of, 1:97, 1:227; continuing revelation from, 1:xvi, 1:xxxiii, 1:xxv; debate on, 1:120–121, 1:124; gaining knowledge of, 2:53; "King Follett discourse" on mortal past of and human progression to, 3:xviii, 3:xxii, 3:185, 3:217–222, 3:219 (illus.); Kirtland temple as house of, 1:205; Methodist minister, interviewed about God of no body or parts, 3:12; nature of, 2:326; oneness of church compared to godhead, 3:34; plurality or multiplicity of, 3:273n1250, 3:284n1300; JS explains dealings of, with ancients, 1:124; JS relies on inspiration of, for preaching, 1:xlvi; "Spirit of God" (hymn), 1:210n437, 2:206, 2:350

Visions of: first vision of Deity by JS, 1:xix, 1:88, 1:100n139; in Kirtland temple, 1:211n443; by JS and S. Rigdon, 1:xv–xvi, 1:167n318; by JS in vision of celestial kingdom, 1:167. *See also* Holy Ghost; Jehovah; Jesus Christ; Kingdom of God

Goddard, Stephen, 2:255n356

Goforth, William G.: id., 3:408–409; R. Foster and, 3:228; at state convention in Nauvoo, 3:253; visiting JS, 3:251

Gold plates, 1:xvi, 1:xx, 1:88, 1:89. *See also* Book of Mormon

Goldthwaite, Lydia. *See* Knight, Lydia Goldthwaite Bailey

Goliath (biblical figure), 1:133

Goodale (Goodell), Jackson, 3:345, 3:346

Goodrich, Mr. and Mrs., 1:73

Goodridge, Riley, 3:31

Goodwin, Philo, 3:140, 3:141

Gordon, Thomas, 1:458

Gospel Reflector, 3:170n78

Gould, Dean C., 1:67–68, 1:410 (id.)

Gould, John: id., 1:410; accompanies JS on recruiting mission, 1:31, 1:32; conflict in Jackson Co. and, 1:6, 1:20; high council of, 1:67–68; rejected as president of Seventy, 1:243

Gouldsmith, Gilbert, 2:299n574, 2:313n653

Gove, Carlos, 2:517, 3:475 (chart)

Government: failure of to protect Mormons, 1:xxvii, 1:58, 1:335, 1:338n116; land purchases from, 1:230–231, 1:273n149; R. Matthews's teachings on future ruin of, 1:92; Nauvoo as free government, 2:353–354; JS prays for leaders of, 1:208. *See also* Congress, U.S.; Democracy; Law; Politics; President of the United States; *and specific jurisdictions*

Grand River: id., 1:370; church leaders survey for settlement on, 1:270, 1:271, 1:273; "Forks of Grand River" (Mo.), 1:297, 1:302, 1:303, 1:369 (id.); image of, 1:272 (illus.); Mormon settlement on, 1:248n80

- Granger, Carlos: id., 3:409; deed from G. Robinson, 3:9; at JS dinner party, 2:244, 2:245n285; JS visits, 2:96; mentioned, 2:31, 2:266
- Granger, Gilbert, 2:32n104, 2:40, 2:40n138, 2:256n360
- Granger, Lydia Dibble, 2:248, 2:305–306, 2:309, 3:84, 3:348
- Granger, Oliver: id., 3:409; appointed to Kirtland high council, 1:243; as church agent in Kirtland, 1:246n76, 1:290, 1:339n21, 2:25, 2:32n104, 2:40n138, 2:256, 2:276n453; death of, 2:32n104, 3:68n310; directed to relocate to Zion, 1:290; estate of, 2:32, 2:40, 2:40n138; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); lot deeded to widow of, 3:84; power of attorney for church in Kirtland, 3:68, 3:99; purchase of Half-Breed Tract land by, 3:107n497; revelation carried from Far West to Kirtland by, 1:289n194; JS remembers in letter, 1:246; mentioned, 2:24n67, 2:40n140
- Revelation for*: 1:289–290, 2:24–25
- Granger, Sabra, 2:261, 2:458 (id.)
- Grant, David, 2:305
- Grant, George Davis, 3:265, 3:409 (id.)
- Grant, Jedediah Morgan: id., 3:410; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; clipping of words by, 2:369, 2:370n951; preaching by, 3:243, 3:276; voted to go to Philadelphia, 2:339
- Grant, Joshua, 2:339, 2:350, 2:369, 2:370n951
- Gray, Dr., 2:205
- “Great Flood” (1844), 3:235n1055
- Greek language, 1:107, 1:135
- Greeley, Horace, 2:xxviii
- Green, Harvey, 1:458
- Greene, Evan Melbourne, 1:175, 1:410 (id.)
- Greene, John Portineus: id., 3:410–411; accompanying JS and Hyrum Smith to jail, 3:313, 3:314; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; affidavits on gathering of mob in Carthage, 3:294, 3:296; appointed to Kirtland high council, 1:149, 1:456; arms purchased for defense of Nauvoo by, 3:290, 3:337; complaint of F. Higbee against, 3:212–213; destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* establishment and, 3:xxv, 3:277n1259, 3:281n1281, 3:316n65, 3:318n79; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; R. Foster conflict with JS and, 3:232, 3:237; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:260; at meeting between JS and T. Ford, 3:317; at meeting of the Twelve on JS’s presidential campaign, 3:169; as member of Missouri high council, 1:458; as Nauvoo assessor and collector, 3:471 (chart); as Nauvoo city councilor, 2:511; as Nauvoo city marshal, 3:149, 3:176n783, 3:216, 3:236, 3:471 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521, 3:476 (chart); opposed at Kirtland conference as high council member, 1:243; ordered to keep brethren from crowding around JS’s door, 3:338; ordered to keep the peace in Nauvoo in expectation of mob attack, 3:289nn1322–1323, 3:316n65, 3:318n70; payment of JS to, 3:269; at prayer meeting, 3:248; Quincy conference attended by, 3:244, 3:248; returning from mission with immigrants, 3:118; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312; Jeremiah Smith under protection of, 3:263n1201; A. Spencer arrest, 3:264n1207; staying at Hamilton’s Hotel, 3:323; visiting JS in jail, 3:323; witness list for examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges sent to, 3:321n96
- Greene, John Young, 3:264n1204
- Greenhalgh, Mary Clough, 3:29
- Greenhalgh, William, 3:29
- Greenleaf, David, 3:97, 3:315, 3:411 (id.)
- Green Mountain Boys, appeal of JS to, 3:xxv, 3:132, 3:136, 3:137 (illus.), 3:138, 3:139, 3:153, 3:172n769
- Green Plains, Ill., militia from, 3:292–293
- Gregg, Thomas, 3:308n22
- Griffith, Br., 2:266n417
- Griffith, Sarah. *See* Richards, Sarah Griffith
- Grindstone Fork, Mo., 1:274n151
- Gristmill (Kirtland, Ohio), 1:28n79
- Grocers’ licenses, 3:145, 3:162n722
- Grog shops, 3:78, 3:79
- Grouard, Benjamin Franklin, 3:16n37, 3:22n77, 3:110, 3:411 (id.)
- “Grove” (Nauvoo, Ill.): id., 3:362; address of JS after habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment, 3:42–48; church’s fourteenth-anniversary meeting, 3:214; laborers’ meeting in, 3:38; Nauvoo high council meeting at, 3:91
- Grove Creek, Mo., 1:273, 1:370 (id.)
- Grover, Thomas: id., 1:410; on Commerce/ Nauvoo high council, 1:459; departure of from Kirtland creates vacancy in high council, 1:243n67; on Kirtland high council, 1:149, 1:456; on Missouri high council, 1:458; on Nauvoo high council, 2:508 (chart), 3:469 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:515 (chart), 3:474 (chart); ordained as elder, 1:145; in rescue party for JS, 3:47
- Groves, Elisha, 1:456
- Guest, John, 2:42n148
- Gully, Samuel, 3:53, 3:120n546
- Gurley, Zenos H., 2:515 (chart), 3:474 (chart)
- Guymon, Thomas, 1:261–262, 1:411 (id.)
- Guymon’s horse mill (Blythe Township, Mo.), 1:261, 1:370 (id.)

H

- Habeas corpus: authority of Nauvoo Municipal Court to issue writ of, 2:34n114, 2:81n319, 2:123, 2:129, 2:151–152, 2:168n556, 2:174; D. Avery

- Habeas corpus (*continued*)
 released on, 3:152; discourse of JS on, 3:42–48; C. Drown case, 3:110n508, 3:112, 3:116; English law concerning, 2:218; federal court issues writ of, 2:203–204, 2:386 (full text); hearing on arrest of JS for treason in Missouri, 3:xiv, 3:xxii, 3:36, 3:42–43, 3:44n179, 3:48–49, 3:54; F. Higbee damages claim against JS and, 3:245, 3:246, 3:253, 3:255; Illinois law concerning, 2:195n38, 2:204n81, 2:223; master in chancery and, 2:83, 2:195; Nauvoo city protective ordinance on, 3:260; Nauvoo Municipal Court authority to issue, 2:81, 3:43n175, 3:44n179, 3:47, 3:70, 3:212n929; Nauvoo Municipal Court hearings on, 3:xiv, 3:xxii, 3:36, 3:42–43, 3:44n179, 3:48–49, 3:54, 3:110n508, 3:112, 3:116; Nauvoo policemen arrested for false imprisonment and, 3:212; planned hearing of JS and Hyrum Smith before J. Thomas, on treason charge, 3:152; in riot charge against JS and others for destroying *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:279–281, 3:301, 3:302, 3:317; Jeremiah Smith case, 3:235, 3:252, 3:257n1171, 3:267–268, 3:278; JS extradition case and, 2:178, 2:193n23; in JS suit against J. Reynolds and H. Wilson, 3:84, 3:90; U.S. Constitution on, 3:46; mentioned, 2:140, 2:161, 2:176n585, 2:194, 2:198, 2:294n551, 2:327
- Habeas corpus hearing (Jan. 1843): ladies attending, 2:210, 2:216, 2:227; overview, 2:215, 2:227, 2:378–379; Willard Richards taking notes during, 2:216–225, 2:227–233, 2:229 (illus.); Saints asked to help defray expenses related to, 2:245n280, 2:263n401; sketch of JS at, 2:221 (illus.); JS discharged, 2:233; mentioned, 2:200n70, 2:210, 2:265, 2:300n586. *See also* Extradition—Missouri Extradition Attempt, 1842–1843
- Hackleton, Samuel, 2:206n94, 2:459 (id.)
- Hadlock, Joseph, 2:260
- Hagar (biblical figure), 2:xiv, 3:57n259
- Haines, Thomas, 3:247n1118
- Hale, Emma. *See* Smith, Emma Hale
- Hale, Jonathan Harriman: id., 3:411; as bishop, 2:509 (chart), 3:469 (chart); election books posted by, 3:74; as Nauvoo assessor and collector, 3:471 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion in June 1844, 3:293n1350; as recorder of baptisms for the dead, 3:69
- Half-Breed Tract (Lee Co., Ia.): id., 3:362; land purchased by Mormons in, 1:344n39, 2:267n420, 2:336–337, 3:107, 3:258; map, 1:394, 2:431
- Halfway house. *See* Littlefield's halfway house
- Hall, J., 3:82–83
- Hall, William B., 2:515, 3:337, 3:474 (chart), 3:475 (chart)
- Halsey, Thankful Cooper, 1:116n189
- Hamilton, Mr., 2:362n899
- Hamilton, Andrew, 3:148
- Hamilton, Artois, 3:160–161, 3:265, 3:281–282, 3:412 (id.). *See also* Hamilton's Hotel
- Hamilton, Canfield, 3:94
- Hamilton, James Baker, 3:148, 3:300, 3:412 (id.)
- Hamilton, Thomas, 1:302n230
- Hamilton's Hotel (Carthage, Ill.): id., 3:362–363; H. Eldredge staying at, 3:160; examination of JS and others in *Nauvoo Expositor* case at, 3:311; image of, 3:266 (illus.); Mormon party staying at during JS's final days, 3:308n21, 3:323; JS staying at, 3:264, 3:265, 3:295n1363, 3:306n10
- Hampton, George, 2:299n574, 2:313n653
- Hancock, Alta Adams, 1:197n406
- Hancock, Levi Ward: id., 3:412; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:519, 3:475 (chart); as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:243, 1:456, 1:458, 1:460, 2:508, 3:468 (chart); song for state convention in Nauvoo, 3:253n1148
- Hancock, Solomon, 1:150, 1:197, 1:411 (id.), 1:456, 1:458
- Hancock Co., Ill.: id., 3:363; church land purchases in, 1:394 (map), 2:65n256, 2:310n638, 2:431 (map), 2:433 (map); map, 3:378; Mormon delegates appointed to visit precincts of, 3:286n1304; stake in, 2:13; mentioned, 2:39–40, 2:62n244, 2:210n123, 2:327n718
- Hancock Co. Circuit Court (Carthage, Ill.): J. B. Backenstos as clerk of, 3:90n419; *Dana v. Brink* appealed before, 2:303n602, 2:364n926; *Amos Davis v. Joseph Smith et al.*, 3:259n1178, 3:345; F. Higbee damages claim against JS, 3:245, 3:246n1116, 3:255, 3:256n1163; indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy in, 3:xxiv–xxv, 3:260–261; records of, 3:491; E. Rhodes land parcel, suit by JS and W. Clayton over, 3:106n489; Street note, dismissal of suit on, 2:350n843; writs and summonses against JS, 3:xxiv–xxv
- Hancock Co. Commissioners Court (Carthage, Ill.), 2:51
- Hancock Democrat*, 3:170n757–758
- Hands, laying on of. *See* Laying on of hands
- Hanks, Knowlton, 3:16n37, 3:23n77, 3:110, 3:110n507
- Hardin, John, 3:213n931
- Harmer, Elias, 2:64
- Harmon, Jesse P., 3:280n1276, 3:280n1278, 3:288, 3:412–413 (id.)
- Harmony, Penn., 2:149
- Harriman, Henry: id., 1:411; payment made to, 1:43; as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:458 (chart), 1:460 (chart), 2:508 (chart), 3:468 (chart)
- Harris, Emer, 1:118, 1:411 (id.)
- Harris, George Washington: id., 3:413; affidavit taken by, 3:300n1378; as alderman in Nauvoo, 3:41n166, 3:81, 3:270n1231, 3:471 (chart); bill

- receipts of, 3:274; as Commerce/Nauvoo high council member, 1:459, 2:508 (chart); as compensation committee member, 1:269; death of father, 1:106n153; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; A. Lyon high council trial attended by, 1:261–263; as Missouri high council member, 1:458; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:261, 2:320, 2:513 (chart); as Nauvoo high council member, 3:245n1113, 3:469 (chart); purchases land in Nauvoo, 2:53n197; JS stays at home of, 1:237; testimony at O. Cowdery trial, 1:253n92
- Harris, Martin: *id.*, 1:412; baptisms performed by, 1:147; death of father, 1:106n153; donation for “delivery of Zion,” 1:43; as Kirtland high council member, 1:243, 1:456; resolution for standardizing priesthood ordinations drafted by, 1:185; return to Kirtland from Palmyra, N.Y., 1:122; as uncle of Martin Henderson Harris, 2:96n359; washings performed by, 1:160n293; witness to JS and W. Smith reconciliation, 1:141
- Harris, Martin Henderson, 2:96n359
- Harris, Nathan, 1:106n153
- Harris, Preserved, 1:106, 1:412 (*id.*)
- Harrison, William Henry, 3:258n173
- Hartford, Conn., 2:326n717
- Hastings, William P., 2:236n244
- Hatch, Jeremiah, 2:193, 2:460 (*id.*)
- Haven, John, 3:472 (chart)
- Hawk-Eye* (Burlington, Ia.), 3:270n1230
- Hawks, Br., 1:73
- Hawn, Jacob, 2:122n425
- Haws, Albert, 2:309
- Haws, Alpheus, 2:309
- Haws, Peter: *id.*, 3:413; in conversation with JS, 3:120; discourse concerning lumber operation, 2:372; letter of 10 May 1843 to colleagues in Wisconsin Territory, 3:15n33; as member of Nauvoo House Association, 2:268, 2:275n443, 2:509 (chart); missions of, 3:120n546; as Nauvoo House Association trustee, 3:469 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); ordinations by, 3:122; petitions JS to publish court decision, 2:303n601; purchase of steamboat and, 2:177n589, 2:350n843; JS advises to “curtail his boys,” 2:309; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS issues writ of attachment for, 2:301; to Springfield with JS, 3:348; on tithing credit for pinery lumbering, 3:189; mentioned, 2:173, 2:195, 2:314, 2:375n982
- Hayes, Ezra, 1:139n232
- Healing blessings. *See* Blessings—Healing blessings
- Healings. *See* Gifts of the Spirit—Healings
- Health and illness: alcohol, medicinal use of, 3:143–144, 3:154n690, 3:162n722, 3:164n730; anointing for purposes of, 3:68; baptism for healing the sick, 2:161; botanic (Thomsonian) medicine, 2:186n3, 2:194nn31–32, 2:280, 2:281, 2:284, 2:285, 2:286n508, 2:288, 2:356, 2:365; brain fever, 3:80n367, 3:138n608; cholera, 1:7, 1:18n46, 1:44, 1:45, 1:45n149, 3:81n370; cholera-morbus, inflammation, and mortification, 3:30; competing philosophies of, 2:281nn486–487, 2:356; confinement for drinking and delirium, 3:70; discourse of JS on proper use of medicine, 3:101n458, 3:115–116; dropsy (edema), 3:233n1041; felon or whitlow (sore finger), 3:68n304; inflammation of the lungs, 3:185n823; laying on of hands for purposes of, 3:69, 3:94, 3:114n522, 3:169n751, 3:269; malaria, 1:334, 1:335, 1:348–353, 2:159n533, 2:356n869; miasma, 2:357; mission of Quorum of Twelve to Europe delayed by ill health, 1:350n61; oppression of the lungs from overheated preaching, 3:69; pox, 3:246n1116; prayer for reasons of, 3:68, 3:93, 3:97, 3:169n751, 3:183–184, 3:216, 3:222, 3:251; raspberry tea, medicinal, 3:269; remittant fever, 3:17n45; scarlet fever, 3:97n442; sickness and death in Commerce, 2:262; JS administers to sick, 1:264; JS attends D. Peixotto lecture on, 1:82; JS claims lower part of town is most healthy, 2:356–357; JS conversing on medicine, 2:299; JS injured by W. Smith, 1:124, 1:133; JS teaches that illness not sign of unrighteousness, 1:352–353; JS views on, 2:200, 2:357, 2:364–365; stomachache and vomiting, 3:126, 3:145; strangers and contagious diseases, Nauvoo city ordinance regarding, 3:41n166; tobacco, medicinal use of, 3:326n119; venereal disease, 3:245n108
- Health and illness of specific persons*: J. A. Bennett, 3:9; S. Brannan, 1:122; W. Brink, 2:285; J. Bullard, 3:70; T. Burdick, 1:84; T. Carlin, 2:126, 2:128; E. Chase, 2:32; Elder Clark, 1:111; J. Coolidge, Jr., 3:184–185; M. Dana, 2:283–293; C. Drown, 3:112n514; E. Durfee, 2:293, 2:297; T. Ford, 2:204; F. Higbee, 3:246n1116; J. Hitchcock, 1:110; V. Knight, 2:80; H. Law, 3:97n442; W. Law, 3:112; S. Lyon, 2:193; W. Marks, 3:112; S. Marks, 2:244; M. Miller, 2:27; N. Milliken, 1:150–151; S. Morey, 2:194; J. Mulholland, 1:335; W. Parrish, 1:56, 1:111, 1:135, 1:140, 1:173, 1:183; D. Patten, 1:151; N. Pratt, 3:138; J. R. Richards, 3:176n785, 3:269; J. Richards, 2:339; Willard Richards, 2:165, 2:244, 2:249, 3:326n119; E. Rigdon, 2:97; P. Rigdon, 1:189–190; of S. Rigdon, 1:151; A. Robinson, 1:119, 1:121; G. Robinson’s wife, 1:247; Smith and S. Rigdon families en route to Illinois, 1:236; B. B. Smith, 3:172n768; Caroline Smith, 2:195n39, 2:369; C. G. Smith, 3:233n1041; ES, 1:106, 1:274, 2:159–164, 2:171, 2:194, 3:30, 3:31,

- Health and illness (*continued*)
 3:96, 3:97, 3:138, 3:253, 3:255, 3:256, 3:257, 3:265;
 F. Smith, 2:165; G. Smith, 2:171, 2:368, 3:172n768;
 Hyrum Smith, 1:183, 3:138; Joseph Smith III,
 1:348; J. Smith Sr., 1:69, 1:71, 1:72, 1:348; L. M.
 Smith, 2:278–279, 2:294; M. B. Smith labor com-
 plications, 1:75–76; M. F. Smith, 2:245n285;
 W. Smith, 1:129–130; John Taylor, 2:133n458,
 2:157; C. B. Walker, 3:68; L. Walker, 3:8on367;
 L. Wight, 2:54; P. Woodruff, 3:169n751; W.
 Woodruff, 2:133n458, 3:138n609; M. Woodworth,
 3:251; A. Works, 1:119, 1:121; B. Young, 2:169, 2:171.
See also Deaths; Smith, Joseph, Jr.—Health and
 illness
- Heaven: classes of beings in, 2:257–258; John’s vi-
 sion of, 2:325, 2:346, 2:404, 2:405; law decreed
 in, 2:326; W. Parrish sees armies of, in vision,
 1:170; records in, 2:132, 2:146–147, 2:148; signs
 in, 2:53. *See also* Afterlife
- Hebrew Bible. *See* Bible—Hebrew Bible
- Hebrew language: dispute over pronunciation of,
 1:145n247; *Grammar of the Hebrew Language*
 (Moses Stuart), 1:107, 1:108 (illus.); O. Hyde
 considers discontinuing study of, 1:127–128;
 prayers to learn, 1:135, 1:164; JS studying, 1:107,
 1:109, 1:111, 1:115, 1:116, 1:117, 1:122, 1:137, 1:140,
 1:183, 1:184, 1:186, 1:187, 1:188, 1:190, 1:191, 1:195–
 196, 1:197, 3:206n902, 3:220n967, 3:257
- Hebrew School (Kirtland, Ohio): id., 1:370; def.,
 1:467; attended by church leaders, 1:59; books
 for, 1:82n82, 1:107, 1:108 (illus.), 1:180n356, 1:191,
 1:192 (illus.); classes organized, 1:179, 1:180,
 1:196; established, 1:xxxiv, 1:liii, 1:143; members
 of school committee, 1:188n384; D. Peixotto
 discharged as instructor of, 1:107–109, 1:143,
 1:161–164; D. Peixotto invited to teach at,
 1:82n79; school committee resolves misunder-
 standing over Bible sales, 1:191; J. Seixas hired
 to teach at, 1:145, 1:173; size of, 1:180n356; JS at-
 tends, 1:142, 1:145, 1:146, 1:151, 1:161, 1:164, 1:165,
 1:166, 1:171, 1:172, 1:173, 1:174, 1:175, 1:178, 1:179,
 1:180, 1:182, 1:183, 1:184, 1:186, 1:187, 1:188, 1:189,
 1:190, 1:191, 1:194, 1:195, 1:196, 1:197, 1:198, 1:199,
 1:211; JS completes course, 1:211; JS lectures at,
 1:143, 1:165, 1:190; JS translates Bible in, 1:195
- Hedlock, Joseph, 3:119
- Hedlock, Reuben: id., 3:413–414; Book of Abraham
 and, 2:39, 2:40; as heavenly messenger, 2:368;
 mission to England, 2:368, 3:15, 3:23n77
- Helm, Meredith, 2:65, 2:461 (id.)
- Henderson Co., Ill., 2:259n380, 2:280
- Hendricks, Daniel, 3:471 (chart)
- Henrie, William, 2:320
- He Pasa Ekklesia: An Original History of the
 Religious Denominations at Present Existing in
 the United States* (I. D. Rupp, 1844), 3:94n431,
 3:95 (illus.), 3:99, 3:272
- Herringshaw, Hugh, 2:435
- Heywood, Joseph L., 3:124n558, 3:243n1101
- Hibbard (Hibard), Davidson (Davidson): id.,
 3:414; attempted shooting of N. Judd near
 home of, 3:166; at city election caucus, 2:254; in
 Nauvoo Legion, 2:517 (chart), 3:475 (chart);
 Nauvoo property holdings, 2:435–437 (maps);
 JS purchases land from, 2:66; testimony at
 A. Davis trial, 2:43
- Hibbard, Sarah Tilton, 2:43
- Hickok, Luther W.: id., 3:414; reported plan of
 Burlington group to liberate, 3:270; in
 Jeremiah Smith case, 3:267, 3:268, 3:269, 3:278,
 3:290n1325, 3:292
- Hicks, John A., 3:337
- Hicks, Samuel, 2:519, 3:475 (chart)
- Higbee, A. J., 3:229n1026
- Higbee, Charles, 2:281n485, 2:291, 2:461 (id.)
- Higbee, Chauncey Lawson: id., 3:414; arrest of JS
 and feared attack on Nauvoo by, 3:310; arrest of
 Nauvoo policemen for false imprisonment and,
 3:212–213; assault on and abusive language to-
 wards police, 3:211–212; conflict with JS, 3:207,
 3:208n907, 3:229, 3:230, 3:231, 3:236–237,
 3:244n1104, 3:248n1123, 3:264, 3:265, 3:267,
 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:281n1283, 3:296n1365,
 3:300n1378; dream of JS regarding, 3:281n1283;
 excommunication of, 3:xxiv; T. Ford and,
 3:295n1362; indictment of JS on perjury/polyg-
 amy charges and, 3:264, 3:265, 3:267; as lawyer
 for Jeremiah Smith, 3:252, 3:257n1171; Nauvoo
 city council on immoral and illegal activities
 of, 3:274nn1251–1252, 3:276; *Nauvoo Expositor*,
 3:273n1250; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:518 (chart);
 Nauvoo Municipal Court, failure to appear be-
 fore, 3:270; as prosecuting attorney in examina-
 tion of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason
 charges, 3:321; as prosecuting attorney in
Nauvoo Expositor case, 3:311–312; threat against
 life of JS, 3:311n29; unchaste and unvirtuous
 conduct charges against, 2:62, 2:63
- Higbee, Elias: id., 3:414–415; death of, 3:30; dis-
 course of JS on death of, 3:75–77; as member of
 temple committee, 2:15, 2:169n559, 2:333,
 2:340–341, 2:509 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion,
 2:516 (chart), 3:474 (chart); on Nauvoo temple
 committee, 3:30, 3:34–35, 3:109n501, 3:110,
 3:119n540, 3:469 (chart); residence, 2:436–437
 (map); seeking redress in Washington DC with
 JS, 3:110n505; JS chastises, 2:31, 2:38; men-
 tioned, 2:162, 2:254, 2:341
- Higbee, Francis Marion: id., 3:415; arrest of JS and
 feared attack on Nauvoo by, 3:310; arrest of
 Nauvoo policemen for false imprisonment and,
 3:212–213; assault on and abusive language to-
 wards police, 3:211–212; attorney to O. Bostwick
 in slander case, 3:184, 3:191n843; conflict with JS,

- 3:xxiv, 3:163–164, 3:184, 3:244n1104, 3:245, 3:246, 3:248, 3:264, 3:267, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:277, 3:279, 3:280, 3:281n1281, 3:300n1378; conversation with JS, promise to reform after, 2:71; damages claim against JS, 3:245, 3:246, 3:253, 3:255, 3:256; evil reports about S. Rigdon put into circulation by, 2:56; excommunication of, 3:xxiv; indictment of JS on perjury/polygamy charges and, 3:264, 3:267; at Laws meeting of those cut off from church, 3:239; Nauvoo city council on immoral and illegal activities of, 3:274nn1251–1252, 3:276; *Nauvoo Expositor* and, 3:273n1250, 3:279; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:518 (chart), 3:475 (chart); O. Pratt affidavit against, 3:163, 3:164; properties of, 2:436–437; riot charges against JS and others for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:280, 3:281n1281; seduction of girl by, 3:246n1116; testimony before grand jury indicting JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:261; threat against life of JS, 3:31n29
- Higbee, Isaac, 2:508–509, 3:469 (chart)
- High council: def., 3:483; composition of, 1:459; duty of, regarding disposition of tithes, 1:289; established by JS, 1:liii; overview, 1:452–453, 1:455, 2:508; W. Phelps preaches on laws regulating, 1:81; position of, relative to Quorum of Twelve, 1:158; purpose of, 1:28. *See also* Kirtland high council; Missouri high council; Nauvoo high council
- Highland Co., Ill., 2:318n667
- High priest (Melchizedek priesthood office): def., 3:483; death of JS, Twelve ordering return of all high priests to Nauvoo following, 3:253n1149; establishment of office by JS, 1:452; Joshua and Jedediah Grant not to be ordained as, 2:369; A. Lyon as, 1:262, 1:263; as Old Testament title, 1:xxv; ordinations to office of, 1:102n146, 1:105n148, 1:149, 1:150, 1:155, 1:189n387, 1:212, 3:253; JS ordained as, 3:104; D. Whitmer to be tried as, 1:255
- High priests council*: 1:11n23, 1:27
- High priests quorum*: anointing of Kirtland quorum, 1:175; former presidents of Seventy return to, 1:243; Kirtland quorum attend solemn assembly, 1:213–216; Kirtland quorum meet to have blessings sealed, 1:180–181; Kirtland quorum members speak in Sunday meeting, 1:198; Kirtland quorum presidency approve priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:194; ordinations of 24 Sept. 1843, 3:103; position of in 1835–1839 church structure, 1:455; presidency of, in Commerce, 1:458, 1:459; presidency of, in Far West, 1:458; presidency of, in Kirtland, 1:174, 1:457, 1:458; presidency of Kirtland quorum seated in pulpits at temple dedication, 1:200–201; Seventy to select presidents over, 1:215; D. C. Smith as Kirtland quorum president, 1:155, 1:171, 1:175, 1:181; JS meets with Kirtland quorum, 1:174, 1:175; JS “organizes” Kirtland quorum, 1:179
- Hill, Isaac, 1:85–86, 1:101, 1:413 (id.)
- “Hill” (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:34, 2:271
- Hillman, Mayhew (Mahew), 1:243, 1:413 (id.), 1:458
- Hills, Cyrus, 3:273n1249
- Hills, Gustavus: as alderman in Nauvoo, 3:471 (chart); at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:512 (chart), 2:519 (chart), 3:475 (chart); plat of Nauvoo (1842), 2:69 (illus.), 3:192n845
- Himes, Joshua V., 2:263n399, 2:342n785
- Hinkle, George M.: id., 2:462; as colonel of Caldwell Co. militia, 1:276n165, 2:199; Independence Day celebration attended by, 1:276; A. Lyon high council trial attended by, 1:261–263; in Missouri high council, 1:457–458; signs church motto, 1:238; witnesses in case of, 3:343
- Hiram, Ohio, 1:xlili, 1:238n52, 2:257, 2:258, 2:417 (id.)
- History: chapter on Mormons in 1844 book of religions, 3:93, 3:94 (illus.), 3:99; church presidency requests history kept by J. Whitmer, 1:249; citizens providing documents for, 3:149; collection taken for new book for, 3:122; completion and publication of, 1:xxxviii–xxxix; creation of 1834–1836 history, 1:55–56, 1:76–77, 1:76n66; dream of JS regarding, 3:18–19; duty to keep, 2:7; “A History, of the Persecution,” 2:20; manuscript history of Brigham Young, 3:25n88; overview, 1:xxxvi; W. Phelps assisting with, 3:70, 3:71, 3:122n551, 3:127, 3:176, 3:187n827; relocation of Cole’s Nauvoo Seminary and, 3:127; Willard Richards involved in composition of, 1:xlx, 3:19n53, 3:40n156, 3:122, 3:122n551, 3:127, 3:176; serialization of, 3:3, 3:5; JS journals as source for, 1:xxxvi–xxxvii, 1:53; JS writes 1832 history, 1:100n140; supplements JS journal entries, 1:475–476, 2:527–528; work on in Missouri, 1:230, 1:249n82, 1:260, 1:263–264; work on recommences in Illinois, 1:340, 1:345; writers given donations from Lima brethren, 3:176; writing of JS history, 1:340, 2:4, 2:171n566, 2:185, 2:188, 2:193, 2:246–247, 2:257, 2:258, 2:263n400, 2:369, 2:530–531
- History of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints* (ed. B. H. Roberts), 1:xxxix, 1:xlvi, 1:xlvii
- Hitchcock, Mr., 2:363n910
- Hitchcock, Jesse: id., 1:413; clerk of Kirtland high council, 1:183; delivers donation from J. Aldrich to JS, 1:117; as member of Missouri high council, 1:456; poisoning of, 1:110; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:121

- Hodge, Abraham: arson complaint against H. Norton, 3:283n1294; blacksmith shop of, 3:176n780; provides security for rental of *Maid of Iowa*, 3:271n1233
- Hoge, Joseph P.: id., 3:415; acknowledgment of Mormon habeas corpus by, 3:70; House of Representatives election (1843) in Nauvoo, 3:xvii–xviii, 3:70, 3:71, 3:73, 3:74n339
- Holbrook, Jason, 2:17
- Holbrook, Joseph, 1:35, 1:414 (id.)
- Holbrook, William, 1:27n78
- Hollister, David Sprague: id., 3:415; in Council of Fifty, 3:231n1035; as delegate to Baltimore national convention, 3:233; as informant, 2:85–86, 2:108, 2:124–125; returns from Springfield, 3:57
- Hollister, John, 1:115–116, 1:117, 1:414 (id.)
- Hollister, Lahasa, 1:458
- Holman, David, 2:335, 3:150
- Holman, James, 3:149n669
- Holman, Joshua Sawyer, 3:149, 3:415–416 (id.)
- Holmes, Erastus: id., 1:414; baptism, 1:105n152; requests revelation concerning baptism, 1:105; visits Kirtland to inquire about church, 1:100–101, 1:105
Revelation for: 1:105
- Holmes, Jonathan, 2:256
- Holmes, Jonathan Harriman: id., 3:416; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312
- Holmes, Marietta Carter, 1:176–177, 1:414 (id.)
- Holmes, Milton, 1:43, 1:117, 1:117n192, 1:414 (id.)
- Holy Ghost: bears record, 1:14n33; as Comforter, 1:352n72; comforts, 1:42; E. DeWolf on, 3:35; directs, 1:47, 1:51, 1:64, 1:105, 1:116, 1:146, 1:172, 1:212; in discourses of JS, 3:34n133, 3:56, 3:67, 3:87, 3:114, 3:218n965, 3:221, 3:222; gift of, 1:xxv, 1:15, 1:53, 1:67n48, 1:166, 1:296; gives utterance, 1:12, 1:15, 1:160; laying on of hands and, 3:56, 3:114n522; manifests will of the Lord, 1:154; outpourings or presence of, at meetings, 1:14, 1:16, 1:32, 1:66, 1:72, 1:73, 1:96, 1:141, 1:151, 1:160, 1:172, 1:179, 1:181–182, 1:184, 1:198, 1:211n443, 1:216; as personage, 2:251, 2:326, 2:405; preaching and, 1:215, 1:353n79; presence of, in F. Nickerson household, 1:31; reproof and, 1:xxix–xxx; Willard Richards and, 2:71; S. Rigdon strengthened by, 1:267; J. Seixas and, 1:187; sin against, 3:17; JS filled with, 1:172, 1:175; and *Times and Seasons*, 2:38; warns, 1:40, 1:181; D. Whitmer prays “in the spirit,” 1:62; worship in Kirtland temple and, 1:206. *See also* Confirmation; Gifts of the Spirit
- Holy Spirit of Promise, 3:23n80
- Honey Creek, Mo., 1:270, 1:271, 1:371 (id.)
- Hoopes, Jonathan, 1:319n289, 2:327
- Hoopes, Lewis, 2:327n720
- Hoopes and Hoopes, Illinois v.*, 2:327
- Horner, William E.: as Nauvoo flour inspector, 3:113n517, 3:472 (chart)
- Horses: accidents involving, 1:281, 2:165, 2:242, 2:265; illness of, 1:280; Nauvoo Legion cavalry, 2:371n961; Savior will appear on a white horse, 2:323; JS notes need for in Missouri, 1:247; JS’s horse, 1:40, 2:74, 2:85, 2:109, 2:280; theft of, 2:90, 2:363, 2:373, 3:xv, 3:139–144, 3:146–149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737
- Hosanna, 1:175, 1:210, 1:467 (def.)
- “Hosanna Shout”: accompanies ordinances, 1:60, 1:170, 1:172, 1:174, 1:181, 1:181n360, 1:182, 1:213n449, 1:214; at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:210n437, 1:211; seals covenant, 1:215
- Hotchkiss, Horace Rowe: id., 3:416; lands purchased from, 2:29n86, 2:277n456, 2:327n718, 3:258n1174, 3:346; letter to JS from, 3:112; in mayor’s court, 3:90; Nauvoo property holdings, 1:395 (map), 2:153, 2:432 (map); retains title to land until paid in full, 2:234; mentioned, 2:142n485, 2:351n844
- Hotchkiss purchase (Commerce, Ill.): id., 2:417; I. Galland role in, 2:29n86; map, 1:395, 2:432; C. Robison doubts validity of title, 2:327n718; JS refuses to pay taxes on, 2:277; mentioned, 2:49n178, 2:234, 2:301, 2:351
- House of the Lord. *See* Kirtland temple; Nauvoo temple
- House of Representatives. *See* Congress, U.S.
- Houston, Samuel: id., 3:416; on annexation of Republic of Texas, 3:197; O. Hyde proposal to consult, on emigration of Mormons to Texas, 3:262n1194; meeting with L. Woodworth, 3:201, 3:242n1093, 3:244n1106
- Hovey, E., 3:107
- Howard, Richard, 1:459
- Howard Co., Mo., 1:310, 1:312n266
- Howe, Eber Dudley, 1:xxii, 1:238n53, 2:209, 2:463 (id.)
- Howe, Harriet, 1:114, 1:122, 1:415 (id.)
- Howe, Sophia Hull, 1:43, 1:415 (id.)
- Hubbard, Elisha C., 1:49
- Hubbell, Laura Fuller, 1:415 (id.)
- Huddleston, Br., 2:266n417
- Hudgens, William, 1:302n230
- Hudson, Ohio: id., 1:371; W. McLellin and O. Hyde travel to, 1:143, 1:145; Seixas family relocates to Kirtland from, 1:196, 1:197; J. Seixas brings Hebrew textbooks from, 1:191; J. Seixas visits family in, 1:184, 1:190
- “Hudson Seminary” (Western Reserve College, Hudson, Ohio), 1:143, 1:371 (id.)
- Hugins, Henry Theodosius: id., 3:416–417; as lawyer for Jeremiah Smith, 3:268n1223, 3:269, 3:278n1266, 3:289–290, 3:292
- Human nature, King Follett discourse on, 3:xviii, 3:xxii, 3:185, 3:217–222, 3:219 (illus.)
- Humphrey, Solomon, Jr., 1:10, 1:11, 1:415 (id.)
- Hunt, Elder, 1:36

- Hunt, Mr., arms purchased by J. P. Greene from, 3:290n1329, 3:337
- Hunt, Jefferson, 1:276, 1:415 (id.), 2:515, 3:474 (chart)
- Hunt, Susanna (Susan) Bailey Smith (niece of JS), 1:76n64, 1:84, 1:415 (id.)
- Hunter, Edward: id., 3:417; consecrates goods to church, 2:70; cosigns note with JS for payment of legal fee, 2:234–235; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:260, 3:261; letter delivered to T. Ford by, 3:287n1310, 3:288, 3:316, 3:322; letter of attorney from Margaret Smith and, 2:42; meets with JS, 2:68, 2:74; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart), 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:153, 2:436–437 (map); settlement with, 2:133; JS hides at home of, 2:126; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS writes to, 2:274n441; subpoenaed as witness in examination of JS and Hyrum Smith for treason, 3:322; mentioned, 2:21n65, 2:195, 2:196
- Hunter, Thomas J., 2:170
- Huntington, Dimick Baker: id., 3:417; affidavit on Mormon War made by, 3:54n238; Granger lot in Nauvoo near, 3:85n389; as Nauvoo city coroner, 2:63, 2:513 (chart); as Nauvoo city marshal, 2:513 (chart); as Nauvoo constable, 3:471 (chart); as Nauvoo coroner, 3:471 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:519 (chart), 3:475 (chart); ordained as high priest, 3:103n477; on possible rapprochement with R. Foster, 3:272–273; purchases land in Nauvoo, 2:299; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:94–95; visits JS in hiding, 2:83; as witness for JS at Sept. 1838 hearing, 1:317; mentioned, 1:250, 1:350, 2:313, 2:323, 2:330–331
- Huntington, William, Sr., 1:459, 2:169n559, 2:508, 3:469
- Huntington, William D., 2:513, 3:471
- Huntington, Zina, 1:348
- Huntsville, Mo., 1:237, 1:245, 1:247, 1:371 (id.)
- Hurlbut, Doctor Philastus: id., 2:464; L. Copley testimony at trial of, 1:216; dissent of, 1:7, 1:25; excommunication of, 1:27; JS and others pray to prevail over, 1:25–26, 1:27, 1:38; trial of, 1:37, 1:38; mentioned, 2:209
- Huston, George W., 3:28n98
- Huxhan, Mary, 3:83
- Hyde, Heman Tilton, 1:34, 1:198n409, 1:416 (id.)
- Hyde, Marinda (Nancy) Johnson: id., 3:417; accompanies JS and Willard Richards on visits, 2:67; Kirtland residence, 1:390–391 (map); living with Robinson family while husband on foreign mission, 3:50n214; plural marriage with JS, 2:xxvi, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); at prayer meeting, 3:179; JS explains records of Abraham to, 2:36; visits JS with O. Hyde, 2:172
Revelation for: 2:37
- Hyde, Orson: id., 3:417–418; accompanies JS to Ramus, 2:321–327, 2:403–406; anointed at prayer meeting, 3:138; on anti-Mormon group near Morley settlement, 3:150n680; appointed to draft regulations concerning priesthood licensing, 1:189; attends conference, 2:330; Baltimore, election of delegate to national convention in, 3:233; chastised in revelation to Quorum of Twelve, 1:83, 1:84, 1:127; as clerk to church presidency, 1:25n66; collection to construct house of, 3:50; complains of unfair financial treatment, 1:123, 1:124–128; confesses and is forgiven for criticizing Kirtland School, 1:66n39; in conflict between JS and S. Rigdon, 3:79n364, 3:85, 3:88; conflict in Jackson Co., 1:6, 1:20; Congress, memorials and petitions to, 3:135n595, 3:140n615, 3:210, 3:213, 3:233n1043, 3:249, 3:252, 3:262; converses with JS and others, 2:254; in Council of Fifty, 3:202n891, 3:206n901; discourses, 1:294, 1:347, 2:206–208, 2:323, 2:348–349, 2:372; Doctrine and Covenants, printing and publishing of, 3:139, 3:140n615; German studied by JS with, 3:222n980; Hebrew class held at home of, 1:191; interprets JS's dream, 2:306n608, 2:324; kings of the world, solemn proclamation to, 3:132; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); letter to JS, 1:124–128, 1:279–280; as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:255n357, 2:260n386, 2:512 (chart); as member of Quorum of Twelve, 1:149, 1:242, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459, 2:248, 2:259, 2:329, 2:373n972, 2:506 (chart); as Nauvoo city councilor, 3:470 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520 (chart), 3:476 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); offers prayer, 2:214, 2:215, 2:334, 2:339, 2:351; at prayer meetings, 3:168; prays with United Firm members, 1:25–26; preaching by, 3:13, 3:50; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:175; proposes collection to cover JS legal expenses, 3:52; questions JS concerning Negroes, 2:197, 2:212; on Quorum of Twelve Apostles, 3:468 (chart); record book for Quorum of Twelve, 2:371; relocates to Far West, 1:294n208; removed from Quorum of Twelve, 1:157n282, 1:335, 1:338n15, 1:343n38, 1:460; restored to Quorum of Twelve, 1:343, 1:460; sent to Hudson, Ohio, to hire Hebrew teacher, 1:143; serves at Boynton wedding, 1:165–166; JS corrects scriptural interpretations of, 2:325, 2:326; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS loans horse to, 2:280; JS visits, 2:263, 2:279; studies Hebrew, 1:187, 1:196; travels with JS to Shokokon, 2:265–266; tutors JS in German, 2:191; visiting with JS, 3:346–348; mentioned, 2:205, 2:225, 2:246, 2:247, 2:266, 2:295, 2:327
Missions: to England, 1:257n111, 1:278–279, 1:294, 1:306n247; to Europe and Jerusalem, 2:37, 2:49, 2:172, 2:370, 3:50n214; to Quincy,

Hyde, Orson (*continued*)

2:308, 2:321; to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:369n946, 3:81; to raise funds to retire church debts, 1:26n70, 1:38n126, 1:126; to recruit volunteers, 1:28

Hymns. *See* Music—Hymns

I

Idiot Witness, or A Tale of Blood (Thomas Haines), 3:247n1118

Illegitimacy charges against M. Cook, 3:158, 3:160, 3:161n718

Illinois: id., 3:363; Act Concerning Justices of the Peace and Constables, 3:311n31; Act to Regulate the Apprehension of Offenders, 3:312n3, 3:312n35–36; appeals, law concerning, 2:364n927; attachment of property in cases of debt, law concerning, 2:301n588; constables in, 3:146n648; election poll book requirements in, 3:74n340; extradition, law concerning, 2:127; fugitives from justice, law concerning, 2:204n81; governor's oath in, 3:67; habeas corpus, law concerning, 2:195n38, 2:204n81, 2:223; M. Holmes mission to, 1:117; illegitimacy statute, 3:161n718; legislature, 2:191n16, 2:277–278, 2:281, 2:294, 2:318n667, 2:324, 2:337; map, 1:393, 2:430, 3:376, 3:377; mentioned in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:239; miscegenation prohibited by, 3:175n668; Mormon settlement in and expulsion from, 1:xxv; Mormons flee Missouri into, 1:333, 1:334; Mormons seek assurance of rights from government of, 1:338n16; Nauvoo charter revoked by, 3:470; as new gathering place, 1:338n18; public arms for Nauvoo Legion, 3:97, 3:106; religious corporation law in, 3:68n308; return of Nauvoo Legion state arms, 3:306; JS relocates to, 1:333, 1:336; state capitol, 2:206, 2:207 (illus.); state convention for presidential election of 1844, 3:234, 3:235, 3:251n1137, 3:253; state house of representatives, 2:196n42, 2:206, 2:256, 2:257n364, 2:294n551, 2:324; state senate, 2:173n577, 2:210; valuation of land in forced sales, law concerning, 2:278n462; wharfage ordinance in Nauvoo and constitution of, 3:192. *See also specific locations in Illinois*

Illinois Land Company, 2:250n310

Illinois River, Ill., 2:240, 2:417 (id.)

Illinois state militia: reportedly marching toward Nauvoo, 2:90; reportedly plan to collude with Missourians, 2:162; reportedly to search Nauvoo for JS, 2:108; mentioned, 2:110, 2:114. *See also* Nauvoo Legion

Illinois State Supreme Court: T. Ford consults concerning JS extradition, 2:174n582, 2:177, 2:179–181; mentioned, 2:176n585, 2:203n71, 2:211n130, 2:218

Illinois v. Hoopes and Hoopes, 2:327

Illness. *See* Health and illness

Independence, Mo.: id., 3:363; anti-Mormon feeling in, 3:82n378; L. Boggs shot at home in, 2:57n217, 2:176, 2:377; destruction of printing establishment in, 1:lii, 1:20n53, 1:475; distance of from Kirtland complicates church government, 1:li; Mormon expulsion from, 1:lii, 1:7, 1:20; as site for city of Zion, 1:xxiii, 1:l. *See also* Jackson Co., Mo.; Zion

Independence Day celebrations: in Far West (1838), 1:231, 1:275–276; in Nauvoo (1843), 3:50–52, 3:51 (illus.)

Indians: Black Hawk War (1832), 3:258n1173; Book of Mormon and, 1:xxii; at conference of 6 Apr. 1844, 3:214; as descendants of Abraham, 1:88; J. Dunham expedition to Potawatomi, 3:84n388; land sold to Mormons, 3:258; letter from Potawatomi to JS, 3:90; at meeting of Council of Fifty, 3:213n931; missions to, 1:xlx, 3:201n882, 3:207n905, 3:262n1196; Mormons suspected to be plotting revolt with, 1:xxvi, 1:lii, 1:318n285; mounds built by, 1:273; Nauvoo and JS visited by Sauk (Sac) and Fox Indians, 3:256n1167, 3:257–259, 3:348–351; passing Nauvoo, 3:40; in pinery, Wisconsin, 3:179, 3:201n882; “The Red Man” (hymn), 3:215; Republic of Texas and, 3:197; rumor concerning JS and, 2:90; JS debates with J. C. Bennett concerning, 2:27, 2:30; JS vision of B. Young preaching to, 1:168; visiting Nauvoo, 3:256–259, 3:269; visiting JS, 2:166, 2:363; Zion, to assist in building, 1:xlx

Intelligence, 1:xxxiv, 2:195, 2:325, 2:404

Intelligence office in Nauvoo, 3:162n722, 3:164n730

Intemperance. *See* Alcohol

Iowa Territory: id., 3:363; branch of church organized in, 1:353n79; church land purchases in, 1:336, 1:393 (map), 1:394 (map); church structure in, 1:459; deeds to land in questioned, 2:337; flight of JS to, 3:xxvi, 3:302, 3:303, 3:305; inconsistent land title law in, 2:337; maps, 3:375, 3:376; JS and others survey land purchased in, 1:344; JS heals malaria victims in, 1:349n56; JS surveys land in, 1:339n24; mentioned, 1:352, 2:327. *See also specific locations in Iowa Territory*

Ireland: J. A. Bennet believed to be native of, 3:xvii, 3:190n839, 3:198; missions to, 3:15n37, 3:68n305, 3:69. *See also* British Isles

Irving, Edward, 1:190

Isaac (biblical figure), 3:86

Isaac Allerton (ship), 3:229n1028

Isaiah, book of, 1:239–240

Islands (on Mississippi River), 2:83, 2:267n420, 2:337, 2:357, 2:417 (id.)

Israel, house of, 1:100, 1:112, 1:167, 1:209. *See also* Gathering

Ivins, Br., 2:70, 2:89

Ivins, Mr., 2:307

- Ivins, Charles: id., 3:418; baptisms performed by, 3:239; in conspiracy to kill JS, 3:300n1378; *Dana v. Brink* case and, 2:292n536, 2:301n595, 2:320; *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:273n1250; purchases land in Nauvoo, 2:53; takes JS across river, 2:89
- Ivins, Garrett, 2:517, 3:474 (chart)
- Ivins, James: id., 2:465; ferry operated by, 2:89; on I. Galland, 2:29n86, 2:31; land sales to, 2:53n197; JS visiting, 3:180
- Ivins, Robert, 2:518, 2:520, 3:475 (chart), 3:476 (chart)
- J
- Jackman, Levi: id., 1:416; Kirtland high council trial, participation in, 1:183; makes donation to JS, 1:117; on Missouri high council, 1:456, 1:458
- Jackson, Mr. (assistant with land transactions), 3:136
- Jackson, Mr. (at Hotchkiss purchase), 2:351
- Jackson, Mr. (Catholic priest), 3:18
- Jackson, Andrew (president of United States): R. Matthews on, 1:92n111; Mormon correspondence with, 1:57, 1:311n262; suppression of rebellion in South Carolina by, 3:158n702; views of JS on administration of, 3:173n775
- Jackson, Henry, 1:261–262, 1:417 (id.)
- Jackson, James, 3:281n1281
- Jackson, Joseph H.: id., 3:418; affidavit of, 3:296; conspiracy against life of JS, 3:xxiv, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:230, 3:261, 3:264, 3:295n1365; T. Ford and, 3:295n1362; mittimus committing JS and Hyrum Smith to jail, 3:315; Mound, agreement of T. Ford to meet JS at, 3:305n5; in Nauvoo Legion, 3:157, 3:474 (chart); perjury/polygamy indictment of JS and, 3:260, 3:264, 3:265; JS discussing with jail guard, 3:326; JS in office with, 3:171; JS preaching about, 3:262; JS recounting “commencement in receiving revelation,” 3:153
- Jackson, Sarah, 1:261–262, 1:417 (id.)
- Jackson, Truman, 1:118, 1:189n387, 1:417 (id.)
- Jackson Co., Mo.: id., 2:417; Camp of Israel expedition to, 1:44; Daviess Co. residents solicit, for aid against Mormons, 1:310; deferral of Mormon return to, 1:44, 1:58, 1:226; designated as gathering place of Saints, 1:xxiii, 1:xlx, 1:l; donations for land purchases in, 1:46, 1:58, 1:62n32, 1:217, 1:226; expulsion of Mormons from, 1:xxv, 1:lii, 1:7, 1:20, 1:253n94; Mormon population in, 1:l; Mormon settlement in, 1:4, 1:6; overview of Mormon-Missourian conflict in, 1:lii, 1:6–7; plans for second expedition to reclaim Mormon lands in, 1:57, 1:64; prayer for Mormons expelled from, 1:26, 1:208; priesthood officers pronounce curses on enemies in, 1:214; report of plot against JS by men from, 2:129, 2:152; revelation directs Saints to build city and temple in, 2:vii; revelations on purchasing land in, 1:31n100; revelations promise return to, 1:26n74; Saints to petition governor to aid return to, 1:64; sale of Mormon property in, 1:253n94, 1:255n100, 1:288n189; JS announces plan to restore Mormons to, 1:28; JS mandates construction of temple in, 1:lii; JS recalls events in, 2:198; JS’s response to Mormons’ expulsion from, 1:24n61; JS writes account of Mormon settlement in, 1:67n48; state officials communicate willingness to aid Mormon return to, 1:41n135, 1:64n34; volunteers from, sent to aid Daviess Co. against Mormons, 1:314n266; mentioned, 2:211n133, 2:263. *See also* Independence, Mo.; Zion
- Jack v. Martin*, 2:220
- Jacob (biblical figure), 2:359n882
- Jacobs, Henry, 2:21
- Jacques, Vienna, 2:285
- James (biblical figure), 2:149, 3:218
- James, Samuel: id., 3:419; appointed to serve mission, 2:368; letters carried to T. Ford by, 3:284, 3:316, 3:322; as member of Kirtland high council, 1:150, 1:456; mission to England, 3:15n37; ordained as elder, 1:145; subpoenaed as witness in examination of JS and Hyrum Smith for treason, 3:322; unable to fulfill high council position because of mission, 1:243n67, 1:244
- Jefferson Co., N.Y., 1:79, 1:372 (id.)
- Jehovah, 1:103, 1:207, 1:208, 1:209, 1:219, 1:309, 2:26
- Jennings, E., 1:121
- Jerusalem: id., 2:418; O. Hyde dedicates for return of Jews, 2:172n574; mission of O. Hyde to, 2:37n127, 2:49, 2:247n296, 2:348n829; must be rebuilt before Second Coming, 2:338; mentioned, 2:191, 2:370. *See also* Zion
- Jesse (biblical figure), stem and root of, 1:239
- Jesus Christ: atonement for original guilt, 1:168n321; baptism of, 2:251; baptized persons taking name of, 1:347; in Book of Mormon, 1:xxii–xxiii, 1:214n454, 1:347n47; children blessed in name of, 1:84n87; crucifixion of, 1:47–48, 1:96, 1:175, 3:114; debate on miracles of, 1:106; “Elias” as forerunner to, 1:222n476; enjoins disciples to travel without money, 1:35n116, 1:349n60; faith in, as fundamental Mormon belief, 3:114n522; feeding of multitude by, 1:214; judging others and, 1:353; meekness and humility of, 1:129, 2:213; Messiah, spirit or authority of, 3:200; as Messiah, 1:209; during Millennium, 2:200; missionaries to preach about, 1:214; as “other” Comforter, 1:352; parables of, 2:250–253; pattern for wedding celebration and, 1:153; persecution because of gospel of, 1:347n49; personal presence of, and faith, 1:97; preaching to Jews, 3:31, 3:114; Quorum of Twelve to testify of, 1:307–308; salvation through mediation of, 3:86; JS disputes H. Redding claims concerning, 2:279; as stem of Jesse, 1:239; temple as house of, 1:205;

- Jesus Christ (*continued*)
 washing of feet and, 1:60, 1:97. *See also* God; Second Coming
Visions of: by C. Finney, 1:xx; first vision of Deity by JS, 1:xix, 1:88, 1:100n139; by JS and O. Cowdery in Kirtland temple, 1:liv, 1:61, 1:217, 1:219–222; by JS and S. Rigdon, 1:xv–xvi; by JS in vision of celestial kingdom, 1:167, 1:168; at solemn assembly, 1:99, 1:215–216; mentioned, 1:170, 1:174–175, 1:175n343, 1:211n439
- Jews: Christ preaching to, 3:31, 3:114; crucifying Christ, 3:114; death of Jesus and, 2:122; gathering of, 3:32n118, 3:33; Gentiles distinguished, 3:482; gospel turned from Gentiles to, 2:121; Jerusalem dedicated for return of Jews, 2:172n574; Mormon mission to, 2:49n181, 3:345; removal of kingdom from, 3:31, 3:67; return from Babylon, 2:208; J. Seixas and, 1:145n248. *See also* Judaism
- Job's Creek, Ill., 2:263, 2:418 (id.)
- John Johnson inn (Kirtland, Ohio), 1:186, 1:372 (id.)
- Johnson, Aaron: id., 3:419; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:263; affidavit on A. Sympton, 3:263n1198; affidavits taken by, 3:294n1356, 3:295n1361, 3:300n1376; Avery kidnappings case and, 3:146–147, 3:148; beating of Chism and, 3:210; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; flight of JS and others to Iowa on boat belonging to, 3:305n2; R. Foster, efforts to indict, 3:259–260; F. Higbee defamation suit against JS and, 3:163; as Nauvoo high council member, 2:508 (chart), 3:469 (chart); I. Rolfe trial transferred to, 3:209; in A. Sympton case, 3:228; trial of H. Norton on riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:283; visited by JS, 3:280
- Johnson, Angeline Sarah Carter, 1:177, 1:417 (id.)
- Johnson, Artemus, 2:301
- Johnson, Benjamin Franklin: id., 3:419; in Council of Fifty, 3:242n1095; donations of provisions for JS brought by, 2:294; on personality of JS, 1:xxix; sealed to wife, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); JS lodges with, 2:307, 2:323, 2:325, 2:326, 2:405; JS preaches on eternal marriage to, 3:17–18, 3:117; JS visiting, 3:117
- Johnson, Ezekiel, 1:198, 1:417 (id.)
- Johnson, Joel Hills, 2:327, 2:466 (id.)
- Johnson, John, Jr., 1:390
- Johnson, John, Sr.: id., 1:417; Boynton wedding hosted by, 1:165; exhibition of Egyptian artifacts and, 1:186; John Johnson inn (Kirtland, Ohio), 1:37, 1:186, 1:372 (id.); as Kirtland high council member, 1:243, 1:456; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388–391 (maps); loan in name of, 1:115; meets with United Firm members, 1:25–26, 1:42–43; returns horse to JS, 1:40; JS testifies in support of, 1:37
- Johnson, Joseph Ellis, 2:10, 2:466 (id.)
- Johnson, Luke: id., 2:466; at Boynton wedding, 1:165–166; church discipline of, 1:242, 1:458, 1:459; as constable, 2:209; Hebrew class meets at home of, 1:196; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); as member of Quorum of Twelve, 1:149, 1:456; removed from Quorum of Twelve, 1:285n187; restored to church fellowship, 1:243n65
- Johnson, Lyman Eugene: id., 1:418; accusations brought against JS by, 1:283n179; attempts to collect debts from Mormons, 1:266n132; church discipline of, 1:242, 1:256–257, 1:458, 1:459; donation of for “delivery of Zion,” 1:43; excommunication of Br. Tiler, 1:40n131; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); as member of Quorum of Twelve, 1:194n401, 1:456; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:73; proselytizing mission of, 1:10n19; removal from Quorum of Twelve, 1:285n187; restored to church fellowship, 1:243n65; warned to leave Caldwell Co., 1:274–275, 1:276–278
- Johnson, Marinda. *See* Hyde, Marinda (Nancy) Johnson
- Johnson, Melissa LeBaron, 3:17–18, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.), 3:117
- Johnson, Orson: id., 1:418; brings charges against W. Smith, 1:142; excommunication of, 1:243n67; fire in shoemaker shop of, 1:120; as member of Kirtland high council, 1:456
- Johnson, Richard M.: *Hancock Democrat* supporting, 3:170n757; image of, 3:125 (illus.); Mormon letter of inquiry to, 3:124, 3:125 (illus.), 3:166n738
- Johnson, Sarah, 1:390
- Johnson, Susan Ellen, 1:198, 1:390, 1:418 (id.)
- Johnson, Thomas B.: id., 3:420; arrest ordered for threatening peace, 3:269; in Jeremiah Smith case, 3:252, 3:257n1171, 3:268, 3:269, 3:278, 3:290, 3:292n1338
- Johnstun, George G., 3:300
- John the Baptist: baptisms performed by, 2:253, 2:343; as forerunner of Christ, 3:67; Masonic festival for, 2:68n270, 3:39; oracles of God with, 2:249n305; ordination of O. Cowdery and, 1:48n161; preparing way for Christ, 2:208; as prophet, 2:250–251
- John the Revelator: Millennium, prophecy concerning, 2:26; Quorum of Twelve's vision of, 2:171n331; restoration, prophecy concerning, 2:81n360, 2:347; JS explains vision seen by, 2:325, 2:345–346, 2:405; JS recounts visitation of, 2:149; will “tarry till” Second Coming, 1:98n130
- Jonas, Abraham: id., 2:467; converses with JS, 2:209, 2:214; creation of Marquette Co., Ill., 2:318; Freemasonry and, 2:45, 2:65; *Nauvoo Expositor* press purchased from, 3:246n114

- Jones, Dan: id., 3:420; accompanying JS and Hyrum Smith to jail, 3:313, 3:314, 3:323; accompanying JS to Carthage, 3:305n5; baptism, 2:352; carrying letter to O. Browning, 3:326; *Maid of Iowa* and, 2:352, 3:8n14, 3:16, 3:29, 3:40, 3:227n1019, 3:230n1030; message to T. Ford on jailing of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:314–315; mission to Wales, 3:16n37; obtains pass for Willard Richards to be in jail with JS, 3:325
- Jones, Josiah, 1:27
- Jones, William, 3:161, 3:420 (id.)
- Jordan, William, 3:305n2
- Joseph (biblical figure), 2:359
- Josephus, Hyrum Smith reading from, 3:326
- Joshua (biblical figure), 2:123, 2:356
- Joshua the Jewish minister. *See* Matthews, Robert
- Journals: Book of the Law of the Lord, journal text in, 3:341, 3:342; W. Clayton's daily account of JS activities (14–22 June 1844), 3:xxvii, 3:282, 3:331–339, 3:332 (illus.), 3:335 (illus.); discussion of relevant contemporaneous sources, 1:475–476, 2:527–528, 3:491–492; images of, 1:xliv (illus.), 2:iv (illus.); lapses in keeping, 1:223, 1:354, 2:iii; law, illustrating JS's understanding of, 2:xii; in possession of scribes during their tenure, 1:56, 1:173, 1:306n244; principal scribes for, 1:xliv–xlv, 1:5 (illus.); Willard Richards as scribe for, 2:xxi, 2:3–4, 2:5, 2:25n71, 2:26, 2:184–189, 2:201, 2:296; JS asks R. Foster to keep, 2:iii; JS begins keeping, 1:xliv, 1:4, 1:9; JS instructs Willard Richards to include more details in journal entries, 2:296; JS records entry in manuscript revelation book, 1:xliv; JS sermons recorded in, 1:xlvi; as source for revelation texts, 1:475; as source for JS history, 1:xxxvii, 1:53, 2:185, 2:188; titles and purposes of, 1:xlvi; use of first-person pronouns in, 2:xxi
- 1832–1834 journal*: list of scribes for, 1:3; notes and memoranda in, 1:31, 1:38, 1:39 (illus.), 1:43, 1:49–51; overview, 1:li, 1:4–6; physical description and custody history of, 1:3; JS and P. Pratt keep during recruiting mission, 1:31–34; JS keeps during journey, 1:25n64
- 1835–1836 journal*: dictation of, 1:56; list of donations in, 1:117–118; list of scribes for, 1:53; overview, 1:liii, 1:55–56; W. Parrish sends to JS, due to illness, 1:173; passages copied in from separate documents, 1:89n107, 1:91 (illus.), 1:111n167, 1:129n217, 1:146n254, 1:162n302, 1:183n369; physical description and custody history of, 1:53–55; JS “compares and corrects,” 1:112
- Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal*: abrupt end to, 1:320; complemented by Sept.–Oct. 1838 journal, 1:323; as documentary record, 1:xlvi, 1:lv, 1:229–230, 1:236n39, 1:240; first-person pronouns in, 1:229, 1:237n47; lapses in keeping, 1:231; list of scribes for, 1:225; overview, 1:lv, 1:229–230, 1:231–232; physical description and custody history of, 1:225–226
- Sept.–Oct. 1838 journal*: complements Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal, 1:323; J. Mulholland as scribe for, 1:321; J. Mulholland keeps personal journal in back of, 1:321, 1:333; overview, 1:lv, 1:323–324; physical description and custody history of, 1:321; as record of JS's whereabouts, 1:xlvi, 1:323
- 1839 journal*: overview, 1:lvii, 1:333–334; physical description and custody history of, 1:331; retrospective entries in, 1:341
- 1841–1842 journal*: blessings recorded in, 2:93–95, 2:115–118, 2:256; chronological index to journal entries, 2:9–10 (chart); W. Clayton as scribe for, 2:xxii; contemporaneous and noncontemporaneous entries in, 2:162 (illus.); correspondence copied in, 2:8; list of scribes for, 2:3; note in, regarding continuation of journal into memorandum book, 2:182 (illus.), 2:183; overview, 1:xlvi, 2:3–9, 2:5, 2:7–9; physical description and custody history of, 2:3–5; prayer recorded in, 2:117–119; retrospective entries in, 2:7, 2:8, 2:25n71, 2:26; Willard Richards as scribe for, 1:xlvi; topical headings in, 2:28; transfer of from Willard Richards to W. Clayton, 2:71–73. *See also* Book of the Law of the Lord
- 1842–1844 journal*: atmospheric observations sketched in, 2:311 (illus.), 2:315 (illus.), 2:317 (illus.); based on observations of Willard Richards, 2:186–188; Book 2 (second part), 1 May to 14 July 1843, 3:7–59; Book 3, 15 July 1843 to 29 Feb. 1844, 3:59–185; Book 4, 1 Mar. to 22 June 1844, 3:185–302; T. Bullock additions, 3:3, 3:28n99; W. Clayton journal as source for, 2:403–406; custody and authenticity of, 3:4; draft notes of Willard Richards for, 3:xxvii, 3:5–7, 3:341–351, 3:344 (illus.), 3:347 (illus.), 3:349 (illus.), 3:350 (illus.); entries when Willard Richards was apart from JS, 3:7, 3:16, 3:17, 3:36–37, 3:116–118; final entry, 3:xxvi, 3:298–299 (illus.); hurried note-taking in, 2:229 (illus.); images of, 2:iv (illus.), 2:184 (illus.), 2:187 (illus.), 2:304 (illus.); insertions, 3:xxix, 3:xxxi–xxxii, 3:xxxiii, 3:11 (illus.); kept in small memorandum books, 2:185–186, 2:186–189, 2:305; later additions, inscriptions, and use marks, 3:3, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.), 3:111 (illus.), 3:117n532, 3:119n539, 3:121 (illus.), 3:145n646, 3:162n723, 3:184nn819–820, 3:202n890; overview, 2:184–189, 2:303–305, 3:xxiii–xxvii, 3:3–7; physical composition, appearance, and custody history, 2:185–186, 3:2 (illus.), 3:3–4, 3:5–7, 3:6 (illus.), 3:63 (illus.), 3:186 (illus.), 3:188 (illus.); Willard Richards as scribe for, 1:xlvi–xlvii, 2:184–189, 2:201, 2:269, 2:270, 3:xxiii–xiv, 3:xvi, 3:xxviii, 3:xxvi–xxvii, 3:3–4, 3:5–7; style of composition, 3:xxiii–xiv, 3:xxvii, 3:5–7; title page of, 2:190 (illus.)

Journals (*continued*)

Letters recorded in journals: 16 Nov. 1835, to H. Whitlock from JS, 1:103–105; 26 Nov. 1835, to JS from H. Whitlock, 1:101–103; 15 Dec. 1835, to JS from O. Hyde, 1:124–128; 18 or 19 Dec. 1835, to W. Smith from JS, 1:131–134; 18 Dec. 1835, to JS from W. Smith, 1:129–131; 9 Jan. 1836, to JS from N. Whitney, 1:146; 11 Jan. 1836, to D. Peixotto from W. Parrish, 1:162–164; 18 Jan. 1836, to W. Parrish from D. Peixotto, 1:161–162; 25 Jan. 1836, to JS from W. Parrish, 1:173; 29 Jan. 1836, to church presidency from A. Beman et al., 1:175; 4 Sept. 1837, to J. Corrill et al. from JS, 1:241–244; 29 Mar. 1838, to Kirtland presidency from JS, 1:245–247; 31 Mar. 1838, to JS from D. Thomas, 1:248–249; 9 Apr. 1838, to J. Whitmer from JS and S. Rigdon, 1:249; 6 July 1838, to JS from D. C. Smith, 1:280–281; 6 July 1838, to JS from O. Hyde and H. Kimball, 1:279–280; 15 Dec. 1841, from JS to L. Brooks et al., 2:13; 30 June 1842, from T. Carlin to JS, 2:100–102; 27 July 1842, from T. Carlin to JS, 2:102–103; 15 Aug. 1842, from Wilson Law to JS, 2:90–91; 15 Aug. 1842, from JS to Wilson Law, 2:87–89; 16 Aug. 1842, from Wilson Law to JS, 2:106–107; 16 Aug. 1842, from ES to JS, 2:110–111; 16 Aug. 1842, from JS to Wilson Law, 2:103–104; 16 Aug. 1842, from JS to ES, 2:107–110; 16 Aug. 1842, from J. A. Bennet to JS, 2:135–137; [17] Aug. 1842, from ES to T. Carlin, 2:111–114; 17 Aug. 1842, from Wilson Law to JS, 2:105; 24 Aug. 1842, from T. Carlin to ES, 2:126–128; 27 Aug. 1842, from ES to T. Carlin, 2:128–130; 1 Sept. 1842, from J. A. Bennet to JS, 2:154–156; 1 Sept. 1842, from JS to “all the saints in Nauvoo” [D&C 127:5–9], 2:131–133; [7] Sept. 1842, from JS to “the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints” [D&C 128], 2:143–150; 7 Sept. 1842, from T. Carlin to ES, 2:151–153; 8 Sept. 1842, from JS to J. A. Bennet, 2:137–143; 17 Dec. 1842, from Justin Butterfield to JS, 2:181–183; 17 Dec. 1842, from T. Ford to JS, 2:179–181; 13 Feb. 1843, to J. Bryan, 2:264; 27 Aug. 1843, to S. Rigdon from T. Carlin, 3:88–89

Miscellaneous texts recorded in journals:

Answers to questions, Mar. 1838, concerning book of Isaiah [D&C 113], 1:239–240; L. Boggs affidavit, 2:176; W. Clayton journal excerpt (adapted in journal), 2:321–327; Explanation, 19 May 1838, regarding Adam-ondi-Ahman [D&C 116], 1:271; T. Moore, blessing for, 2:256; “Motto of the Church,” 1:237–238; Prayer, 27 Mar. 1836, dedicating Kirtland temple [D&C 109], 1:204–210; T. Reynolds requisition, 2:179; JS prayer, 2:117–119; Vision, 21 Jan. 1836, of celestial kingdom [D&C 137], 1:167–168; Vision, 3 Apr. 1836, of Jesus Christ, Moses, Elias, and Elijah [D&C 110], 1:219–222

Revelations recorded in journals: on appointing stakes, 1:283; on the birth of Susanna Smith, 1:75–76; on R. Cahoon, 1:81; chastising Quorum of Twelve, 1:83; directing church presidency to relocate to Missouri, 1:283–284; directing F. Williams to go to New York, 1:82; on disposition of properties tithed [D&C 120], 1:289; for W. Marks, N. Whitney, and O. Granger [D&C 117], 1:289–290; for I. Morley and E. Partridge, 1:85; on name of church and building up Far West [D&C 115], 1:258–260, 1:259 (illus.); for W. Parrish, 1:99–100; for D. Patten, 1:257, 1:259 (illus.); on Quorum of Twelve [D&C 112], 1:306–308; on Quorum of Twelve [D&C 118], 1:285, 1:286–287 (illus.); for L. Sherman, 1:137–138; on tithing [D&C 119], 1:288; on trying president of high priesthood, 1:282–283; for H. Whitlock, 1:104; for J. Whitmer and W. Phelps, 1:245; for F. Williams and W. Phelps, 1:285–288, 1:287 (illus.); for B. Young, 1:257–258, 1:259 (illus.)

Journals, personal: W. Clayton, 2:321, 2:403–406, 2:527, 3:8n12–13, 3:331, 3:491; J. Mulholland, 1:321, 1:333; W. Woodruff, 1:476, 2:527, 3:491. *See also* Richards, Willard—Record keeping and publishing

JS. *See* Smith, Joseph, Jr.

JS history. *See* History

Jubilee: celebrated by church in Kirtland, 1:61, 1:213, 1:214n455, 1:216; celebrating anniversary of church organization, 2:329; celebrating JS’s discharge from arrest, 2:236–240, 2:241, 2:245, 2:320n683

Judaism, 1:87, 1:203n427, 1:214n454. *See also* Jews

Judd, Nelson, 3:166

Judgment: according to works, 1:168, 2:146; bishop as common judge, 1:251; of God opposed to man’s, 1:309; JS preaches on, 1:352–353; time of, 1:207–208, 2:326, 2:338, 2:349

Jurisdiction: of federal court in extradition case, 2:215–224, 2:227–233; of Nauvoo mayor’s court, 2:364; Nauvoo Municipal Court dismisses case for lack of, 2:303n602, 2:320n685, 2:364

K

Kay, William, 3:229

Kearns, Henry, 2:78

Kearny, Stephen, 3:296n1367, 3:339

Keeler, Joseph, 1:183

Kellogg, Hiram, 1:458

Kelly, James, 2:521

Kelsey, Eli, 3:176n784

Kentucky, 2:27n83

Keokuk, Ia.: id., 3:364; express mail intercepted at, 3:296; J. Remick gives JS property in, 2:153; search for JS in, 2:86; JS directs John Smith and others to move to, 2:157; JS visits, 3:29; mentioned, 2:29n86, 2:250, 2:257, 2:335, 2:336, 2:357

- Keys: def., 3:484; Council of Fifty and, 3:204n894; counselors in church presidency hold, 1:452; in discourses of JS, 3:22, 3:34, 3:42, 3:45, 3:66, 3:86, 3:222, 3:248n1124, 3:334; endowment and, 2:53, 2:54n198; John the Revelator and, 1:181n360, 2:251; of kingdom of heaven, 1:215, 2:147–149; of knowledge, 1:343n38, 1:345n43, 2:147, 2:148; Quorum of Twelve hold, 1:168, 1:204, 1:307–308; in revelations of JS, 3:57n259; “Root of Jesse” and, 1:239; JS and O. Cowdery receive in Kirtland temple, 1:liv, 1:61, 1:222; JS holds, 1:239n56, 1:260, 1:307; JS uses to understand scriptures, 2:252
- Key Stone Store (Nauvoo, Ill.), 3:210
- Key words, 3:334
- Kidnappings: of D. and P. Avery over horse theft, 3:xv, 3:139–144, 3:146–149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737; plan to kidnap JS, 3:291n1337
- Kilbourn(e), David Wells, 2:77, 2:467 (id.)
- Kilbourn(e), Edward, 2:77, 2:467 (id.)
- Kilkenny cats, 3:46
- Killian, John, 2:122n425, 3:305n2
- Kimball, Ethan, 2:67n266, 2:435 (map)
- Kimball, Heber Chase: id., 3:420–421; on anointing of B. and M. Young, 3:162n723; attachment in case of *Amos Davis v. Joseph Smith et al.*, 3:259; at conference in Ramus, 3:232; dinner party, invited by JS to, 2:244; discourses, 1:66, 1:294, 2:77; on elders, 3:232n1039; endowment ceremony and, 2:53, 2:54; at eternal marriage ceremonies, 3:25; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; instructed to appoint president of quorums, 1:459; instruction on priesthood and new and everlasting covenant received by, 3:23; journal of, published copy in cornerstone of Nauvoo House, 2:20; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); “marries or seals” JS to Emily Partridge, 2:297n567; meets with JS and others, 2:34, 2:46, 2:57, 2:68; as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:255n357, 2:512 (chart); as member of Quorum of Twelve, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459, 2:18, 2:27, 2:38, 2:49, 2:79n311, 2:248, 2:259, 2:329, 2:373n972, 2:506 (chart); money borrowed for JS by, 3:249; as Nauvoo city auctioneer, 3:472 (chart); as Nauvoo city councilor, 3:470 (chart); Nauvoo House fund raising by, 3:17, 3:18n49; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520 (chart), 3:476 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); performing in *Pizarro, or the Death of Rolla*, 3:235n1054; personal copy of revelation on Quorum of Twelve, 1:309n249; plural marriage of W. Clayton to M. Moon at house of, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); at prayer meeting, 3:167; preaching and discourses, 3:226, 3:232n1039; preaching of A. Babbitt and, 3:17; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:255–256; on quorum, 3:xxi n33; in Quorum of Twelve Apostles, 3:253, 3:468 (chart); riding out with JS, 3:230n1032; as security for rental of *Maid of Iowa*, 3:271n1233; “shewing forth the kingdom,” JS teaches concerning, 2:31–32; to Springfield for JS bankruptcy hearing, 2:173; to Springfield with JS, 3:348; store goods, desire to sell block for, 3:346; United Firm members, meeting with, 1:38; visit from JS, 2:268; visiting B. Young with JS, 3:254; to Washington DC to assist O. Hyde and O. Pratt, 3:250, 3:255n1158, 3:262n1197; mentioned, 2:10, 2:15, 2:39n135, 2:331, 2:353, 2:357, 2:375
- Letters*: from V. M. Kimball, 3:288n1312; to JS, 1:278–280
- Missions*: to eastern states to counter false reports, 2:166n548; to England, 1:liv, 1:226, 1:257n111, 1:278–279, 1:278–280, 1:294, 1:306n247, 2:11n26; meeting with JS concerning, 2:133; to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:369; returning from, 3:118
- Kimball, Hiram S.: id., 3:421; bankruptcy, in council with JS about, 3:346; conflict with JS, 2:58n225, 2:271n431, 2:273; at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; money borrowed from, 3:69; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:513 (chart), 3:471 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:517 (chart), 3:474 (chart), 3:476 (chart); nominated for county commissioner, 2:64n252; residence, 2:436–437 (map); riding out with JS, 3:252; JS purchases “mound” from, 2:67n266, 2:70; JS recovers book of blessings from, 2:256; JS sups at home of, 2:67; JS visits regarding deed, 2:313; visiting JS in jail, 3:320; wharfage charges and, 3:190–192; mentioned, 2:254, 2:341
- Revelation for*: 2:58
- Kimball, Sarah Ann Whitney, 2:xiv n42, 2:46, 2:468 (id.)
- Kimball, Sarah Granger, 2:xiii, 2:58n225
- Kimball, Vilate Murray: anointed at prayer meeting, 3:123; letter to H. C. Kimball, 3:288n1312; at prayer meeting, 3:167; on return of JS to Carthage, 3:xxvi n63; transcript of revelation made by, 1:309n249; at W. Woodruff’s birthday celebration, 2:39n135
- King, Mr., 1:10
- King, Austin Augustus: id., 2:468; arrest warrant for JS and L. Wight issued by, 1:303; D. Atchison encouraged to defuse conflict between Mormons and Missourians, 1:313n270; counsels Daviess Co. sheriff on jurisdiction, 1:304–305, 1:305n239; court of inquiry before, 3:318n74; directs Mormons to release prisoners, 1:320; holds preliminary hearing against JS and L. Wight, 1:314, 1:316–317, 1:324; image of, 1:295 (illus.); indictment of JS for treason by, 3:44n178; meeting with JS, 1:296; as Missouri circuit court judge, 1:294, 1:294n209; Mormon

- King, Austin Augustus (*continued*)
 leaders petition, for assistance against mobs, 1:313; orders JS and L. Wight to appear in Daviess Co. court, 1:317; preliminary hearing before, recalled by JS, 2:198–199; presides at O. Rockwell trial, 2:309n631; in O. Rockwell trial, 3:151; on L. Wight's unwillingness to submit to law, 1:310, 1:313n267; mentioned, 1:302n230, 1:316
- King, David, 1:101n6
- King, Joseph, 2:65
- King, Thomas C.: *id.*, 3:421; arrest of JS and O. Rockwell and, 2:81, 2:83; as constable at elections of 1843, 3:79; searches for JS, 2:86, 2:125–126; JS arrest warrant and, 2:200; mentioned, 2:130, 2:194, 2:382
- Kingdom of God: church differentiated from, 3:231n1036; John the Baptist and, 2:250, 2:251; in last days, 2:73n296; Millennium and, 1:xxx1; presence in man able to receive oracles, 2:249n305; setting up of, 2:348
- Kingdom of God (Council Quorum; Council of Fifty). *See* Council of Fifty
- Kingsdoms of glory. *See* Afterlife
- Kingsbury, Caroline Whitney, 1:81n75
- Kingsbury, Horace, 1:114, 1:419 (*id.*)
- Kingsbury, Joseph Corrodon, 1:149, 1:243, 1:419 (*id.*), 1:456, 3:57n259, 3:58 (*illus.*)
- Kings of the world, solemn proclamation to, 3:130, 3:132, 3:133 (*illus.*)
- Kirkpatrick, Lord, 3:45n182
- Kirtland, Ohio: *id.*, 3:364; church conference held in, 1:241–244; church leaders gather to, in preparation for “endowment with power,” 1:55; church members migrate to Missouri from, 1:xxv, 1:lv, 1:232, 1:237, 1:266–267, 1:270, 1:290n196, 1:291n203, 1:294, 1:330n13–14, 2:24n67; church population in, 1:l, 1:liv, 1:58, 1:79, 1:79n73, 1:166; church presidency encourages church members to depart, 1:289n194; church printing operations in, 1:7, 1:20n53, 1:26n71, 1:82n82, 2:13; church structure in, 1:453–454, 1:456–457, 1:458; communitarian community at Morley's farm, 3:98; O. Cowdery warned to leave, 1:254n96; dissent of church members in, 1:227–228, 1:238n52, 1:245–246, 1:279–280, 1:290, 1:294; early Mormon missionaries in, 1:xl1x–l; Egyptian artifacts exhibited in, 1:186; elders depart, on proselytizing missions, 1:214n455; fires in, 1:119–120, 1:122, 1:194–195; as gathering place, 1:l, 1:4, 1:227, 1:350n64; O. Granger settles JS's debts in, 1:246n76, 1:290n197, 1:339n21, 2:32n104, 2:40n138; image of, 1:54 (*illus.*); maps, 1:386–391; news of Jackson Co. expulsion reaches, 1:20; persecution of Mormons in, 1:lv, 1:227, 1:228, 1:236, 1:238n52, 1:245–246; plan for temple and expanded settlement in, 1:11; power of attorney for church in, 3:68, 3:99; property owners in “Kirtland Flats,” 1:27n79; proposal to build up city, 2:13; religious movement in, before arrival of Mormons, 1:l, 1:79n72; revelation directs JS and church presidency to depart, 1:228–229, 1:283–284; Saints arriving in Nauvoo from, 3:37n147; JS discusses plans for expansion of, 1:76; JS establishes high council in, 1:97n127, 1:452; JS letter comments on difficulties experienced in, 1:245–246; JS reasserts authority over church in, 1:lv, 1:227–228, 1:241–242, 1:453; JS residence in, 1:65 (*illus.*); “stake of Zion” designated in, 1:6, 1:28n80, 1:76; unsold properties to be turned out for debts, 1:289, 2:24; mentioned, 1:25n68, 2:122, 2:209, 2:256n360, 2:258, 2:302–303, 2:369n947
- Kirtland Camp (Canadian converts): expected in Missouri, 1:264, 1:270n146; journey from Kirtland to Missouri, 1:232, 1:330n13–14; settle in Missouri, 1:294, 1:297, 1:302–303; JS counsels with and directs settlement of in Missouri, 1:284
- Kirtland Egyptian Papers, 1:111n165. *See also* Egyptian manuscripts
- “Kirtland Flats,” 1:27n79, 1:369 (*id.*). *See also* Schoolhouse (Kirtland, Ohio)
- Kirtland high council: at anointing meetings, 1:167, 1:170–171; approved by church, 1:204, 1:243; approve Kirtland temple regulations, 1:154; approve ordination of elders, 1:145n249; approve priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:194; to approve priesthood ordinations, 1:185; attend solemn assembly, 1:213–216; changes in composition of, 1:149–150, 1:243; church presidency preside over, 1:148n259, 1:170n326, 1:452–453; composition of, 1:456; conflict between William Smith and JS and, 1:77, 1:79, 1:80, 1:142; disciplinary hearings, 1:66, 1:67–68, 1:76, 1:77, 1:79, 1:81n76, 1:85–86, 1:109, 1:138, 1:142, 1:157, 1:183; discipline for members of, 1:227–228, 1:243; involvement of in “grand council,” 1:148n257; John Smith as president of, 1:170n326, 1:242n63, 1:243n67, 1:453; overview, 1:452–453; plan for redemption of Zion, 1:64; Quorum of Twelve object to seating for, 1:156, 1:158; relationship of, to other councils, 1:453; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; JS establishes, 1:28, 1:97n127, 1:452; JS invites to confess sins, 1:172; JS “organizes,” 1:160; mentioned, 1:46, 1:62n32, 1:142n241, 1:150
- Kirtland Safety Society, 1:liv, 1:227, 1:242–243, 1:266n132, 2:24n67
- Kirtland School, 1:66n39, 1:158n287
- Kirtland temple: *id.*, 2:425; appearances of Jesus Christ, Moses, Elias, and Elijah in, 1:219–222; dissenter attempt to gain control of, 1:227; image of exterior, 1:59 (*illus.*); image of vicinity, 1:54 (*illus.*); JS teachings concerning, 1:97–99; mentioned, 2:302–303. *See also* Endowment—“Endowment with power”

- Architecture*: “courts,” 1:203n422; “holy place” (lower court), 1:202 (illus.), 1:212; interior, 1:144 (illus.); “most holy place” (west pulpits of lower court), 1:200n415, 1:212, 1:218 (illus.); translating room, 1:140, 1:144 (illus.); veils, 1:188–189, 1:219n470
- Construction*: completion of major structural work, 1:151n270; J. Corrill appointed to oversee finishing work, 1:156, 1:156n279; delayed by fire at board kiln, 1:120n199; finishing work on, 1:96, 1:100, 1:107; land purchased for, 1:6; painting of interior, 1:188, 1:188n385; plan for, 1:11; revelation commands Saints to build, 1:1i, 1:55; JS and S. Rigdon speak on importance of, 1:40, 1:42n138; temple committee overseeing, 1:58, 1:62n31; visitors observing, 1:186, 1:190–191
- Dedication*: angelic appearances at, 1:210–211; attendance estimate, 1:200; church choir prepares for, 1:197; discourses at, 1:203; “Hosanna Shout” at, 1:211; overview, 1:60–61, 1:204–210; pulpits, 1:200; second dedicatory service held, 1:216; JS offers prayer of, 1:199n413, 1:204–210; JS seats priesthood officers at, 1:200–201; translating room, 1:143; vote to uphold priesthood officers at, 1:203–204. *See also* Presidency, general church—Kirtland temple dedication
- Finances*: J. Carter to raise funds for, 1:45n151; church leaders raise funds for in East, 1:58–59; debts incurred for, 1:26n70, 1:200n414; donations collected at dedication, 1:200, 1:201; N. Packard extends loan for, 1:62; payment for finishing work, 1:96n124; Quorum of Twelve raise funds for, 1:126n213; J. Tanner donation prevents foreclosure, 1:47n160
- Regulation*: doorkeepers appointed for, 1:150, 1:156; John Corrill appointed to enforce regulations, 1:156; rules and regulations for, 1:150, 1:151–153, 1:154
- Solemn assembly*: def., 1:471; covenant concerning Missouri made at, 1:215, 1:312n263; Jesus Christ to appear at, 1:99; journal entry report of, 1:213–216; overview of proceedings, 1:61; preparation for, 1:55, 1:58–60, 1:147, 1:172, 1:199; Quorum of Twelve directed to prepare for, 1:68, 1:83; revelation calls for, 1:6; JS and others hold all-night meeting prior to, 1:211–213; JS instructs on, 1:198n411; JS prays that God may accept, 1:205; JS strives to purify priesthood officers for, 1:178; women excluded from, 1:213n451. *See also* Presidency, general church—Solemn assembly
- Uses*: anointings performed in, 1:167–170, 1:171, 1:174–175, 1:178, 1:180–181; choir rehearsal in, 1:197; Elders School relocates to, 1:161; Hebrew School held in, 1:143; priesthood meetings held in, 1:153, 1:179, 1:184, 1:189, 1:193n394, 1:198n411, 1:211, 1:223; JS to use “west room” for translating room, 1:140; Sunday meeting held in, 1:72, 1:219; washing of feet performed in, 1:212–213, 1:223
- Kirtland temple committee: financial losses of, due to fire, 1:120; O. Hyde’s dissatisfaction with, 1:123, 1:126–127; members of, 1:45n151, 1:58, 1:62n31; A. Millet recruited by, to work on temple, 1:96n124; N. Packard loans one thousand dollars to, 1:62; JS resolves unfair treatment of O. Hyde by, 1:128; W. Smith member of, 1:127n214. *See also* Committee store
- Kiskishkee (Sauc and Fox Indian), 3:256
- Knight, Joseph, Jr., 2:115, 2:469 (id.)
- Knight, Joseph, Sr., 2:115, 2:469 (id.)
- Knight, Lydia Goldthwaite, 1:16n40, 1:20, 1:109–110, 1:419 (id.)
- Knight, Nathan T., 2:62n240
- Knight, Newel: id., 2:469; assists in writing JS history, 1:345; as Commerce/Nauvoo stake high council member, 1:459, 2:508; makes donation to JS, 1:118; as Missouri high council member, 1:457, 1:458; as Nauvoo high council member, 3:469 (chart); JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:115; wedding of, 1:109–110
- Knight, Vinson: id., 2:470; accompanies JS on journey to Quincy, 1:353; as acting bishop of Adam-ondi-Ahman, 1:291n202, 1:458; as bishop in Commerce Lower Ward, 1:459; as bishop in Nauvoo, 2:508–509 (chart); as counselor to Kirtland bishop, 1:148, 1:242, 1:456; death of, 2:80; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:511 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart); Nauvoo Masonic Lodge, 2:50; ordained as elder, 1:145; purchase of Half-Breed Tract land by, 3:107n497; purchases Iowa land, 1:336n14, 1:344; represents Mormons in covenant of peace with Daviess Co. delegation, 1:301n227; JS settles debt to, 1:115; JS visits, 1:36, 2:42, 2:55; mentioned, 1:246, 1:281, 1:341
- Knowledge: needed for salvation, 1:xxxiv–xxxv, 2:50n185; needed to prevent division, 2:345; revelation instructing church presidency to obtain, 1:164n304; JS prays for increase of among Saints, 1:206; JS seeks, to fulfill his calling, 1:135. *See also* Education
- Kremer, Catherine, 3:120n544
- Kreymeyer, C. M., 2:516, 3:474 (chart)

L

- Labor, 2:100–102, 2:169–170
- Laborers’ meetings, 3:38
- Ladies’ camp ground (Nauvoo, Ill.), 3:78
- Lafayette Co., Mo., 1:310
- La Forest, A., 3:74, 3:75, 3:80, 3:81, 3:82
- La Harpe, Ill.: id., 3:364; county elections of 1834 in, 3:74n339; donation of provisions for JS

- La Harpe, Ill. (*continued*)
 family and, 2:266, 2:316n664; donations for construction of Nauvoo House and, 2:365; Nauvoo House fund-raising conference in, 3:17; JS travels to, 2:74; mentioned, 2:294
- Laisdell, Isabella, 1:95n118
- Lake Erie, 1:40
- Lamanites. *See* Indians
- Lamborn, Josiah: *id.*, 3:421; “Mormon Jubilee” on, 2:239; opinion arrives in Nauvoo, 3:135; represents state at JS habeas corpus hearing, 2:203n71, 2:210, 2:211, 2:216–218, 2:228, 2:378; JS described as good looking and jovial by, 2:212; mentioned, 2:219, 2:223, 2:225, 2:390, 2:392, 2:393, 2:394
- Lamb’s tavern (Ashtabula, Ohio), 1:12, 1:373 (*id.*)
- Lamoreaux, Andrew L., 2:320
- Lancaster, Ill., 2:196, 2:240n260, 2:418 (*id.*)
- Land. *See* Property
- Language: all nations to be taught gospel in own language, 1:98; limitations of, 1:xxxvi, 1:241; revelation promises knowledge of, 1:100; revelations and, 1:xxxviii; JS desires to learn languages, 1:135, 1:164, 1:180, 1:186; JS studies grammar, 1:96, 1:197, 1:264; JS studies Greek, 1:135; JS “translations,” 1:xvii. *See also* German language; Hebrew language
- Laona, N.Y., 1:29, 1:373 (*id.*)
- Last days: ancient order to be restored during, 2:26, 2:54n198; City of Zion to be a refuge during, 1:xxiii; as dispensation of fullness of time, 1:239; gathering to occur during, 1:101, 1:104, 1:181; God “to fight battle himself” during, 2:356; lost tribes to return during, 1:222; parable of leaven refers to, 2:191; priesthood restored during, 1:308, 2:148; prophecy fulfilled of angel bringing gospel during, 1:93, 2:208, 2:347; JS as prophet raised up during, 1:55, 2:97, 2:99n364; JS instructs concerning, 1:109, 1:190, 1:241, 2:73n296; JS prays concerning, 1:206, 1:207. *See also* Millennium; Second Coming
- Lathrop, Asahel, 1:319n289, 3:210n916, 3:259
- Latter Day Saints. *See* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
- Latter Day Saints’ Messenger and Advocate*: apology of Warren Cowdery published in, 1:159n291; commencement of, 1:20n53; O. Cowdery’s historical and doctrinal letters published in, 1:76n66; I. Hill to publish confession in, 1:85–86, 1:101; overview, 1:476; JS writes letters for publication in, 1:67, 1:101, 1:113
- Latter-Day Saints’ Millennial Star* (Liverpool), 2:352n854
- Law: change of venue for trial, requesting, 1:304; debt collection lawsuits brought by O. Cowdery, 1:251, 1:278n169; on fugitive slaves, 2:220; gun-runners, Mormons trying to release, 1:319, 1:320; hearing delayed by A. Black’s absence, 1:316; D. Hurlbut lawsuit, 1:7, 1:25–26, 1:27n78, 1:37, 1:38, 1:216; Lyman Johnson, lawsuits supported by, 1:256n109, 1:278n169; journals illustrating JS’s knowledge of, 2:xii; Kirtland Mormons, lawsuits against, 1:227, 1:238n53; Land Ordinance of 1785, 2:15n39; licensing of liquor sales, 3:78n358, 3:164n730; mentioned lawsuits in Illinois, 3:239; mentioned lawsuits in Missouri, 3:139n613; military duty, Samuel Smith fined for failing to serve, 1:75; Missouri laws concerning change of venue, 1:304n238; Missouri legislature creates Caldwell Co. for Mormon settlement, 1:liv, 1:226; Mormons appeal to all levels of government for aid, 1:311; murder trial of R. Matthews, 1:93–95; and *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:318n75; G. Newell lawsuit, 1:lv, 1:238n53; Ohio circuit court sessions held in Ellicottville, 1:32; Ohio laws concerning performance of marriages, 1:110n163, 1:161n297, 1:165n308, 1:188; W. Peniston lawsuit against JS and L. Wight, 1:232–233, 1:323–324; W. Peniston swears affidavit against JS and L. Wight, 1:302n230; petition to A. King to subdue Daviess Co. mob, 1:313; petition to make Far West seat of Caldwell Co., 1:293, 1:298; preemption rights in Missouri, 1:230–231, 1:273n149; preliminary hearing delayed by A. Black’s absence, 1:316, 1:325n9; preliminary hearing for JS and L. Wight, 1:316–317, 1:325nn9–10; redress for losses in Missouri, 1:58, 1:335, 1:354, 3:xv; JS and L. Wight agree to preliminary hearing before A. King, 1:314; JS and L. Wight bound over to appear in Daviess Co. court, 1:317; JS and L. Wight employ D. Atchison and A. Doniphan as legal counsel, 1:314, 1:323; JS and others attend circuit court in Far West, 1:294–296; JS and others charged with treason, 1:317n282; JS and S. Rigdon petition A. King for aid against mob, 1:313; JS and S. Rigdon swear statement declaring commitment to law, 1:318n285; JS arrest forestalled by jurisdiction question, 1:304–305, 1:305n239; JS charged with illegal banking, 1:228; JS escapes imprisonment during change of venue, 1:333, 1:336; JS files marriage certificates, 1:164, 1:188, 1:188n383; JS imprisoned at Carthage, 1:xxxi–xxxiii; JS not subject to military court-martial, 2:198n55; JS ordered to appear in Daviess Co. court, 1:317; JS seeks licenses to perform marriages, 1:198–199; JS swears affidavit on confrontation with A. Black, 1:316n275; JS swears statement denying plot with Indians, 1:318n285; JS testifies in favor of J. Johnson, 1:37; submission to, 1:xxvi–xvii, 1:304, 1:312–313, 1:318n285; U.S. Constitution and, 2:277; U.S. law concerning preemption rights, 1:273n149; L. Wight and resistance to arrest, 1:310. *See also* Bankruptcy;

- Extradition; Government; Habeas corpus; *specific jurisdictions or cases; and specific persons*
- Law, Elizabeth Sikes, 3:211n922
- Law, Helen, 3:97n442
- Law, Jane Silverthorn: id., 3:421; accounts of plural marriage to JS involving, 3:239n1074, 3:257n1169; accused of injuring JS, 3:159n707; affidavit in *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:273n1250; death of child of, 3:97n442; excommunication of, 3:232, 3:239n1074; prayer meetings and, 3:105, 3:154; refusal of JS to seal marriage to William Law, 3:xxiii n48, 3:158n703, 3:232n1037, 3:257n1169; JS visiting with, 2:33, 2:243; traveling to Pennsylvania, 3:70n318
- Law, Richard, 3:87n411
- Law, William: id., 3:421–422; adultery accusations against, 3:xxiii n48, 3:158n703, 3:232n1037; arrest of JS and feared attack on Nauvoo by, 3:310; J. C. Bennett and, 2:ix; complaint against A. Gay, 3:8; conflict with JS, 3:xxiii–xxiv, 3:xxv, 3:61, 3:154n692, 3:156, 3:157n701, 3:158n705, 3:159, 3:163n726, 3:207, 3:231, 3:232, 3:234, 3:239, 3:240, 3:244n1104, 3:263n1198, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:291, 3:295n1362, 3:300n1378; as counselor in First Presidency, 3:105, 3:159n707, 3:467 (chart); “doe head” (doughhead) or Brutus rumors, 3:156, 3:157n701, 3:163n726; donating provisions, 2:265; dream of JS regarding, 3:281n1283; endowment ceremony and, 2:53, 2:54; excommunication of, 3:xxiv, 3:232, 3:239n1074; as First Presidency member, 2:331, 2:374, 2:506 (chart); fleeing Nauvoo, 3:279n1272; T. Ford and, 3:295n1362; on F. Higbee conflict with JS, 3:163n726; immoral and illegal activities of, Nauvoo city council on, 3:274nn1251–1252, 3:276; instruction on priesthood and new and everlasting covenant received by, 3:23; kidnapping of JS, plan for, 3:291n1337; Masonic Lodge complaint against, 3:xiv n2; mission to eastern states, 2:131, 2:166; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:511 (chart); *Nauvoo Expositor* and, 3:273n1250, 3:279n1272; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:515 (chart), 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:30, 2:436–437 (map); padlock stolen from, 2:305; plural marriage, opposition to, 3:159n707; prayer and singing of, 3:20, 3:69, 3:87, 3:97; at prayer meetings, 3:87, 3:104, 3:105, 3:154, 3:158; preaching in Sunday meeting, 2:50; prisoners’ provisions obtained from, 2:279; private feelings of JS and, 3:73; “Record of Doings at Nauvoo in 1844,” 3:491; refusal of JS to seal marriage because of adultery, 3:xxiii n48, 3:158n703, 3:232n1037, 3:257n1169; in rescue party to prevent JS being taken to Missouri, 3:40; S. Rigdon conflict and, 3:xxiii, 3:108n499; JS discussing with jail guard, 3:326; JS extradition attempt and, 2:79n312, 2:83, 2:85; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS orders search warrant for, 2:302; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:94–95; JS spending time with, 3:112; speaking for election of J. Hoge, 3:71; stonecutters’ labor dispute and, 2:169; threat against life of JS, 3:311; traveling to Pennsylvania, 3:70n318; visits Selina Bennett, 2:33; visits JS in hiding, 2:92, 2:96, 2:108
- Law, Wilson: id., 3:422; advises JS to remain in hiding, 2:105, 2:106; arrest of JS and feared attack on Nauvoo by, 3:310; arrests JS, 2:193–194, 2:195, 2:200n70; bonded as security for JS, 2:204; T. Carlin, attempting to see, 2:152–153; conflict with JS, 3:xiv, 3:xxiii n48, 3:xxv, 3:159n707, 3:207, 3:231, 3:232, 3:234, 3:239, 3:240, 3:244n1104, 3:247, 3:263n1198, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:295n1362, 3:300n1378; conflict with M. Nickerson, 2:267; court-martial of, 3:247; dream of JS regarding, 3:281n1283; excommunication of, 3:xxiv, 3:232, 3:239n1074; fleeing Nauvoo, 3:279n1272; T. Ford and, 3:295n1362; habeas corpus hearing of JS attended by, 2:216; Masonic Lodge complaint against, 3:xiv n2, 3:241n1086; as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:296n557, 2:511 (chart); “Mormon Jubilee” and, 2:236, 2:245; Mound, agreement of T. Ford to meet JS at, 3:305n5; Nauvoo city council on immoral and illegal activities of, 3:274nn1251–1252, 3:276; *Nauvoo Expositor* and, 3:273n1250, 3:279n1272; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:87–89, 2:90–91, 2:91n343, 2:371n963, 2:516 (chart), 2:517 (chart), 2:519 (chart), 3:142n629, 3:147, 3:148n659, 3:240n1084, 3:247, 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); presents resolution defending JS, 2:79n311; rescue party for JS assembled by, 3:40n159; return of Nauvoo Legion state arms and, 3:306n6; signs affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; JS asks advice from, 2:93, 2:104; JS discussing with jail guard, 3:326; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:95; JS travels with to hide, 2:162; threat against life of JS, 3:311n29; visits W. Prentiss, 2:225; visits JS in hiding, 2:96, 2:143; mentioned, 2:30, 2:100, 2:102, 2:196, 2:203n73, 2:205, 2:211, 2:235, 2:385, 2:386
- Letters*: from JS, 15 Aug. 1842, 2:87–89; from JS, 16 Aug. 1842, 2:103–104; to JS, 15 Aug. 1842, 2:90–91; to JS, 16 Aug. 1842, 2:106–107; to JS, 17 Aug. 1842, 2:105
- “Law of the Lord.” See Book of the Law of the Lord
- Lawrence, Edward: id., 3:422; plan to transfer guardianship of estate to J. Taylor, 3:271; printing office purchased with funds from estate of, 3:168n746; sealed after death to widow, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); JS as guardian to estate of, 2:48, 2:65; submission of estate account, 3:26, 3:29n106

- Lawrence, Margaret. *See* Butterfield, Margaret
Major Lawrence
- Lawrence, Maria (plural wife of JS), 3:xxv,
3:120n544, 3:261n1189, 3:271
- Lawson, John, 2:10
- Lawyers: views of JS on, 3:116, 3:192, 3:218; views
of Hyrum Smith on, 3:194n853; views of
B. Young on, 3:194–195
- Laying on of hands: def., 2:524; blessing by, 2:47;
faith and, 2:53n195, 2:209; Holy Ghost and,
3:56, 3:114n522; for purposes of health and ill-
ness, 3:69, 3:94, 3:114n522, 3:169n751, 3:269; by
women, 2:52n195
- Leach, James, 3:155
- Leal, Clark, 2:57, 2:58n220, 2:471 (id.), 3:165
- Lebanon* (steamboat), 3:205
- Lee, John Doyle, 3:205n899, 3:232, 3:422–423 (id.)
- Lee, Robert E., 2:177n589
- Lee Co., Ia.: id., 2:418; church land purchases in,
1:344n39, 1:394 (map), 2:431 (map); JS visits in
search of new gathering site, 1:336n14; men-
tioned, 2:13, 2:84
- Lee Co., Ill.: id., 3:364; letter of J. Hall revealing
anti-Mormon feeling in, 3:82n378; suit between
JS and J. Reynolds and H. Wilson heard in,
3:96n433, 3:250n1133
- Lee County (Ia.) Democrat*, 3:284n1301
- Legal issues. *See* Law
- Legaré, Hugh S., 2:362
- Leiden University, 2:281n487
- Lemon, John, 1:458
- Leonard, Moses, 3:279
- Leonid meteor shower, 1:16–18, 1:17 (illus.)
- Le Ray, N.Y., 1:79, 1:373 (id.)
- Letters. *See* Journals—Letters recorded in jour-
nals; *and specific persons*
- Letters of introduction/recommendation, 3:211
- Levitical priesthood. *See* Priesthood
- Lewis, Br., 3:31
- Lewis, Job L.: id., 1:420; JS debt to, 1:115, 1:115n187;
JS stays with during missions, 1:12, 1:29, 1:36
- Lewis, Lloyd L., 1:107, 1:420 (id.)
- Lewis, Lorenzo L., 1:66, 1:107, 1:420 (id.)
- Lewis, N.Y., 1:46
- Lewis, Philip Bessom: id., 3:423; Avery kidnap-
ping affidavit, 3:141; conversation with JS,
3:127; letters carried to T. Ford by, 3:289, 3:316,
3:322; rental of JS's store by, 3:150; subpoenaed
as witness in examination of JS and Hyrum
Smith for treason, 3:322
- Lewis, Tarleton, 2:509, 3:469 (chart)
- Libel: of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:277; Nauvoo ordi-
nances on suppression of, 3:274
- Liberty, Mo.: id., 1:373; D. Atchison residence in,
1:313; lawyers from, attend court in Far West,
1:294; newspaper *Far West* published in, 1:296;
A. Scobey residence in, 1:114n181; JS
incarcerated at, 1:xxix–xxx, 1:225, 1:333–334,
1:347n49, 2:198n57, 2:279n468
- Liberty of conscience: Blodget (Unitarian minis-
ter) speaking on, 3:100–101; JS discourse on,
3:113–114; U.S. Constitution on extradition
and, 3:67n297
- Licenses: def., 3:484; auction license, 3:107; for
circus performance, 3:93; for merchants and
grocers, 3:145, 3:162n722; to sell spirits, 3:154,
3:162, 3:164n730
- Marriage*: of S. Brunson, 1:73n61; Mormons'
difficulty in obtaining, 1:110n163; Ohio law re-
quires, 1:161n297; of JS, 1:165, 1:188; JS seeks to
obtain, 1:198–199
- Priesthood*: def., 1:468; authorization to re-
voke, 1:243; of A. Avery revoked and restored,
1:66n42; of Peletiah Brown, 2:339; E. H. Derby
required to give up, 3:90; of D. Hurlbut re-
voked and restored, 1:27; of A. Lyon revoked,
1:263; “Dr. McCord” surrenders, 1:268; priest-
hood officers with, to proselytize, 1:215; regula-
tions concerning licensing, 1:189, 1:193, 1:194;
restored to A. Squires, 1:109; S. Rigdon threat-
ened with revocation of, 3:xxiii, 3:80, 3:85; JS
prepares licenses for missionaries, 1:340n27; JS
prints, 1:198–199; W. Smith surrenders, 1:80;
W. Steffey receiving, 3:122n553
- Lieutenant general, Nauvoo Legion, JS as, 3:12,
3:97, 3:142, 3:147, 3:157, 3:254, 3:290–291, 3:292–
293, 3:334, 3:474 (chart)
- Lightner, Adam, Jr., 1:317, 1:420 (id.), 2:199n62
- Lightner, Mary Elizabeth Rollins, 1:317n281,
2:199n62
- Lima, Ill.: id., 3:365; conference in, 3:232; dona-
tions to writers of history from brethren of,
3:176; Mormons ordered to lay down arms in,
3:283, 3:287n1311, 3:334; provisions received
from, 2:316; Quorum of Twelve visiting, 3:16;
wheel analogy regarding, 2:294
- Lincoln, Abraham, 2:210n121, 2:527
- Lincoln, Mary Todd, 2:210n121
- Lindsey, Esqr., 2:212
- Liptrot, Susan, 3:36
- Liquor. *See* Alcohol
- Lisle, B. M., 1:313n269
- Litch, Josiah, 2:263n399
- Literary Firm, 1:26n73
- Lits, William A., 2:37n123
- Littlefield, Lyman O., 2:33
- Littlefield, Waldo, 1:311, 1:314, 1:316, 1:420 (id.)
- Littlefield's halfway house (Honey Creek Township,
Mo.), 1:311, 1:314, 1:316n277, 1:373 (id.)
- Little Nauvoo* (keelboat), 3:15
- Liverpool, England: id., 3:365; travel through,
2:57, 2:352, 3:204n892, 3:229n1028, 3:238n1071,
3:253n1149
- Livingston, Frederick, 3:31n113

- Livingston, Jonas, 3:31
- Livingston Co., Mo.: id., 1:373; A. King's legal jurisdiction includes, 1:294n209; unidentified citizen of meets with JS concerning gathering vigilantes, 1:312; vigilantes from, participate in Haun's Mill massacre, 1:lvii; volunteers from, sent to aid Daviess Co. against Mormons, 1:310, 1:313n266
- Livingston Co., N.Y., 1:31, 1:373 (id.)
- Livonia, N.Y., 1:34, 1:373 (id.)
- Loans. *See* Finances and money—Loans
- Lobelia (medicinal plant), 2:194, 2:281n486, 2:284n502, 2:356
- Lodge Room, Nauvoo. *See* Store
- Lodi, N.Y., 1:14, 1:32n101, 1:373 (id.). *See also* Post office (West Lodi, N.Y.)
- London, 2:37n127, 2:49n181
- Loomis, R. H., 3:154n690
- Lord. *See* God; Jesus Christ
- "Lord of the Isles, The" (Sir Walter Scott), 3:45n182
- Lord's Supper. *See* Sacrament of the Lord's Supper
- Lost tribes, 1:222
- Lott, Cornelius Peter: id., 3:423; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; A. Black confronted by, 1:300n225; management of JS farm by, 2:xxii; order for corn, 2:299n573; at prayer meetings, 3:143, 3:173; sealed to wife, 3:102n465; JS dining with, 2:65, 2:78; JS preaching at home of, 3:158
- Lott, Elizabeth Davis Durfee: id., 3:423–424; attends closing of E. R. Snow school, 2:312n646; cares for Caroline Smith on trip to Springfield, 2:195; Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); in prayer meetings, 3:105; JS visits, 2:293, 2:297; mentioned, 2:86, 2:242, 2:243, 2:313n653
- Lott, Malissa, 3:xx n29, 3:102n465
- Lott, Permelia Darrow, 3:102n465, 3:150, 3:173n773
- Loud, Austin, 1:27, 1:386–391 (maps), 1:421 (id.)
- Love: for faithful Saints, 1:241; for fellow prisoners, 1:xxx; for men who are "free from prejudices and superstitions of the age," 2:xvi; for W. Parrish, 1:160; power of, felt at blessing meeting, 1:178; as prerequisite to "endowment with power," 1:59; prevails among Missouri Saints, 1:246; for Quorum of Twelve, 1:159; for S. Rigdon, 1:18; for O. Rockwell, 1:129; scattered Israel, 1:209; for Hyrum Smith, 1:129; JS preaches on, 1:344–345; JS sentiments on, 1:19, 2:95; for J. Smith Sr., 1:129. *See also* Charity; Friendship; Unity
- Loveland, Chester, 3:148, 3:256, 3:424 (id.)
- Lowell, Susannah (Susan). *See* Boynton, Susannah (Susan) Lowell
- Lower, Amos, 2:321
- Lucas, Samuel D., 2:198n56, 2:199n61, 2:200n63, 2:472 (id.)
- Luce, Jason R., 3:279
- Lumber. *See* Pine country
- Lupferd, Madalena, 3:120n544
- Luther, Martin, 2:208n108
- Lyceum and lyceum movement, 1:106n155, 2:318, 3:249
- Lyman, Amasa Mason: id., 3:424–425; at Apr. 1843 conference, 2:329, 2:350; breeches of, 3:226; as counselor in First Presidency, 3:105n486, 3:467 (chart); elders addressed by, 3:225; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; meets with JS concerning mission, 2:133; as member of First Presidency, 2:255, 2:505–506 (chart); as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:511 (chart); as member of Quorum of Twelve, 2:79n311, 2:255n354, 2:507 (chart); mission to eastern states to counter false reports, 2:166n548; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521 (chart); prayer meetings and, 3:104, 3:105n486, 3:112; preaches at Shokokon, 2:277; presiding over Sunday services, 3:103; JS gives power of attorney to, 2:266n416, 2:280; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:95; travel to Ramus with JS, 3:209; visits JS in hiding, 2:92, 2:143; mentioned, 1:xxx
- Lyman, Azariah, 1:27, 1:27n79, 1:386–391 (maps)
- Lyman, Richard, 1:12
- Lyne, Thomas, 3:235n1054, 3:248
- Lyon, Aaron Child, 1:261–263, 1:421 (id.)
- Lyon, Asa W., 2:193
- Lyon, Carlos W., 3:293
- Lyon, James H., 3:315
- Lyon, Sylvia Porter Sessions. *See* Clark, Sylvia Porter Sessions Lyon
- Lyon, Windsor Palmer: id., 2:473; affidavit of, concerning post office corruption, 2:167; death of child of, 2:193n22; goods purchased from, 1:72n56; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:517 (chart), 2:518 (chart), 2:519 (chart), 3:475 (chart), 3:476 (chart); as witness, 3:315
- Lytle, Andrew, Jr., 3:212–213, 3:425 (id.)
- Lytle, John: id., 3:425; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; complaint of F. Higbee against, 3:212–213; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312

M

- Mabie and Howes Circus Company, 3:93
- Macedonia, Ill. *See* Ramus, Ill.
- Mack, Jason (uncle of JS), 1:xviii
- Mack, Lucy. *See* Smith, Lucy Mack
- Mack, Lydia Gates (grandmother of JS), 1:xviii
- Mack, Solomon, Jr. (uncle of JS), 2:131n447, 2:438
- Mack, Solomon, Sr. (grandfather of JS), 1:xviii

- Mack, Temperance Bond (aunt of JS), 2:96, 2:119, 2:438, 2:473 (id.)
- Mackenzie, Alexander, 2:295, 2:297, 2:473 (id.)
- Macomb, Ill., 1:342, 1:342nn34–37, 1:373 (id.)
- Madison, Mr., 2:242
- Madison, P., 3:134n592
- Magic, folk, 1:xix
- Magna Carta, 2:230
- Maid of Iowa*: id., 3:8n14; acquisition as Nauvoo ferryboat, 3:8, 3:16, 3:29, 3:227n1019, 3:230n1030; bringing corn and wheat for temple workers, 3:241, 3:250; T. Bullock as clerk for, 3:250; carrying freight over rapids, 2:357; as coal carrier, 3:270; delayed arrival of, 3:254, 3:256; English emigrants arriving on, 2:252, 3:229; as Mississippi River steamer, 3:8; pinery expedition traveling on, 3:62; pleasure excursions on, 3:13–15, 3:29, 3:61; rented by A. Morrison and P. Cahoon, 3:271; rescue party to prevent JS being extradited to Missouri, 3:40; robbery and sinking of corn flat, 3:284; JS and W. Clayton sorting books of, 3:102; to Wapello, Iowa, 3:256n1164
- Maine: id., 2:419; appeal to citizens of, 3:xv, 3:136n599; conferences in, 1:156, 2:367, 2:370; venue change in, 2:218
- Malachi (biblical figure), 1:89, 1:222, 2:208
- Malaria, 1:334, 1:335, 1:348–353, 2:159n533, 2:356n869
- Mallory, Lemuel, 3:116n529
- Mammoth Hotel (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:273n434, 2:275, 2:436–437 (map), 3:167
- Manchester, N.Y., 1:xviii, 1:xx, 1:113, 1:373 (id.), 2:209n116. *See also* Farmington, N.Y.; Palmyra, N.Y.
- “Manchester Hymnal,” 3:326n120
- Manhard, William, 2:254, 2:299, 2:371, 3:269, 3:425 (id.)
- Mansion (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Nauvoo Mansion
- Manual Hebrew and English Lexicon, A* (Josiah Gibbs), 1:107n159, 1:108 (illus.)
- Manual Hebrew Grammar for the Use of Beginners* (Joshua Seixas), 1:191, 1:192 (illus.)
- Manufacturing, 2:70, 3:31n113
- Maquisis (Sauk and Fox Indian), 3:257
- Marcy, William Learned, 2:224, 2:473 (id.)
- Market (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Nauvoo market
- Markham, Stephen: id., 2:474; affidavit on indications of expected mob attack, 3:289; arrest of M. Cook on bastardy charges and, 3:158n703, 3:160; dispatched in pursuit of mob firing on guard, 3:338; forced out of Carthage, 3:326; with JS and Hyrum Smith in jail, 3:313, 3:314, 3:323, 3:326; message to T. Ford on jailing of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:314–315; Nauvoo city council and, 2:255n357, 2:260n386, 2:296n557; in Nauvoo Legion, 3:147; not allowed to see JS after arrest, 3:46; pipe and tobacco for Willard Richards, sent to get, 3:326; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312; in suit of JS against H. Wilson and J. Reynolds, 3:1–3, 3:84n386, 3:96, 3:241, 3:250n1133; threatened with gun by H. Wilson and J. Reynolds, 3:47n195; treason indictment, warning JS about, 3:36, 3:38, 3:39n153, 3:45n184; mentioned, 2:42
- Marks, Ephraim, 2:50
- Marks, Rosannah Robinson: anointing of, 3:118; dining with JS, 2:243–244; in prayer meetings, 3:105, 3:118; vision from New Orleans paper read to W. Marks and, by JS, 2:245
- Marks, Sophia, 2:244
- Marks, William: id., 2:474; accompanies JS to Springfield, 2:195; as alderman in Nauvoo, 2:512 (chart), 3:240, 3:471 (chart); anointing of, 3:118; attends JS habeas corpus hearing, 2:216; carriage hired for trip to Chicago, 3:70; as Commerce/ Nauvoo stake president, 1:338n18, 1:459, 2:24n67, 2:339, 2:508 (chart); “doe head” (doughhead) or Brutus rumors and, 3:156, 3:157, 3:163n726; endowment ceremony and, 2:53, 2:54; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:260, 3:261; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); as Kirtland stake president, 1:289n194, 1:458; meets with JS and others, 2:68; as member of Missouri high council, 1:243; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart), 2:521 (chart), 3:474 (chart), 3:477 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); as Nauvoo stake president, 3:468 (chart); prayer meetings, attendance at, 3:87, 3:93, 3:104, 3:105, 3:118, 3:158; preaching and prayers of, 3:69, 3:85; to preside in Far West, 1:290, 2:25; requesting protection for Nauvoo after arrest of JS, 3:310; revelation directs to relocate to Missouri, 1:289–290; settlement with JS, 2:46, 2:48, 3:345; sickness of, 3:112; signs affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS sees vision of angel protecting, 1:247; JS visits, 2:246; mentioned, 2:40n140, 2:170n563, 2:171n570, 2:244, 2:245
- Revelation for*: 1:289–290, 2:24–25
- Marquette Co., Ill., 2:318, 2:419 (id.)
- Marr, William Henry Jefferson: id., 3:426–427; as attorney, 2:281–293, 2:301, 2:364; beating of Chism by, 3:210, 3:211n926; JS conversation with, 3:230; speaking at hearing for J. Elliot on Avery kidnapping, 3:147; store of, 3:250
- Marriage: black men fined for trying to marry white women, 3:175; divorce and, 2:256; for eternity, 2:362n902; husbands and wives “one person in law,” 2:289n518; A. Lyon attempts to coerce S. Jackson into, 1:261n120; Nauvoo city ordinance licensing marriages, 2:34; number of

- marriages performed by JS, 1:188; JS discourses on, 1:109–110, 1:115, 1:153; statement on, in Doctrine and Covenants, 1:110n163, 1:115, 1:153, 1:165n309. *See also* Eternal marriage; License; Plural marriage; Sealing
- Marriages of specific persons:* W. Allred and O. Bates, 2:77n305; of W. Backenstos and C. Wasson, 3:102, 3:106; J. Boynton and S. Lowell, 1:165–166; Josiah Butterfield and M. Lawrence, 2:48n176, 2:65n258; W. Cahoon and M. Gibbs, 1:161, 1:164; T. Carrico Jr. and E. Baker, 1:153; N. Knight and L. Goldthwaite, 1:109–110; W. Lyon and S. Sessions, 2:xvii n58; of O. H. Olney and P. Wheeler, 3:117, 3:119; W. Parrish and M. Raymond, 1:114–115; W. Perry and E. Brown, 1:73; T. Rappleye and L. Cutler, 1:161; of L. Richards and S. Griffith, 3:150; Ebenezer Robinson and A. Works, 1:121; E. Sayers and R. Vose, 2:xvii n58; D. Sessions and P. Bartlett, 2:xvii n58; JS and ES, 1:xxx–xxx1, 2:246n290; H. Stanley and L. Cahoon, 1:161; E. Webb and E. McWethy, 1:121–122; J. Webb and C. Wilcox, 1:153
- “Marriage” (article), ca. Aug. 1835, 1:115n184, 1:153n273, 1:165n309
- Marsh, Mr., 3:322n100
- Marsh, James G., 1:267, 1:422 (id.)
- Marsh, Nathan, 1:318n285
- Marsh, Thomas Baldwin: id., 1:422; accused of speaking against church in Missouri, 1:343n38; apostasy of, 1:459–460; appointed president pro tempore of Missouri church, 1:229, 1:246, 1:250, 1:458; carries letters of instruction to Missouri church, 1:228, 1:240, 1:241; commanded to remain in Missouri, 1:285; O. Cowdery trial and, 1:253; death of son, 1:267; disaffection of, 1:1vi–lvii; as editor of *Elders’ Journal*, 1:267n136, 1:476; letter received from former Missouri church presidency, 1:253n95; makes accusations against Missouri presidency, 1:228, 1:245n74; performs anointings of Quorum of Twelve, 1:171; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:66, 1:219; prepares for proselytizing mission of Quorum of Twelve, 1:285n188, 1:306n247; as president of Quorum of Twelve, 1:156, 1:171, 1:242, 1:456, 1:458; presides over A. Lyon high council trial, 1:261; presides over D. Whitmer and Lyman Johnson high council trials, 1:256n105; remarks on priesthood licensing resolution, 1:194; removes Missouri church presidency, 1:229, 1:250–251, 1:282n178; signs church motto, 1:238; surveys land in north-west Missouri, 1:270–274; voices concerns over church’s lack of confidence in Quorum of Twelve, 1:156–157; welcomes JS to Far West, 1:237n48, 1:245; witnesses revelation to Quorum of Twelve, 1:284–285
- Revelation for:* 1:306–308
- Marshal (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Greene, John Portineus
- Marshall, Samuel, 2:51n190
- Marshals, U. S., 3:235, 3:267n1219, 3:310n23
- Martial law in Nauvoo, 3:290–291, 3:297n1371, 3:302, 3:337
- Martin, Jack v.*, 2:220
- Martin, Moses, 2:337
- Marvel, Clarissa, 2:46, 2:46n168
- Mason, Charles, 3:268n1223
- Masonic Hall Hotel and Tavern (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:68n271, 2:436, 3:154n690
- Masonic lodges, 2:65n255, 2:67n268, 2:80. *See also* Nauvoo Masonic Lodge
- Masons: interest of JS in, 2:xix; St. John the Baptist, Masonic festival for, 2:68n270, 3:39; Missouri extradition efforts and, 3:39n153, 3:40n159; JS on secrets of, 3:115
- Massachusetts: id., 3:365; appeal to citizens of, 3:xv, 3:136n599, 3:172; missions to, 2:166n547; petitioning federal government to remove slavery from U.S. Constitution, 2:268
- Master in chancery, 2:83, 2:195
- Mathews, Br., 1:32
- Mathews, Mr., 1:342
- Mathews, Anson, 1:342n33, 2:374
- Mathews, David, 1:32n102, 1:49n171
- Mathews, Elizabeth Burgess, 2:374
- Matthews, Robert: id., 1:422; denounced by JS, 1:95; explains religious views, 1:92–95; images of, 1:94 (illus.); Kirtland visit, 1:86–87; opinion of JS, 1:95n123; JS recounts early visions to, 1:87–89
- Matthias (biblical figure), 1:95
- Matthias the Prophet. *See* Matthews, Robert
- Maudsley, Sutcliffe, 1:xxxii, 2:68n272, 2:69
- Maughan, Peter, 2:24, 3:269–270, 3:427 (id.)
- Maxcy, James, 2:200, 2:475 (id.)
- Mayberry, John, 2:254
- Mayor’s court (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Nauvoo mayor’s court
- Mayor’s office, Nauvoo. *See* Office
- M’Boove, Mr., 2:257n364
- McAlister, Samuel, 1:20, 1:423 (id.)
- McBride, James, 1:49
- McBride, Priestly Haggin, 3:103
- McBride, Reuben: id., 3:427; correspondence with JS, 1:116, 3:165; power of attorney for church in Kirtland, 3:68, 3:99; JS staying with, 1:31, 1:49n173
- McBride, Samuel, 1:49
- McCance, James, 3:252, 3:268n1221
- McCleary, Sophronia Smith Stoddard (sister of JS): id., 2:475; mentioned in JS letter, 1:134; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; Presbyterian church attended by, 1:xix; JS visits in Chardon, Ohio, 1:9; JS visits in Ramus, 2:323, 2:324, 2:403
- McCleary, William (brother-in-law of JS): id., 2:475; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; mentioned, 1:280, 2:307

- McCord, Dr., 1:268
- McCown, Marcellus, 1:32, 1:423 (id.)
- McCoy, Isaac, 2:211, 2:214n152, 2:475 (id.)
- McCoy, Joseph, 3:139n614, 3:152n682
- McDonough Co., Ill., 1:342, 1:374 (id.)
- McDonough troops, 3:308
- McDougall, James N., 3:135
- McFall, Hugh: id., 3:427; hoax letter purportedly signed by, 2:156; as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:511 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:371, 2:517 (chart), 3:287, 3:474 (chart); property in Nauvoo, 3:346; refusal to carry letter to T. Ford, 3:287; sells land to JS, 2:65
- McGee, Joseph, 1:276n163
- McGraw, Charles G., 2:234
- McGraw, Vienna M. Adams, 2:234n232
- McHaney, William L., 1:319, 1:320
- McIllwrick, John, 3:294n1353
- McLean, John, 2:390
- McLellan, William E.: id., 1:423; abandons proselytizing missions, 1:10n20; appointed to hire Hebrew teacher, 1:143, 1:145; chastised in revelation to Quorum of Twelve, 1:83, 1:127; disagreement over criticism of S. Rigdon by, 1:66n39, 1:157–158; disagreement with W. Smith, 1:132; excommunication of, 1:10, 1:268, 1:458, 1:459; as member of Quorum of Twelve, 1:242, 1:456; removed from Quorum of Twelve, 1:285n187; JS explains Egyptian manuscripts to, 1:123–124; JS vision of, 1:168; solitary proselytizing of, 1:214n456; studies Hebrew, 1:187, 1:196; mentioned, 1:84
- McMellin, James, 3:37n148
- McNeal, Mr., 3:59
- McNiel, Mr., 3:193
- McQueen, Robert, 2:259n380, 2:265, 2:266n416, 2:280, 2:476 (id.)
- McRae, Alexander: id., 3:427–428; affidavit on Mormon War made by, 3:54n238; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; Missouri treason indictment, 3:40; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521 (chart); treason charges against, 2:198n58
- McWethy (McWithey), Eliza Ann. *See* Webb, Eliza Ann McWethy (McWithey)
- McWithey, Isaac, 1:35, 1:121–122, 1:150, 1:424 (id.)
- Medical College of Ohio, 2:292n538
- Medical issues. *See* Health and illness
- Medical University (Willoughby Medical College, Willoughby, Ohio), 1:82n78, 1:163, 1:374 (id.)
- Medina Co., Ohio, 1:41, 1:198–199, 1:374 (id.)
- Melchizedek priesthood. *See* Priesthood; *and specific priesthood offices*
- Melling, Peter, 2:42
- Memorandum books. *See* Journals
- Memphis, Tenn., 2:306, 2:419 (id.)
- Menominee Indians, 3:179
- Mentor, Ohio, 1:1, 1:113n177, 2:209, 2:306
- Mentor Street/Road (Gauga Co., Ohio), 1:113, 1:113n177, 1:374 (id.)
- Merchants' licenses, 3:145, 3:162n722
- Mermaid* (steamboat), 3:240, 3:293n1349
- Merryweather, Frederick, 3:253
- Mesmerism, 3:12, 3:113
- Messenger and Advocate*. *See* *Latter Day Saints' Messenger and Advocate*
- Messiah: Jesus Christ as, 1:209; spirit or authority of, 3:200. *See also* Second Coming
- Messinger, George, Jr., 1:99
- Meteor shower, Leonid, 1:16–18, 1:17 (illus.)
- Methodism: baptism, young Methodist requesting, 1:34; E. Holmes excommunicated from, for receiving Mormon missionaries, 1:101; Methodists welcome to settle in Nauvoo, 2:275; Mormon witnesses imprisoned by Methodist priest, 2:199; in Nauvoo, 2:275; F. Porter visits JS from New York, 1:79; H. G. Sherwood, Methodist sermon preached by, 2:246; JS attends lecture by Methodist minister, 3:18; JS converses with leader of, 1:15; JS instructs former Methodist about Mormonism, 1:100–101; JS interview with minister about God of no body or parts, 3:12; JS on, 2:252, 2:275, 2:348, 3:66; A. Squires's affiliation with, 1:109n162; Wesleyan Methodist opposes preaching meeting, 1:15
- Mexico: Constitution of 1824 and race relations in, 3:198n868; map, 3:375; Mormon proposal to provide soldiers to Texas for use against, 3:262n1194; national defense against, 2:241; presidential campaign of JS calling for annexation of, 3:173n776; J. Tyler address on U.S. relations with, 3:169n748
- Miasma, 2:357
- Micaiah (biblical figure), 2:205n92
- Michael (archangel), 1:167, 2:149
- Michigan, 1:73, 2:156, 2:211, 2:419 (id.)
- Middleton, Julia M. Smith (daughter of JS), 1:424 (id.)
- Midnight Cry*, 2:342n785
- Midwifery, 2:283–293
- Mifflin, Esqr., 2:318
- Migration: from British Isles, 1:354, 2:16, 2:47, 2:47n171, 2:66n265, 2:351–352, 3:120n547, 3:208, 3:229, 3:238; to Caldwell Co., Missouri, 1:68, 1:226, 1:228–229, 1:231, 1:248, 1:264n129, 1:267, 1:306, 2:24n67; of Canadian Saints to Missouri, 1:294, 1:297, 1:302; to Carroll Co., Missouri, 1:248, 1:264n129, 1:284, 1:284n184; to Clay Co., Missouri, 1:226; to Daviess Co., Missouri, 1:231, 1:232, 1:284, 1:284n184, 1:294, 1:297, 1:302; expulsion of church members from Jackson Co., 1:6–7, 1:44, 1:215; expulsion of church members from Missouri, 1:299, 1:313n268, 1:324, 1:331, 1:333–334; of First Presidency to Missouri, 2:263; to Illinois,

- r:lvii–lviii, 1:333–336, 1:338, 1:353; to Jackson County, Missouri, 1:4, 1:197; to Kirtland, 1:l, 1:4, 1:350n64; to Nauvoo, 2:13, 2:47n171, 2:164, 3:120; to Nauvoo from British Isles, 2:18, 2:47, 2:66n265, 2:351–352; from New Jersey, 3:233; overview, 1:xxiii–xxv; from Pennsylvania, 3:233n1041; of Quorum of Twelve to Missouri, 1:68; of Seventy to Missouri, 1:215; of JS, 1:xxviii, 1:xxv, 1:236–237, 1:245, 1:338, 2:i (map); to Texas, 3:262n1194; to Warsaw, Illinois, 2:15–16. *See also* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints—Size; Gathering; Presidency, general church; Smith, Joseph, Jr.—Migration and travel; Theocracy; Zion
- Miles, Daniel Sanborn: id., 1:424; ordained as elder, 1:189n387; as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:243, 1:458, 1:460, 2:508, 3:468 (chart); relocation to Far West, 1:246
- Miles, Ira, 3:90
- Miles, Joel S.: id., 3:428; accused of lying by C. L. Higbee, 3:212n926; arrest of JS and others on riot charges, 3:288; letter carried to ES from JS via, 3:325
- Miles, Prudence Marks, 2:281n485, 2:283, 2:285, 2:476 (id.)
- Miles, Samuel, 2:73n295
- Military: Deserter from U.S. army, 3:296, 3:338–339; Quincy Greys, 3:290n1329, 3:336; Sheriff coming with armed force, 2:124; JS conversing with Prussian about military tactics, 2:300. *See also* Caldwell Co. militia; Carthage Greys; Danites; Illinois state militia; Missouri state militia; Nauvoo Legion
- Mill Creek, Mo., 1:258, 1:374 (id.)
- Millennial Star* (Liverpool), 2:352n854
- Millennium: Christ’s rule during, 2:200; “Kingdom of God” and, 1:xxxii; order of house of God and, 1:98; preparation for, 1:l, 1:liv, 1:55, 2:26; JS and followers as millennialists, 1:xxiv, 1:18n46, 1:45n149, 1:196n404, 1:203n424, 1:210n437, 1:232; JS compares conference to, 2:343; JS discourse concerning, 2:262; mentioned, 2:297, 2:404. *See also* Last days; Second Coming
- Miller, Allen, 1:319, 1:320, 1:424 (id.)
- Miller, George: id., 3:428–429; J. C. Bennett ex-communication notice signed by, 2:55n207; as bishop, 2:508–509 (chart), 3:469 (chart); to collect funds for building temple and Nauvoo House, 2:27; in conversation with JS, 3:120; at Council of Fifty, 3:199, 3:200; in council with JS, 3:205; endowment ceremony and, 2:53, 2:54; governors of Illinois and Missouri visited by, 2:75, 2:79; C. L. Higbee accused of unchaste conduct by, 2:62n241; Kentucky, directed to preach and sell property in, 2:27n83; letter from L. Woodworth and P. Haws, 10 May 1843, 3:15n33; letters delivered by, 3:200n882; meets with JS and others, 2:68, 2:80; migration of British Saints to Nauvoo and, 2:66n265; mission assignments discussed, 3:242n1095; as Nauvoo House Association member, 2:275n443, 2:509 (chart), 3:469 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:519 (chart), 3:476 (chart); as Nauvoo Masonic Lodge member, 2:65n255; ordinations by, 3:103n477, 3:122; pinery operations and, 2:70n284, 3:xvi, 3:xxi–xxii, 3:16, 3:54, 3:62, 3:103, 3:190n835, 3:198, 3:241; on poverty and the poor, 3:115n527; in prayer meetings, 3:104; on preaching to Indians in pinery, 3:179; purchase of steamboat and, 2:177n589, 2:350n843; JS proposal to go to pine country and, 2:109; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:94–95; theocracy proposals of, 3:xv–xvi; visits S. Rigdon with JS, 2:71; visits JS in hiding, 2:83, 2:92, 2:96, 2:108
- Miller, Henry William: id., 3:429; Cole school held at home of, 3:176n784; letter of 10 May 1843 from L. Woodworth and P. Haws, 3:15n33; meetings at house of, 3:202; *Nauvoo* (steamboat) and, 2:350n843; in Nauvoo Legion, 3:476 (chart); promissory note signed by, 2:177n589; property in Nauvoo, 2:436–437; public arms for Nauvoo Legion, meeting with T. Ford on, 3:97; revelation authorizing as stock agent for Nauvoo House Association, 2:195n53
- Miller, Joshua, 3:279
- Miller, Mary Fry, 2:27
- Miller, Sarah, 2:62n241, 2:63
- Miller, Thomas, 3:155
- Miller, William (founder of Millerites), 3:171n762
- Miller, William (of Ill.), 2:14
- Miller, William (of N.Y.): id., 2:477; Second Coming and, 2:307n618, 2:326, 2:342, 2:348; JS discourse on mistaken ideas of, 2:262–263; mentioned, 2:367
- Millerite lecturer, 3:171
- Millet, Artemus, 1:96, 1:96n124, 1:424 (id.)
- Millikin, Arthur (brother-in-law of JS), 2:95, 2:243, 2:267, 2:438, 2:477 (id.)
- Millikin, Lucy Smith (sister of JS): id., 1:424; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS mentions in letter, 1:134, 2:110; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:95
- Millikin, Nathaniel, 1:150–151, 1:156, 1:425 (id.)
- Millport, Mo., 1:301n226, 1:312n266
- Mills, Alexander, 2:68, 2:436–437, 3:81, 3:211, 3:429 (id.)
- Mining, 2:24, 3:270
- Minor, James L., 2:179, 2:381
- Minority rights under U.S. Constitution, 3:113n518
- “Minute Book” (JS journal). *See* Journals
- Minutes: of Council of Fifty, 3:203 (illus.), 3:491; meeting reports in journal compared to formal

Minutes (*continued*)

minutes, 1:148n257; minute books mentioned, 1:254, 1:256, 1:257; needed in court case against Samuel Smith, 1:75; overview, 1:xxxvi; printed in *Nauvoo Neighbor*, 3:52; of Quorum of Twelve, 3:22, 3:24; reviewed by JS, 3:8

Minutes recorded in journals: 17 Feb. 1834 high council organization meeting [D&C 102], 1:81n77; 2 Jan. 1836 conference, 1:145; 8 Feb. 1836 Kirtland high council meeting, 1:183; 12 Feb. 1836 meeting of quorums, 1:184–185; 3 Sept. 1837 meeting of committee of “whole church,” 1:241–244; 6 Apr. 1838 conference of church authorities, 1:250; 6 Aug. 1838 Caldwell Co. citizens meeting, 1:297–298; 11 Aug. 1838 Caldwell Co. citizens meeting, 1:302–303

Miracles, 1:106, 2:342, 2:354

Miscegenation, 3:175n668

Mission Institute (near Quincy, Ill.), 2:307

Missions: assigning church leaders to after solemn assembly, 1:61; churches, JS proclamation on building, 3:223, 3:225; to counter false reports, 2:120, 2:123–124, 2:131, 2:133, 2:166; to disabuse public mind with respect to arrest or capture of JS, 3:49; by elders in vicinity of Kirtland, 1:189; elders to be sent out to preach, 2:350n842, 2:367; “endowment with power” as preparation for, 1:55, 1:214–215, 1:226; gift of tongues for benefit of missionaries, 2:18; Joshua Grant discourse on missionary work, 2:350n841; Milton Holmes requested to return from, 1:117; to Indians, 1:xlix, 3:201n882, 3:207n905, 3:262n1196; to Jews, 3:345; as key to redeeming Zion, 1:60; knowledge of languages and, 1:164; T. Marsh plans mission of Quorum of Twelve to Europe, 1:306n247; money, missionaries to travel without, 1:349n60; Nauvoo House fund raising, 3:16, 3:17, 3:18n49, 3:54n237; of one hundred eighteen elders to U.S. and Canada, 2:351; for presidential campaign of JS, 3:169–171; S. Rigdon discoursing on, 1:100; JS discoursing on, 1:352; JS prays concerning, at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:207; JS publishes letter on, 1:101n142; volunteers at conference of 6–9 Apr. 1844, 3:226. *See also* Quorum of Seventy—Missions; Quorum of Twelve Apostles—Missions and proselytizing; *and specific locations*

Missions of specific persons: S. Abbott, 3:26n92; G. Adams, 2:259n383; A. Babbitt, 3:242n1095, 3:244; L. Barnes, 2:358n880; P. Brown to Palmyra, 2:339; J. Cairns, 3:15n37, 3:23n77; H. Clark, 3:16n37, 3:238n1071; O. Cowdery, 2:369n947; A. Cowles, 3:36; J. Emmett, 3:207n905, 3:262n1196; A. Fielding to England, 2:42n143; A. Fuller, 2:16, 2:20–21; T. Gillet to Van Buren Co., 2:17; Jedediah Grant to Philadelphia, 2:339;

Joshua Grant to Cincinnati, 2:339; J. P. Greene, 3:118; B. Grouard, 3:16n37, 3:22n77, 3:110; K. Hanks, 3:16n37, 3:23n77, 3:110; P. Haws, 3:120n546; R. Hedlock, 2:368, 3:15, 3:23n77; M. Holmes, 1:117; S. Humphrey, 1:10, 1:11; D. Hurlbut, 1:27n76; S. James, 1:244, 2:368, 3:15n37; D. Jones, 3:15n37; H. C. Kimball, 3:18n49, 3:118; W. McLellan, 1:10n20; G. Miller, 2:27n83, 3:242n1095; N. Packard, 1:11; W. Parrish, 1:56; A. Pratt, 3:16n37, 3:22n77, 3:23, 3:110; F. Richards, 3:253; Willard Richards in England, 1:285n188, 2:71n285; S. Rigdon, 1:9n15; Ebenezer Robinson, 3:70n318; N. Rogers, 3:16n37, 3:22n77, 3:110; J. Sloan, 3:68n305, 3:69; JS and P. Pratt recruiting mission to New York, 1:28–29, 1:31–36; JS and S. Rigdon in Pennsylvania, New York, and Upper Canada, 1:12–16; L. Smith to eastern states, 1:82; J. Snider, 2:16–17, 2:38, 2:47, 2:249n307, 2:275n445, 3:343, 3:345; Erastus Snow and A. Snow, 2:361n895, 2:362n902; L. Snow to England, 2:367n936; C. Spencer, 3:26n92; D. Spencer, 3:118; J. A. Stratton, 3:253; I. Thompson, 3:26n92; T. Ward, 3:16n37; L. Wight, 2:369, 3:37; F. Williams, 1:296n212; B. Winchester to Philadelphia, 2:367n937; W. Woodruff, 2:368, 3:54; L. Woodworth, 3:190n835, 3:204, 3:242, 3:244; B. Young, 2:11n28, 2:369n946, 3:54n118; P. Young, 1:66n43. *See also* Hyde, Orson; Kimball, Heber Chase; Page, John Edward; Pratt, Orson; Pratt, Parley Parker; Rigdon, Sidney; Smith, George Albert; Smith, Joseph, Jr.—Proselytizing activities; Young, Brigham

Revelations regarding: appointing mission of F. Williams and W. Phelps, 1:285–288, 1:287 (illus.); Quorum of Twelve, appointing mission of, 1:257, 1:257n111, 1:285, 1:285n188, 1:286–287 (illus.)

Mississippi, 2:47n171

Mississippi River: *id.*, 3:365–366; baptisms for the dead in, 2:xxviii, 2:19n51; Des Moines rapids, plans to improve, 3:132, 3:136, 3:141, 3:142; Des Moines rapids, steamers going over, 2:250, 2:357; drowning in, 3:17; first ice on, 3:113; first spring steamboat passage and last ice on, 3:184; healthy state of waters of, 2:356; islands on, 2:83, 2:267n420, 2:337, 2:357, 2:417 (*id.*); *Maid of Iowa* as steamer on, 3:8; Mormons crossing into Illinois over, 1:lvii, 1:333, 2:354n860; purchase of lands along Iowa and Illinois side of, 1:336n14, 1:344, 1:345n44; summer illnesses and deaths along valley of, 1:353n76; water levels, 3:38, 3:40, 3:117, 3:235

Missouri: *id.*, 3:366; D. Atchison commissioned by governor to resolve conflict in northwest Missouri, 1:313n269; Avery kidnappings by Missourians over horse theft, 3:xv, 3:139–144,

- 3:146–149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737; L. Bogggs issues “extermination order,” 1:xxv, 1:lvii, 1:333; Canadian Mormons migrate to, 1:264n127, 1:264n129; T. Carlin advice to JS concerning events in, 2:127; change-of-venue laws for, 1:304n238; church structure in, 1:456–458; Congress memorialized on behalf of Mormons against actions of, 3:xv, 3:xvi, 3:110n505, 3:124n558, 3:130, 3:134–135, 3:136, 3:139; discourse of JS on persecutions of, 3:139; donations collected to purchase land in, 1:217–219; D. Dunklin denies aid to Mormons on constitutional grounds, 1:57–58; elections held in, 1:297, 1:298–299; T. Ford correspondence with JS on possibility of Missouri mob invading Illinois, 3:101n462–463, 3:155n697; “A Friendly Hint to Missouri” (W. Phelps), 3:199; gathering of mob in Carthage (June 1844) and, 3:286, 3:289n1319, 3:294n1354, 3:294n1357; O. Hyde and H. Kimball relocate to, 1:294n208; O. Hyde and J. Gould report on Mormon situation in, 1:20; loyal church members relocate to, 1:232, 1:330nn13–14; maps, 1:392, 1:393, 3:376; T. Marsh and Hyrum Smith carry JS letter to, 1:240n59; Mormon attempts to reclaim Jackson Co. land, 1:lii, 1:7, 1:44, 1:57, 1:64; Mormon migration to, 1:l, 1:4, 1:226; Mormons expelled from, 1:lvii, 1:333, 1:348, 2:224; Nauvoo ordinance against actions by, 3:142n630; origins of Mormon conflict in, 1:lii; “outrages” against Mormons in, 2:130; overview of Mormon conflict in northwestern counties of, 1:232–233, 1:323–324, 1:331–333; E. Partridge as bishop of, 1:291n202; petitions by Mormons against actions of, 3:xiv–xv, 3:49, 3:136n599, 3:140–141; P. Pratt escapes from custody in, 1:349; puke (term of Illinoisans for Missourians), 3:46; Quorum of Twelve return to, for departure on mission, 1:334, 1:344n41; Quorum of Twelve to prepare for move to, 1:68; revelation directs W. Marks, N. Whitney, and O. Granger to relocate to, 1:289–290; O. Rockwell report of Missouri mole among Mormons, 3:154n689; Saints to purchase land in, 1:31, 1:35n112, 1:46, 1:58, 1:197; D. C. Smith and company relocate to, 1:280–281; JS and church presidency relocate to, 1:228–229, 1:236–237; JS and other prisoners escape from custody in, 1:333, 1:336, 2:279, 2:354; JS and S. Rigdon journey to, 1:241n62; JS appoints church presidency and high council in, 1:97n127; JS declines W. Phelps offer to sell land in, 1:339n23; JS designates Zion in, 1:xxiii, 1:l; JS emphasizes authority over church in, 1:228, 1:229, 1:241n60; JS enters into covenant to avenge enemies in, 1:215; JS plans for temples in, 1:11; JS plans relocation to, 1:197; JS plans second expedition to, 1:64; JS recalls earlier journeys to, 2:258, 2:263; JS recounts events of Mormon War, 2:198–200; JS sends counsel to Saints in, 1:24; JS travels from Kirtland to, 2:258, 2:263; state legislature creates Caldwell Co. for Mormon settlement, 1:liv, 1:226; state officials communicate willingness to aid Mormons, 1:41n135, 1:64n34; Tippetts depart Kirtland for, 1:62; L. Wight and P. Pratt report on Mormon situation in, 1:28; H. Wilson scheme for writ from, 3:319; mentioned, 2:196, 2:307. *See also* Camp of Israel; Extradition; Mormon War; Redress; Zion; *and specific counties and locations*
- Missouri, Fifth Judicial Court of, 2:309n631
- Missouri high council: at anointing meetings, 1:167, 1:170–171; approved by church, 1:204; to approve priesthood ordinations, 1:185; assist JS and S. Rigdon with move from Ohio, 1:237; discipline of Missouri church presidency and, 1:228, 1:229, 1:245n74, 1:246, 1:250–251, 1:253, 1:255, 1:282n178; disposition of donations and, 1:291; “grand council” attended by, 1:148n257; at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; Missouri presidency preside over, 1:170n326; overview, 1:453; presidency pro tempore preside over, 1:246n75, 1:253, 1:256n105, 1:261; priesthood licensing resolutions approved by, 1:194; remuneration of church officers and, 1:269; in revelation on Far West, 1:258; S. Rigdon appointed to prepare letters for publication by, 1:270; Ebenezer Robinson appointed clerk of, 1:250; JS establishes, 1:7, 1:44, 1:97n127; JS “organizes,” 1:160; solemn assembly attended by, 1:213–216; Sunday meeting, speaking in, 1:179; temple regulations approved by, 1:154; trial of O. Cowdery, 1:251–255; trial of Lyman Johnson, 1:255–257; trial of A. Lyon, 1:261–263; trial of D. Whitmer, 1:255–256
- Composition:* in Adam-ondi-Ahman, 1:458; changes in, 1:150; in Clay Co., Mo., 1:456; in Far West, 1:458
- Missouri presidency. *See* Presidency, Missouri
- Missouri River, 1:7, 1:248, 3:84n388, 3:140, 3:366 (id.)
- Missouri state militia: D. Atchison as major general in, 1:313; Caldwell and Daviess counties, clashes with Mormons in, 1:1vi, 1:232–233, 1:306n241, 1:324, 1:333; dispatched to Caldwell and Daviess counties to enforce law, 1:324, 1:325n11; expected to aid Zion’s Camp expedition, 1:7, 1:41n135, 1:44; in northwest Missouri conflict, 1:233, 1:324; ordered to exterminate or drive Mormons from Missouri, 1:333; rumored to have been called out against JS and S. Rigdon, 1:306n241; unable to protect Mormons from vigilantes, 1:331
- Mo—, David, 1:49
- Mobs. *See* Opposition

- Moerer, Frederick Henry: id., 3:429–430; fined under temperance ordinance, 3:83; mission to Germany, 2:370; property in Nauvoo, 2:436–437; JS drinking beer at establishment of, 3:269
- Moffet, Levi: id., 3:430; accompanies JS to Springfield, 2:195, 2:196; cosigns note with JS, 2:234–235; deed obtained by W. Clayton from, 3:96n432; *Maid of Iowa* and, 3:16; JS dinner party and, 2:243, 2:245
- Mogan, Br., 1:10
- Money. *See* Finances and money
- Monk, Maria, 2:214n150
- Monmouth, Ill., 2:xi, 2:214n147
- Monroe Co., Mo., 1:44, 1:249, 1:374 (id.)
- Montgomery, Mr., 3:42
- Montgomery, James, 3:326n120
- Montgomery, Nelson, 3:73, 3:430
- Montrose, Ia.: id., 3:366; search for JS in, 2:86; JS meets with departing missionaries in, 1:344n40; JS travels to while in hiding, 2:89, 2:302; JS visits Masonic lodge at, 2:80; Whig convention in, 3:339; mentioned, 1:341, 2:77n306, 2:335
- Moon: circle observed around, 2:308, 2:310, 2:314; as feminine, 2:196; prophecies concerning, 2:263, 2:339
- Moon, Margaret, 2:xxv n52, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.), 3:430 (id.)
- Moon, Ruth. *See* Clayton, Ruth Moon
- Moore, Mr. (arrested and fined for breach of ordinance), 3:123
- Moore, Mr. (riding out with JS), 3:83n380
- Moore, Enoch, 3:15
- Moore, John, 2:vi
- Moore, Thomas, 2:256
- Moor's Charity School (Lebanon, N.H.), 1:xviii
- Morey, George: id., 1:425; appointed sexton and doorkeeper of Kirtland temple, 1:250; arrival in Kirtland to prepare for "endowment with power," 1:111; disrespectful visitor expelled from Kirtland temple by, 1:191; lawsuit against, 2:193n29, 2:194; makes donation to JS, 1:118; as member of Missouri high council, 1:458; receives patriarchal blessing, 1:139n232
- Morey, Sylvia Butterfield, 2:193, 2:194
- Morgan, Thomas J., 2:267, 2:268, 2:279, 2:302
- Morgan, William: assigned to arrange preliminary hearing of JS and L. Wight, 1:314n273; attempts to arrest JS, 1:304–305, 1:310; attempts to arrest L. Wight, 1:310; represents Daviess Co. in covenant of peace with Mormons, 1:301n226
- Morin, Josiah: id., 1:425; accompanying W. Morgan to arrest JS, 1:304; Daviess Co. represented by, in covenant of peace with Mormons, 1:301; Mormon survey party and, 1:271; state senate campaign, 1:266, 1:301n227
- Morley, Isaac: id., 3:430–431; anti-Mormon group near settlement of, 3:151; appointed to purchase Missouri land, 1:197n407; communitarian community at farm of, 3:98n444; as counselor to Missouri bishop, 1:112n170, 1:457, 1:458; history writers given donations from Lima brethren by, 3:176; Kirtland Camp escorted into Far West by, 1:330n13; letter to JS from, 3:287; mission to raise funds in East, 1:84, 1:85n91; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:515, 3:474 (chart); as patriarch in Missouri, 1:458; at prayer meetings, 3:150, 3:184; requested to lay down arms, 3:283, 3:287n1311, 3:334; visits JS, 2:120; witnesses revelation to Quorum of Twelve, 1:284–285
Revelation for: 1:85
- Morley, Lucy Gunn, 3:150
- Morley Town, Ill., 3:367 (id.)
- Mormon Bible. *See* Book of Mormon
- Mormon Expositor*, 3:273n1247
- "Mormon Jubilee," 1:213n452, 2:236–240, 2:238 (illus.), 2:241, 2:243, 2:245
- Mormons. *See* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
- Mormon War (in Northwest Mo.; 1838): J. Adams and, 3:110n505; affidavits made by JS and others on, 3:54; after election-day brawl, 1:310–320, 1:325, 1:330n15; J. C. Bennett and Missouri extradition attempt, 1842–1843, 2:75n303, 2:79n313, 2:246n288, 2:308n628, 2:312n647; election-day disturbances, 1:298–306; Illinois, Mormon crossing into, 2:354n860; indictment of JS for treason and extradition efforts, 3:xiv–xv, 3:37n146; overview, 1:lv1–lvii, 1:232–233, 1:323–324, 1:331–333; JS account of, 2:198–200; JS on defense against possible attack and, 2:122–123. *See also* Opposition—Northwest Missouri
- Morning salutations, 3:150
- Moroni (Book of Mormon figure): appearance of to JS, 1:xix–xx, 1:xxiii, 1:88–89, 1:100, 2:149; visit of Elijah foretold by, 1:222n478
- Morris, Isaac Newton, 2:210–211, 2:389, 2:478 (id.)
- Morrison, Arthur, 2:267n420, 3:191n840, 3:192, 3:271, 3:431 (id.)
- Morrison, Thomas, 3:279, 3:280, 3:301, 3:321, 3:431 (id.)
- Morse, Justus A., 2:307
- Morton, John, 1:175, 1:425 (id.), 1:457, 1:458
- Moses (biblical figure): Bible as law of, 1:179; confers keys of gathering on JS and O. Cowdery, 1:61, 1:222; Israel's failure to receive last law of, 3:86; plural marriage and, 3:57n259; J. Smith Sr. blesses JS with "blessings of Moses" to lead Israel, 1:167; mentioned, 2:53. *See also* Book of Moses
- Moses, Book of, 1:xvi, 1:xvii, 1:168n321, 2:530
- "Motto of the Church," 1:xxxiv, 1:229, 1:236n42, 1:237–238, 1:237n50, 1:247
- Mound (near Quincy, Ill.), 3:13, 3:14 (illus.)
- Mound east of Nauvoo: attack on Mormon

- Guard at, 3:300n1376, 3:300n1378; location of, 2:67n266, 2:433 (map), 2:434 (map); proposed meeting of JS and Hyrum Smith with posse and T. Ford at, 3:305nn4–5; purchased by JS, 2:67, 2:70; JS and others riding out to, 2:67, 3:22n76
- Mount Pleasant, Upper Canada: *id.*, 1:375; list of persons baptized in, 1:19–20; JS and others proselytize in, 1:14, 1:15–16; JS and S. Rigdon to proselytize in, 1:12n25
- Mulholland, James: *id.*, 1:425; accompanies JS to Commerce, 1:338n20; as boarder in JS home, 1:323; death of, 1:335, 2:xiii; moves family to Commerce, 1:339n22; nursing ill wife, 1:335; reports Commerce activities in absence of JS, 1:341; traveling to Quincy and Burlington, 1:339, 1:352
- Record keeping and publishing:* Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal, scribe for, 1:225, 1:306n244; Sept.–Oct. 1838 journal, scribe for, 1:xlvi, 1:320, 1:321, 1:323–324; 1839 journal, scribe for, 1:331, 1:333, 1:336n13; ambiguous pronouns in journal, 1:xlvi; handwriting of, 1:306–309, 1:322 (illus.), 1:324–330, 1:326–327 (illus.), 1:332 (illus.), 1:336–353, 1:337 (illus.); hired as scribe by JS, 1:323, 1:324, 1:333; minutes of church conference at Quincy kept by, 1:338n15; personal journal kept in back of JS's Sept.–Oct. 1838 journal, 1:333, 1:336n13, 1:339n22; as principle scribe to JS, 1:xliv; JS history, scribe for, 1:340
- Mulliner, Catherine, 3:35
- Mullone, James, 2:213
- Multispectral imaging, 1:50 (illus.), 2:201 (illus.)
- Mummies. *See* Egyptian mummies
- Murdock, John: *id.*, 1:426; as bishop, 2:509, 3:469 (chart); as Missouri high council member, 1:150; as Missouri high council president, 1:457, 1:458; threatened by Missouri vigilantes, 1:319n289
- Murdock, Joseph, 2:159
- Murdock, Sally, 2:159
- Murph, Widow, 3:346
- Murphy, Lavina, 2:53n197
- Murray, Fanny Young Carr, 3:xix n25, 3:xx n29, 3:150, 3:431
- Music: Judge Adams, singing at home of, 2:215; angels, singing of, 1:210; choirs, 1:203, 2:250, 2:329, 2:334, 2:339, 2:341, 2:343, 2:344, 2:348, 2:353, 2:357; choristers, 1:201; at church services, meetings, and conferences, 3:20, 3:194, 3:214, 3:215, 3:216, 3:217; committee chosen to take charge of “singing department,” 1:143; Dutch's tavern, piano playing and singing at, 2:197; hymnal placed in cornerstone of Nauvoo temple, 2:73n295; hymnal prepared for republication, 2:29n87; Indian war dance and, 3:258–259; W. Keith lecture and concert, 3:153; at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:203, 1:204, 1:210; “Manchester Hymnal,” 3:326n120; meetings, singing at, 1:96, 1:139, 1:146, 1:148, 1:149, 1:154, 1:156, 1:160, 1:171, 1:172n334, 1:184, 1:188, 1:189, 1:193, 1:243, 1:344, 1:345, 2:349, 2:361; “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:236–240 (text in journal); at New Year celebrations, 3:155; “New-Year's Hymn” by W. Phelps, 3:153, 3:155; recreational hymn-singing by JS family and others, 3:131; righteous to sing “songs of everlasting joy,” 1:207; singing in tongues at congregational meeting, 1:161n296; singing schools, 1:143, 2:255n356; JS and others join in “songs of praise,” 1:71; Mr. Sollars, singing at home of, 2:214; at state convention in Nauvoo, 3:253; two jubilee songs distributed at dinner party, 2:245; weddings, singing at, 1:115, 1:121, 1:153, 1:165
- Hymns:* “Adam-ondi-Ahman,” 1:148, 1:154, 1:203n424; “Come let us rejoice in the day of salvation,” 1:149; “Ere long the vail will rend in twain,” 1:203n424; “How pleased and blest was I,” 1:204n432; “Lo the mighty God appearing,” 2:208; “O happy souls who pray,” 1:203n425; “Poor Wayfaring Man of Grief” (sung in jail by J. Taylor), 3:326; “Praise God, from Whom All Blessings Flow,” 3:217n952; printing of by F. G. Williams & Co., 1:69n52; “The Red Man,” 3:215; “Rejoice ye saints of latter days,” 2:206; JS and Quorum of Twelve select, 1:348; “The Spirit of God,” 3:216; “The Spirit of God like a fire is burning,” 1:210n437, 2:206, 2:350; “Ye Slumbering Nations,” 3:216; mentioned, 1:139, 1:165
- Myers, Jacob, Sr., 1:43, 1:426 (*id.*)
- Mysteries, H. C. Kimball and B. Young on, 3:226
- N
- Nash, Mr., 1:12
- Nashville, Ia., 1:344n39, 2:86, 2:337, 2:420 (*id.*)
- Nashville, N.Y., 1:49
- National bank, JS proposal regarding, 3:173, 3:231n1034
- Native Americans. *See* Indians
- Nauvoo* (steamboat), 2:177n589, 2:350n843
- Nauvoo, Ill.: *id.*, 3:367; 1842 map of, 2:69; alleys, JS on cleanness or clearness of, 3:19–20; arbitrary actions of some municipal officers, J. Taylor on, 3:195; arrest of JS and feared attack on, 3:310; J. C. Bennett resigns as mayor, 2:58; citizens petition governor on behalf of JS, 2:79, 2:102, 2:140; city directory, 3:164n730; city elections in, 3:470; city officers of, 2:510–513 (chart); city scrip, 3:177n789, 3:178; conflict in, 1:xxv–xxvii; Congress petitioned for protection of, 3:142, 3:145; county elections of 1843 in, 3:xvii–xviii, 3:70–75, 3:79; derivation of name, 2:v; discourse of JS on conduct and economy

Nauvoo, Ill. (*continued*)

- of, 3:114–116; divided into ten wards, 2:145n493; ecclesiastical officers in, 3:468–469 (chart); ecclesiastical wards, 3:381 (map); election for city officers, 2:254n344, 2:255, 2:256; as gathering place, 1:xxiii, 1:lvii, 2:13, 3:165n732; growth of, 1:354, 2:372; influx of immigrants to, 3:120; list of city officers, 3:470–472 (chart); under martial law, 3:290–291, 3:297n1371, 3:302, 3:337; Mormons expelled from, 1:xxv; Mormons set up strong city government in, 1:xxvii–xxviii; Nauvoo Legion called up to protect, in connection with Avery kidnapping arrests, 3:147, 3:148; Nauvoo Legion to keep peace in, 2:87–89; Nauvoo stake, 2:508 (chart); petitions to governor regarding Missouri violence against Mormons, 3:xv, 3:49, 3:55n246, 3:140–141; plan of T. Ford to visit with troops, 3:322; plat of 1842, 3:192n845; plats, blocks, and lots, 2:435 (map), 3:384 (map); political wards, 3:380 (map); prayer for, 2:68–70, 2:70–71; proclamation to keep the peace, 3:278, 3:316, 3:334; sale of small quantities of alcohol forbidden in, 3:78, 3:79, 3:83n381; sales and distribution of lots in, 3:346; selected properties and residences, 2:436–437 (maps), 3:382–383 (maps); JS claims lower part of town most healthy, 2:356–357; JS compares to hub of wheel, 2:294; JS elected mayor of, 2:58, 2:255n357; JS elected vice mayor pro tempore of, 2:30; JS prophesies concerning, 2:233; JS returns to, for habeas corpus hearing, 3:41–49; JS returns to, in preparation for trip to Carthage, 3:305n5, 3:306; JS's most successful community, 1:xlx; state convention in, 3:234, 3:235, 3:251n137, 3:253; subsumes Commerce, Illinois, 1:351n68, 2:v; surrounding area, 2:434 (map), 3:379 (map); territorial status, Congress petitioned for, 3:xv, 3:135n595, 3:149; Whig convention attendees visiting, 3:339; mentioned, 2:78–79, 2:103, 2:143n485, 2:239, 2:240, 2:296, 2:365. *See also* Commerce, Ill.
- Nauvoo city council: affidavits taken and read by, 3:295; alcohol, petitions for licenses to sell, 2:171n568, 3:154, 3:162, 3:274nn1251–1252; arrest and extradition efforts against JS and, 3:xiv–xv; authority of regarding punishment of offenders, 2:268n427; authority of regarding writs of habeas corpus, 2:81, 2:128–129, 2:168; composition of, 2:510–513 (chart); congressional petitions and memorials, 3:xv, 3:135n595, 3:145, 3:149; destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* establishment and, 3:185, 3:276–277, 3:283n1291, 3:284n1298, 3:286, 3:289n1320, 3:301, 3:302, 3:334; “doe head” (doughhead) or Brutus rumors at meeting of, 3:156, 3:157, 3:162n722; dog tax discussed by, 3:162n722; elects D. Huntington coroner, 2:63; elects new mayor and vice mayor, 2:58; elects new officers, 2:261, 2:296; establishes registry of deeds, 2:40; T. Ford requesting they not come to Carthage, 3:297; on illegal and immoral activities of Fosters, Laws, Higbees, J. H. Jackson, and S. Emmons, 3:274nn1251–1252, 3:276; on intelligence office, 3:162n722; minute book, as source, 3:491; Nauvoo city market discussed by, 2:261–262; newly elected officials sworn in, 2:253n340, 2:260; ordinance regulating currency and, 2:278, 2:294, 2:295, 2:296; passage of ferry charter by, 3:28; preparation for invasion from Missouri, 3:141–142; rules governing elections, 2:30n89, 2:58n223; JS attends meetings of, 2:29, 2:33, 2:50, 2:66, 2:253, 2:277; JS elected vice mayor by, 2:30; JS prophesying before, 3:145; JS speaks concerning laws of, 2:34, 2:56; territorial status, congressional petition regarding, 3:xv, 3:135n595, 3:149; on wharfage charges, 3:190–191, 3:199n876. *See also* Ordinances (municipal)
- Nauvoo city watch, 3:40–41
- Nauvoo Expositor*: conference opposing JS and, 3:239n1074; destruction of press, 3:275–279, 3:301; discussed in meeting between T. Ford and JS in jail, 3:318n73, 3:318nn75–76; examination of JS and others in case involving destruction of, 3:311–313; first and only edition of, 3:274, 3:275 (illus.); habeas corpus writ on riot charges for destruction of, 3:279–281, 3:301, 3:302, 3:317; Marr store notice in, 3:250n1136; Nauvoo city council and destruction of, 3:185, 3:276–277, 3:283n1291, 3:284n1298, 3:286, 3:289n1320, 3:301, 3:302, 3:334; overview, 1:xxxii, 2:xxix, 3:xxv, 3:185; printing press obtained from Columbus, Ohio, 3:xxv, 3:246; publishers leaving Nauvoo for fear of retaliation, 3:279n1272; riot charges against JS and others for destruction of, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:279–302, 3:305n4, 3:317, 3:334; set up as Mormon opposition press, 3:245–246
- Nauvoo ferry: drafting of city charter for, 3:28; S. Fuller running ferry where JS owned privileges, 3:19, 3:23; *Maid of Iowa* acquired for, 3:8, 3:16, 3:29
- Nauvoo high council: def., 3:483; charges brought against G. Adams by A. Cowles before, 3:78n355, 3:91; composition and organization of, 2:508; disciplinary authority of, 2:374, 3:337; disciplinary hearings, 2:36–37, 2:36n122, 2:62, 2:63, 2:266, 2:267, 2:339n772, 2:345, 2:374; dividing Nauvoo into ecclesiastical wards, 2:145n493; members, 3:469 (chart); minutes, as source, 3:491; payment plan proposal for JS debt, 2:178; reinstatement of S. Brown, 3:273; H. Sagers seduction case, 3:134
- Nauvoo House: id., 3:367; building of, 2:17, 2:66n265, 2:68n274, 2:268–273, 2:274–275, 2:365–367, 2:372–373; change in policy regarding temple and, 3:189, 3:193; construction of, 3:xxii, 3:8n12; cornerstone laid by JS, 2:19–20;

- fund raising for, 2:18, 2:27, 2:121, 2:248n300, 2:249n307, 2:329, 2:331–334, 2:362, 2:365, 2:369, 2:372, 2:375n982, 3:8n12, 3:16, 3:17, 3:18n49, 3:25, 3:28n95, 3:54n237, 3:81n373, 3:118n538; importance of, 2:vii, 2:273, 2:330, 2:372; location of, 2:436–437 (map); paintings of, 2:272 (illus.); prayer for, 2:70–71; proceeds from sale of land to benefit, 2:355n863; room to be prepared for prisoners in, 2:302; Wisconsin timber for, 3:xv; mentioned, 2:125, 2:266, 2:277n458, 2:373n972
- Nauvoo House Association: def., 3:485; church lumber operation and, 2:68n274, 2:372n970; composition of, 2:509 (chart); letter of 10 May 1843 to colleagues in Wisconsin Territory, 3:15n33; list of trustees, 3:469 (chart); mentioned in revelation, 2:19n53; purchases “upper stone house,” 2:275; role in caring for poor, 2:66n265; stock, 3:26, 3:27 (illus.)
- Nauvoo House Landing: id., 3:367–368; use of, 2:352, 2:357, 3:61, 3:240, 3:241
- Nauvoo Legion: def., 3:485–486; Avery kidnappings and, 3:141n622, 3:142, 3:147, 3:148, 3:155n697; J. A. Bennet receives commission in, 2:135, 2:139; J. C. Bennett and, 2:73, 2:100n369, 2:102; J. G. Bennett receives commission in, 2:136, 2:139; Congress petitioned for federal troops to aid, 3:xv, 3:142; correspondence of JS with T. Ford on possibility of calling out, 3:155n697; courts-martial, 3:247, 3:273n1244; J. Cowan appointed aide-de-camp to JS, 2:358, 2:363; deployed around city, 3:293; destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* establishment and, 3:277; discourses from JS to, 3:xviii; forged order published in *New York Herald*, 2:156; formation and organization of, 3:96n434, 3:474; Green Plains, Ill., militia from, 3:292–293; inspections and parades, 2:54n201, 2:74n297, 2:143n488, 2:371n960, 3:9, 3:10, 3:100, 3:254, 3:289, 3:290–291, 3:293, 3:336; Wilson Law cares for artillery of, 2:90; list of officers, 3:473–476 (chart); minute book, as source, 3:491; officers of, 2:514–521 (chart); order to return state arms, 3:306; organization of, 2:44, 2:54n200, 2:91, 2:371; overview, 2:514; parade ground, 2:436–437 (map); public arms, efforts to obtain, 3:97, 3:106, 3:119, 3:126; reports of activity to state militia, 3:100n455; request to JS to address, 3:300n1380; JS as lieutenant general of, 3:12, 3:97, 3:142, 3:147, 3:157, 3:254, 3:290–291, 3:292–293, 3:334, 3:474 (chart); JS attends officer drill of, 2:222; JS commands parade of, 2:43, 2:54–55, 2:74, 2:140; JS in uniform of (illus.), 1:xxxii; JS orders to defend against mobs, 2:87–89; JS requests T. Carlin’s orders concerning, 2:103; training and drills, 2:143, 3:96, 3:99; T. Turley as armorer general to, 3:295n1358; willing to die in defense of rights, 2:141; mentioned, 1:xxix, 2:155, 2:205, 2:240, 2:290n522, 2:300, 2:306, 2:372n965, 2:405
- Nauvoo Mansion: id., 3:368; alcohol served to travelers at, 3:144n638, 3:162n722; bill of fare for, 3:94; cotillion parties, 3:166, 3:168; court held at, 3:183–184; exterior, 3:92 (illus.); Frierson meeting at, 3:134; importance of constructing, 2:370n952; lecture of JS on U.S. Constitution and presidential candidates in, 3:166; move of JS to, 3:91n421, 3:92 (illus.); opening of, 3:72n331, 3:105–106; prayer meetings at, 3:104; preaching, lecturing, and prayer services at, 3:131, 3:135; J. Quincy and F. C. Adams on stop at, 3:251n1141; rented to Ebenezer Robinson, 3:167, 3:168; sign erected, 3:99; Vermont gentlemen putting up at, 3:131
- Nauvoo market: S. C. Bennett as inspector of, 3:472 (chart); city council discussing, 2:261–262; opposition to, 3:192–193; ordinance allowing for construction of, 2:277n460, 3:193n848; H. G. Sherwood as market master, 3:471 (chart)
- Nauvoo Masonic Lodge: id., 3:365; J. C. Bennett and, 2:63, 2:65n255, 2:67, 2:67n268, 2:75; complaint against William and Wilson Law, 3:xiv n2; disciplinary proceedings, 2:61, 2:75, 2:172, 2:249; “gross un-masonic conduct” charges against William Law and R. Foster, 3:241n1086; hall used for other events, 3:227, 3:235n1054, 3:240; installation of, 2:45; laying of cornerstone for, 3:39; Masonic Hall Hotel and Tavern, 2:68n271, 2:436, 3:154n690; meetings, 3:202n886, 3:346; overview, 2:xix; presence of JS at, 3:68; S. Rigdon and, 2:45n1158–159; JS involvement in, 2:ix, 2:50, 2:249; St. John’s day festival and procession, 2:68; mentioned, 2:222
- Nauvoo mayor’s court: chicken theft, boys sentenced for, 3:154; Docket Book, 3:491; E. Kilbourne and D. Kilbourne appear before, 2:77; W. Marr questions jurisdiction of, 2:364; meeting at old house of JS, 3:94, 3:104; S. Morey appears before, 2:193; in Nauvoo municipal charter, 3:236n1060; overview, 2:510; post–New Year disorderly conduct charges, 3:155; A. Spencer assault on O. Spencer, 3:236n1060; mentioned, 2:168, 2:320
- Cases:* *Alford v. Gully*, 3:15; *Averill v. Bostwick*, 3:131; *Butterfield v. Mills*, 3:81; *City v. A. Gay*, 3:8; *Dana v. Brink*, 2:267, 2:280–293, 2:352n855, 2:363n912; *Dana v. Leeches*, 3:104; of A. Davis, 2:171; *Erskine v. Pullen*, 3:130; *Ferry v. Fuller*, 3:19, 3:23; of A. Field, 2:319; of J. Ford, 2:373; of R. Foster, 2:319; *Foster v. Eaton*, 3:94; L. Littlefield slander action, 2:33; of A. Lower, 2:321; *Mallery v. Pilkington*, 3:83; *Meddagh v. Hovey*, 3:104; of T. Morgan and R. Taylor, 2:267, 2:268; *Mulliner v. Edger*, 3:35; *Nauvoo v. Bostwick*, 3:183–184; *Nauvoo v. Bullard*, 3:81, 3:83; *Nauvoo v. Coates*, 3:171; *Nauvoo v. Davis*, 2:43, 2:43n150; *Nauvoo v.*

Nauvoo mayor's court (*continued*)

Amos Davis, 3:346; *Nauvoo v. Derby*, 3:90; *Nauvoo v. Dodge*, 3:93; *Nauvoo v. Fizzacherly*, 3:81; *Nauvoo v. Miles*, 3:90; *Nauvoo v. Owen*, 3:94; *Nauvoo v. Wilkin[un]son*, 3:157; *Nauvoo v. Withers*, 3:176; of O. Olney and N. Nurse, 2:259–260; *People v. James Thompson*, 3:26; *State of Illinois v. Dayley and McMellin*, 3:37; *Thompson v. Dixon*, 3:13

Nauvoo municipal charter: def., 3:48; alluded to in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:239–240; authority granted by, 3:43n175, 3:44n179, 3:46n187, 3:47; destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press and, 3:282n1287, 3:302; T. Ford recommends repeal of, 2:174, 2:177, 2:196n42; Illinois legislature attempts to repeal, 2:191n16, 2:294; on Nauvoo Legion, 3:97n439, 3:474; on Nauvoo mayor's court, 3:236n1060; officers mandated by, 3:470; overview, 2:v–xvi; provisions of, 2:34n114, 2:58n223, 2:81n319, 2:128–129, 2:151–152, 2:168n554, 2:170n562, 2:174n580, 2:255n357, 2:268n427, 2:364n925, 2:510, 2:514; revocation of, 3:45n181, 3:47n200, 3:470; JS speaks concerning, 2:34, 2:123, 2:196; mentioned, 1:xxxiv, 2:88, 2:205, 2:256–257

Nauvoo Municipal Court: appeal of *Dana v. Brink* decision, 2:292n538, 2:303n602, 2:320, 2:352n855, 2:363–364; authority of, 2:83n321, 2:87, 2:107, 2:123n427, 2:151–152, 2:168n556, 2:174n580; authority to issue habeas corpus writs, 3:43n175, 3:44n179, 3:47, 3:70, 3:212n929; on case of assault and battery, 2:255; clerks of, 3:471 (chart); copy of JS arrest warrant made for, 2:81n318; A. Davis appears before, 2:43, 2:170, 2:171, 2:172; Docket Book, as source, 3:491; C. Drown habeas corpus hearing, 3:110n508, 3:112, 3:116; election books posted by, 3:74; R. Foster examined by, 3:228–229; habeas corpus hearing on arrest of JS for treason in Missouri, 3:xxiv, 3:xxii, 3:36, 3:42–43, 3:44n179, 3:48–49, 3:54; habeas corpus writ on arrest of JS and others for riot, 3:279–281, 3:301, 3:302; F. Higbee case, 3:164; F. Higbee damages claim against JS, 3:245, 3:246, 3:253; *Illinois v. Hoopes and Hoopes* on habeas corpus, 2:327; issues writ of habeas corpus for JS, 2:81n319; meets at patriarch's office, 2:36, 2:43; Nauvoo mayor's court decisions appealable to, 3:236n1060; Nauvoo policemen arrested for false imprisonment and, 3:212–213; overview, 2:510; release of JS in F. Higbee defamation suit, 3:xxiv; Jeremiah Smith case, 3:235, 3:252, 3:257n1171, 3:278; A. Spencer case, 3:270

Nauvoo Museum, 3:23

Nauvoo Neighbor: accounts of arrest and release of JS on Missouri treason indictment in, 3:52n218, 3:53n229–230; on arrest of M. Cook on bastardy charges, 3:158n703, 3:160n713; Avery kidnapping case in, 3:146nn651–652, 3:148; J. A. Bennet correspondence published in, 3:127n568; F. Blair,

response to, 3:231n1035; change of name from *The Wasp* to, 2:309, 2:527, 3:9; on circus performances, 3:93n428; deposited in Nauvoo temple cornerstone, 2:73n295; on discourse of JS on Missouri persecutions, 3:139n613; first issue of, 3:9, 3:10 (illus.); on Fourth of July celebrations, 1843, 3:50n212, 3:52n217; “A Friendly Hint to Missouri” (W. Phelps) published in, 3:199n873; *General Smith's Views of the Powers and Policy of the Government of the United States* published in, 3:171n761; on F. Higbee damages claim against JS, 3:253; history, documents requested for, 3:149n670; on immigrants to Nauvoo, 3:120n547; on Key Stone Store theft and beating of Chism, 3:210n918; William and Wilson Law planning to burn printing office, 3:290; on Millerite lecturer, 3:171n764; minutes printed in, 3:52; murder of JS and Hyrum Smith, account of Willard Richards on, 3:329–330; on Nauvoo Mansion opening, 3:106; Nauvoo Seminary advertised in, 3:126n564; “New-Year's Hymn” of W. Phelps printed in, 3:153n686; notice to emigrants of availability of church lands in, 2:355n863; overview, 3:491; “Pacific Innuendo” letter published in, 3:181n806; on petitions to governor of Illinois against Missouri actions, 3:141n621; proclamation to keep the peace published in, 3:278n1262; on Quincy plates, 3:13n28, 3:14 (illus.); on S. Rigdon as vice-presidential candidate, 3:244n1107; JS reading, 3:168; Southwick rebuttal of H. Wilson's account of JS's arrest published in, 3:53n227; on A. Spencer assault on O. Spencer, 3:236n1061; testimonies against C. L. Higbee published in, 2:62n241; J. Tyler third annual message to Congress printed in, 3:168n748; “Virtue Will Triumph” (ES) published in, 3:205n898, 3:206n904

Nauvoo police: charges of resisting and abusing, 3:155; cooperating with company sent to protect Nauvoo after arrest of JS, 3:310n27; discourse of JS to, 3:xviii, 3:153, 3:156; “doe head” (dough-head) or Brutus rumors, 3:154n689, 3:156, 3:157, 3:162n722; on duty during disruptions of June 1844, 3:290; C. L. and F. Higbee charged with assault on and abusive language against, 3:211–212; F. Higbee charging with false imprisonment, 3:212–213; ordinance for selection of, 3:144, 3:153n689; Jeremiah Smith under protection of, 3:263; sworn in, 3:153

Nauvoo post office. *See* Post office (Nauvoo, Ill.)
Nauvoo Relief Society. *See* Female Relief Society of Nauvoo

Nauvoo Seminary, 3:126n564, 3:127, 3:176, 3:202, 3:209

Nauvoo Seventies building: Library and Institute Association, 3:23n78; meetings in, 3:281; Nauvoo Seminary classes held in, 3:202n888; tornado damage and rebuilding, 3:205

- Nauvoo temple: *id.*, 3:372; G. Adams order to collect items for, 3:83; baptismal font in, 2:19n51, 2:46, 2:73; Book of the Law of the Lord, donations recorded in, 2:3–7; building of, 2:17, 2:38, 2:54n198, 2:66n265, 2:271–273, 3:xxi–xxii, 3:34–35, 3:39, 3:103, 3:109, 3:123, 3:189–190, 3:243; change in policy regarding Nauvoo House and, 3:189, 3:193; consecrated for baptisms for the dead to be performed in, 2:19n52; corn and wheat to pay workers on, 3:241n1089, 3:250; cornerstone of, 2:73n295, 2:330n726; donations for, 2:3–7, 2:17, 2:18, 2:137, 2:142, 2:244n277, 2:332, 2:340, 2:362; drawing of, 2:328 (*illus.*); five-dollar dedication bonus fee, 3:190, 3:196; fringe for pulpits examined by JS, 3:127; “fullness of the priesthood” to be restored in, 2:vii–xviii; fund raising for, 2:27, 2:52, 2:71n285, 2:121, 2:248n300, 2:249, 2:331–334, 3:190, 3:191–198, 3:217n953, 3:225; importance of, 2:26, 2:132; location of, 2:436–437 (*map*); lumber for, 2:68n274; meetings held on temporary floor of, 2:248, 2:250, 2:329, 2:348, 2:353; Nauvoo House and, 2:273, 2:330, 2:331; *New York Weekly Tribune* letter on, 3:193; prayer for, 2:70–71; proceeds from sale of land to benefit, 2:355n863; signs to be revealed in, 2:53; JS pleased with progress in construction of, 2:164; JS to present book of records of dead in, 2:150; tax exemption for, 3:144n640; temporary floor laid in, 2:163–164; W. Weeks as architect of, 2:69 (*illus.*), 2:351; Wisconsin timber for, 3:xv, 3:54; mentioned, 2:236, 2:247, 2:262, 2:268, 2:274, 2:320, 2:341, 2:350, 2:358, 2:369, 2:370. *See also* Temple recorder
- Nauvoo temple committee: *def.*, 3:488; accused of mismanagement, 2:333, 2:340–341; blasting powder made by, 3:190; compensation of members, 2:160; composition of, 2:509 (*chart*); in Council of Fifty, 3:200–201; list of members, 3:469 (*chart*); lumbering operation of, 2:68n274; Nauvoo House Association complaints about dealings with, 3:15n33; plan to lay temporary floor in temple, 2:163–164; JS instructs concerning donations, 2:5, 2:14–15; JS satisfied with report of, 2:159–160; JS settles stonecutters’ charges against, 2:169–170; W. Weeks and, 2:351n845; mentioned, 2:332, 2:334, 2:370, 2:372n970
- Nebuchadnezzar (biblical figure), 2:347, 2:348, 2:349
- Negroes. *See* Blacks; Slavery, abolition of
- Neibaur, Alexander: *id.*, 3:431; confidences of JS to, 3:257n1169; military tactics discussed with JS, 2:300n583; reading German and Hebrew with JS, 3:205, 3:206n902, 3:220n967, 3:222n980, 3:257, 3:271; seduction allegations and, 3:207n906
- Nelson, George, 2:301–302
- Nelson, Hiram, 1:300, 1:426 (*id.*)
- Nelson’s ferry (Davies Co., Mo.), 1:271, 1:375 (*id.*)
- Neopope (Sauk and Fox Indian), 3:257
- Nesbit, William, 3:300n1378
- New and everlasting covenant. *See* Covenant, new and everlasting
- Newburgh, Ohio, 1:40, 1:375 (*id.*)
- Newbury, Ohio, 1:100, 1:375 (*id.*)
- Newell, Grandison, 1:lv, 1:238n53, 2:40
- New Hampshire, 2:166n547
- New Harmony, Ind., Owen community in, 3:98n443
- New Jersey, 2:307, 2:421 (*id.*), 3:233
- New Jerusalem. *See* Zion
- New Orleans, La., 2:17, 2:352n854, 2:421 (*id.*)
- New Portage, Ohio, 1:40, 1:46, 1:375 (*id.*)
- New store (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Store
- New Year celebrations, 3:153, 3:155
- New York (state): *id.*, 3:368; appeal to citizens of, 3:xv, 3:136n599, 3:139, 3:172n769; *map*, 1:384; R. Matthews and, 1:93–95; presidential campaign of JS in, 3:169; JS and P. Pratt recruit for Missouri expedition in, 1:31–36; JS and S. Rigdon proselytize in, 1:12–14; JS receives visitors from, 1:122; mentioned, 2:220
- New York City, N.Y.: *id.*, 2:421; J. C. Bennett lectures against JS in, 2:155; O. Cowdery journeys to purchase book bindery and Hebrew books in, 1:82, 1:82n82, 1:107, 1:109n160; O. Cowdery journeys to purchase printing press in, 1:26n71; L. Foster presides over church at, 2:135, 2:138; Quorum of Twelve hold conference at, 2:369n946; JS receives visitors from, 2:262, 2:327n717; JS visit to, 1:9n15; mentioned, 1:9, 1:266–267, 2:xxvii n60, 2:164
- New York Herald*, 2:136, 2:139, 2:155, 2:156, 2:320, 3:190
- New York Weekly Tribune*, 2:xxviii, 3:xxiv, 3:193, 3:264n1207
- Niagara Co., N.Y., 1:375 (*id.*)
- Nickerson, Eleazer (brother of Freeman Nickerson), 1:49, 1:426 (*id.*)
- Nickerson, Eleazer Freeman (son of Freeman Nickerson): *id.*, 1:426; baptism of, 1:20; declares belief in Mormonism, 1:15; ordained as elder, 1:16; proselytizing party arrives at Upper Canada home of, 1:14
- Nickerson, Eliza McAlister, 1:15n37, 1:20, 1:427 (*id.*)
- Nickerson, Freeman: *id.*, 1:427; assisting with recruiting mission, 1:32, 1:36; handwriting of, 1:49–51; proselytization of family in Upper Canada, 1:12, 1:12n25, 1:14n35; requests church newspaper subscriptions for family members, 1:49; JS and S. Rigdon hold meeting at New York home of, 1:14; JS stays with during recruiting mission, 1:31–32, 1:36; traveling with JS, 1:14n35, 1:16n42

- Nickerson, Huldah Chapman, 1:14n35, 1:16n42
 Nickerson, Levi, 1:14n35
 Nickerson, Moses Chapman, 1:14n35, 1:20, 1:427 (id.), 2:267
 Nickerson, Richard, 1:49
 Nickerson, Samuel, 1:49
 Nicolaitans, 1:279, 1:290, 2:25
 Niswanger, William, 2:49, 3:345
 Nixon, Stephen, 2:47n172
 Noah (biblical figure), 2:209, 3:113
 Noah, Manuel Mordecai, 1:87n97
 Noble, Joseph Bates: id., 3:431–432; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264, 3:265; in Lima with JS to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 3:16; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520 (chart); JS remembers assistance of, 2:95
 Noble, Silas, 3:240
Nonpareil (steamboat), 2:214
Northern Times: id., 1:476; commencement of, 1:21n53; D. Peixotto lecture to be published in, 1:82n79; portrayal of Whigs in, 1:264n130; published by church, 1:298n216
 Norton, Br., 2:305
 Norton, Eli, 3:156
 Norton, Henry O.: id., 3:432; arrest of Hyrum Smith for treason on complaint of, 3:307; letter from R. Foster to, 3:290; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:283; threat to shoot JS, 3:292
 Norton, Ohio: id., 1:375; D. C. Smith family travels through, 1:280; JS and S. Rigdon wait for families in, 1:236; JS attends conference in, 1:42, 1:42n138, 1:49, 1:51
 Nourse, Earl B., 2:65
 Nourse (Nurse), Newell, 2:259–260, 3:70, 3:432 (id.)
 Nurse, Harriet, 2:260
 Nye, Iram, 2:211n131
 Nye, Jonathan, 2:257
 Nyman, Margaret, 2:62n241, 2:63
 Nyman, Matilda, 2:62n241, 2:63
- O
- Oakley, John, 2:263
 Obedience, 2:xix, 2:164, 2:231, 2:325–326, 2:326, 2:404–405
 Office (Nauvoo, Ill.): id., 3:368; W. Clayton at, 3:68; moved from house of JS to smokehouse, 2:264; moved from smokehouse to store, 2:319; Quorum of Twelve Apostles meeting at, 3:22; setting up of, 2:11; JS at, 3:8, 3:9, 3:13, 3:15, 3:19, 3:22, 3:26–28, 3:30, 3:35, 3:62, 3:74, 3:84, 3:90, 3:94, 3:128, 3:130, 3:131, 3:157, 3:167, 3:168, 3:171, 3:173, 3:179, 3:185, 3:208, 3:230, 3:248, 3:249, 3:251, 3:252, 3:269, 3:280, 3:345
 Official members: def., 1:469; attend meeting after Kirtland temple dedication, 1:211; attend solemn assembly, 1:98, 1:213; foot-washing ordinance intended only for, 1:98; licenses for, 1:193, 1:194; mission of, 2:121; “official standing,” 1:182, 1:193; “official stations,” 1:185, 1:189; JS notes strife among, 1:141
 Ohio: id., 2:422; church structure in, 1:456–458; laws concerning marriage, 1:110n163, 1:161n297, 1:165n308, 1:188n383; map of, 1:385; Mormons fail to obtain state charter for Kirtland bank, 1:227; Mormons relocate to, 1:xlix–l; JS and faithful Saints flee, 1:l; Samuel Smith fined for failure to serve in state militia, 1:75
 Oil, consecration of, 1:167. *See also* Anointing
 Olah Shinehah, 1:289, 1:376 (id.), 2:25
 Old burying ground (Nauvoo, Ill.): id., 3:368–369; house of Samuel Bennett above, 2:362; maps, 1:395, 2:432, 2:436–437
 Old Charley (JS’s horse), 2:66
 Old house (JS’s, Nauvoo, Ill.): id., 3:369; exterior, 3:92 (illus.); house by the store next to, 3:92n420; Indian war dance in front of, 3:258; mayor’s court meeting at, 3:94, 3:104; move of JS and family from, 3:87n410, 3:91n421, 3:92 (illus.), 3:99n450; prayer meetings at, 3:128, 3:132; Quorum of Twelve Apostles meeting at, 3:132
 Olive, James, 3:300
 Olived, John W., 1:166
Olive Leaf (Kirtland, Ohio), 2:13n31
 Olmstead, Harvey, 1:458
 Olney, Alice Johnson, 3:117n532
 Olney, Mary, 2:260
 Olney, Oliver H.: id., 3:432; *The Absurdities of Mormonism Portrayed*, widely read in Preston, England, 3:117; blessing meeting at home of, 1:139; confession to stealing from Moses Smith’s store, 2:259–260; excommunication of, 3:117n533; jailed for burglary and larceny, 2:278; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); marriage of, 3:117, 3:119; as president of Kirtland teachers quorum, 1:155, 1:457; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201
 Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1:31, 1:376 (id.)
 Ontario, Canada. *See* Upper Canada
 Opposition: church motto, 1:229, 1:237–238; discourses on opposition and conflict, 1:213, 2:159, 3:101, 3:139, 3:191–198, 3:208n907, 3:215, 3:217n953, 3:251, 3:262, 3:291n1332, 3:336; dishonorable priesthood officers bring persecution on church, 1:185; effects of, discourse of JS on, 3:101; elders who follow commandments avoid persecution, 1:215; follows those who preach gospel, 1:347; Mormon practice of gathering and, 1:xxiii, 1:lvi, 1:334; Mormon unwillingness to be subject to mobs, 1:xxvii, 1:215, 1:229, 1:231, 1:238, 1:275–276, 1:296n210, 1:304n237, 1:312, 1:318n286; overview, 1:xxv–xxviii, 1:xlix, 3:xxii–xxvii, 3:185; to powers of Mormons,

3:234; record keeping and, 1:xxxvii, 1:334; JS prayers regarding, 1:206–207, 1:208, 1:209; JS's willingness to submit to legal authority and, 1:xxvi–xxvii, 1:304, 1:318n285, 1:324. *See also* Conflict; Dissent; Extradition; Redress; *and specific persons*

Illinois: appeal of slander charge by Hyrum Smith against O. Bostwick, 3:184; Avery kidnappings by Missourians over horse theft, 3:xv, 3:139–144, 3:146–149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737; of J. C. Bennett, 2:53n196, 2:77, 2:103, 2:135–136, 2:139, 2:246, 2:308n628; of J. G. Bennett, 2:136, 2:155, 2:308n628; Carthage meetings of anti-Mormons, 3:75, 3:82, 3:99, 3:101, 3:105n484, 3:112nn511–512; county elections of 1834 and, 3:xviii, 3:75, 3:79; dissent of G. Robinson, 2:97; T. Ford's open letter in *Warsaw Signal* about anti-Mormon meetings, 3:178; at Fourth of July celebrations, 1843, 3:52; gathering of mob in Carthage (June 1844), 3:279–284, 3:286, 3:287n1311, 3:289, 3:291, 3:292, 3:293, 3:294nn1356–1357, 3:314, 3:315, 3:333, 3:336, 3:337, 3:338; D. Holman house, burning of, 3:150; N. Judd, attempted shooting of, 3:166; letter of J. Hall revealing extent of anti-Mormon feeling, 3:82n378; market house in Nauvoo, 3:192–193; mobocracy, views of JS on, 3:150; Morley settlement, anti-Mormon group near, 3:151; Mormons refused lodging in Paris, Ill., taverns, 2:196; murder of JS and Hyrum Smith, 1:xxx1–xxxiii, 1:xxxvii, 1:xl3ii, 3:xiii, 3:xxvi, 3:253n1149, 3:288n1312, 3:309 (illus.), 3:324 (illus.), 3:327–330; Nauvoo ordinance against Missouri anti-Mormon actions, 3:142n630; new church in Quincy reportedly preaches against Mormons, 2:308; prayer for delivery from, 2:68–70, 2:70–71; from Presbyterians, 2:275; *Quincy Whig* charges JS with predicting violent death of L. Boggs, 2:101n373; report of “armed force” approaching Nauvoo, 2:124; riot charge against JS and others for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 1:xxxi, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:279–281, 3:283; rumor of Mormons stealing corn near Terre Haute, 2:197; JS discusses with G. Adams and D. Rogers, 2:137; JS writes to T. Carlin regarding, 2:77n307, 2:100; Warsaw residents attempt to form anti-Mormon society, 2:15

Jackson Co., Mo.: destruction of printing press, 1:lii, 1:7, 1:11, 1:20n53, 1:26n72, 1:41n136, 1:475; priesthood officers pronounce curses on Jackson Co. enemies, 1:214; reasons for opposition, 1:lii; violence against and expulsion of Mormons, 1:xxv, 1:lii, 1:6–7, 1:11, 1:20, 1:24n61, 1:25n66, 1:208, 1:226, 1:238n52, 1:253n94, 1:288n191

Northwest Missouri: agitations created by Mormons expelled from Caldwell Co., 1:275, 1:284; arrest and imprisonment of JS and other

Mormon leaders, 1:xxix, 1:lvii, 1:317n282, 1:333, 1:334, 1:336, 1:347n49, 1:349n57, 1:459; attempted assassination of L. Boggs, JS implicated in, 3:79n363, 3:153n689, 3:245n1112, 3:247n1119; Avery kidnappings by Missourians over horse theft, 3:xv, 3:139–144, 3:146–149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737; church presidency pursued by “evil-designing persons,” 1:303; in Clay Co., 1:liv, 1:lvi, 1:226; Congress memorialized on behalf of Mormons against Missouri, 3:xv, 3:xvi, 3:110n505, 3:124n558, 3:130, 3:134–135, 3:136, 3:139, 3:140n615, 3:145; early efforts to expel Mormons from Daviess Co., 1:231, 1:299n223, 1:300; election-day brawl at Gallatin, 1:lvi, 1:232, 1:297, 1:298–300, 1:314, 1:323; expulsion of Mormons from Missouri, 1:xxv, 1:xxix, 1:lvii, 1:333, 1:334, 1:335, 1:350n62, 1:459; indictment of JS in Missouri for treason, arrest in Dixon, and extradition efforts, 3:xiv–xv, 3:xvii, 3:xxii, 3:7, 3:36–49, 3:67, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:72–73, 3:79, 3:81, 3:240n1083; Mormon-Missourian conflict in aftermath of election-day brawl, 1:lvi–lvii, 1:232–233, 1:300–306, 1:310–320, 1:323–324, 1:325, 1:330n15, 1:331–333, 1:334; Mormons accused of conspiring with Indians, 1:318n285; Nauvoo ordinance against Missouri anti-Mormon actions, 3:142n630; overview, 1:lv–lvii, 1:226–227, 1:232–233, 1:323–324, 1:331–333; petitions regarding Missouri actions against Mormons, 3:xiv–xv, 3:49, 3:136n599, 3:140–141; prayer of church presidency to avoid Missouri mob, 1:111; S. Rigdon Fourth of July oration and, 1:231, 1:275–276, 1:296, 1:304n237, 1:312n263; O. Rockwell report of Missouri mole among Mormons, 3:154n689; JS recounts in letter, 2:131n447, 2:140–142; states, appeals for redress of Missouri damages to, 3:xv, 3:132, 3:136, 3:137 (illus.), 3:138, 3:139, 3:153, 3:172; L. Wight writes letters on Missouri depredations, 1:338n16, 1:339n25; mentioned, 2:122, 2:224. *See also* “Extermination order”; Mormon War

Ohio: attempted attack on JS and other travelers, 1:40–41; campaign of litigation against JS, 1:lv, 1:227, 1:228, 1:238n53, 1:246; dissent in Kirtland, 2:24n67; by E. Howe, 1:xxii; by D. Hurlbut, 1:7, 1:25, 1:27, 1:35n112, 1:37, 1:38, 1:216; by Mentor, Ohio, residents, 1:113–114; related to Kirtland Safety Society, 1:227, 1:228; rumor of plan to kidnap and murder JS, 2:152; “slandering reports,” 2:156; ES alludes to plots against JS, 2:129–130; JS and S. Rigdon attacked by mob, 2:257, 2:258; JS comments on Kirtland difficulties, 1:241, 1:245, 1:246; violence or threats against Mormons, 1:lv, 1:227, 1:236, 1:238n52; of visitor to Kirtland temple, 1:190–191

Opposition (*continued*)

Miscellaneous: anti-Mormon publications helpful to church, 2:136; controversy over Book of Mormon, 1:xx–xxii, 1:25n67; O. Cowdery hauls press and type amid mobs, 1:26n71; of Democrats, 3:79; O. Granger encounter with mob, 1:29on198; mentioned in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:240; in Nauvoo, 1:xxvii–xxviii; in New York, 1:1; poisoning of J. Hitchcock, 1:110; from Presbyterians, 1:14; JS notes wounding by mob and other persecution and injuries, 1:133; to JS presidential campaign, 1:xxxi; tarring and feathering, 3:215, 3:337; by unbelievers at meeting, 1:32; by Wesleyan Methodist, 1:15

Oracles of God, 2:249n305, 2:354

Ordinances (municipal): amended, 3:144, 3:161; on authority of Nauvoo Municipal Court to issue habeas corpus writs, 3:212n929; on city directory, 3:164n730; on currency regulation and city scrip, 2:274–275, 2:276–277, 2:277–278, 2:294, 2:295, 3:177, 3:178; enacted or repealed, 2:33n107, 2:34, 2:43n150, 2:50n184, 2:56, 2:60, 2:255n358, 2:261n389, 2:262n396, 2:277n455, 2:277n460, 2:278n464, 2:294n549, 2:296, 3:41, 3:44n179, 3:101n459, 3:136n600, 3:142, 3:143–144, 3:164n730, 3:177, 3:199n876; on extra care of JS, 3:177; flour inspection, 3:113n517; to improve Des Moines rapids, 3:136n600, 3:141, 3:142; on intelligence office, 3:164n730; on libel suppression, 3:274; on licenses for merchants and grocers, 3:145; market house authorized for Nauvoo, 2:277n460, 3:193n848; mayor allowed to license sale of spirits, 3:162n722, 3:164n730; on Missouri attempts to arrest JS or others, 3:142n630; to pay witnesses and jurors for services, 3:164n730; on profane and disorderly conduct, 3:90; protective ordinance on habeas corpus, 3:260; on public revenue, 3:144; on sale of spirits for health and convenience of travelers, 3:143–144, 3:154n690; to select policemen, 3:144; on steamboat landings in Nauvoo, 3:145; on strangers and contagious diseases, 3:41n166; on swearing, 3:90; on swine running at large, 3:199n876; temperance ordinance, 3:83; on unlawful searches and seizures, 3:149, 3:160–161, 3:177; on vagrants and disorderly persons, 3:237n1062; on wharfage charges, 3:190–192, 3:199n876

Ordinances (religious): def., 3:486; deceased persons, performance for, 1:57; of endowment, 3:24n80; overview of, performed in Kirtland temple, 1:60–61; performance of, bestowing power over destroyer, 1:349; received by members of quorum, 3:xxi; JS discourse on, 3:32; JS teachings concerning, 1:97–99; temple-related ordinances received by ES, 3:117; vicarious

ordinances for the dead and the resurrection, 3:248n1124; women attending prayer meetings receiving, 3:104n483. *See also* Anointing; Baptism; Endowment; Eternal marriage; Laying on of hands; Quorum, the; Sealing; Washing

Ordination: def., 3:486; authority of ordained ministers to perform marriages, 1:110n163, 1:199n412; of high priests, 3:103; of missionaries to Sandwich Islands, 3:22; regulations for standardizing ordinations, 1:175–176, 1:178n348, 1:184–185, 1:193–194, 1:453; JS follows biblical principles related to, 1:xxv; solemn assembly limited to ordained priesthood officers, 1:213n451

Ordinations of specific persons: A. Beman as president of elders, 1:155; F. Bishop reordained, 1:66, 2:44n155; I. Bond as president of deacons, 1:155; G. Boosinger to high priesthood, 1:212; S. Cleveland and E. Whitney as counselors to Relief Society president, 2:45; J. Coon, 3:118; O. Cowdery as assistant church president, 1:47–48, 1:149n261; O. Cowdery as second elder of church, 2:xix; William Cowdery as president of priests, 1:155; S. Foster as elder, 1:112; I. Galland as elder, 1:345; J. Gause and S. Rigdon as counselors in church presidency, 1:xlxiii; J. Gaylord, E. Wightman, O. Duel, C. Duncan, J. Bosley, and Heman Hyde, 1:198; J. P. Greene as high counselor, 1:149–150; T. Grover as high counselor, 1:149–150; D. Huntington, 3:103n477; D. Hurlbut as elder, 1:27; O. Hyde as apostle, 1:127, 1:149n264; invitation for F. Williams and W. Phelps to be ordained, 1:28; S. James as high counselor, 1:149–150; Luke Johnson as apostle, 1:149n262; J. Kingsbury as high counselor, 1:149–150; V. Knight as high priest and bishop’s counselor, 1:148–149; A. Lyman as apostle, 2:79n311; A. Lyman as counselor to First Presidency, 2:255; Thomas B. Marsh ordained to authority to anoint others, 1:171; members of Quorum of Seventy, 1:139; members of Second Quorum of Seventy, 1:180, 1:182n365; E. Nickerson as elder, 1:16; O. Olney as president of teachers, 1:155; N. Packard as high counselor, 1:149–150; N. Packard as priest, 1:10; O. Pratt as apostle, 2:302; president and members of Missouri high council, 1:453; reassigned presidents of Seventy, 1:458; D. C. Smith as president of high priests, 1:155, 1:171; ES as president of Relief Society, 2:xxiii, 2:45; Hyrum Smith as assistant church president, 1:148n259, 1:453; John Smith, 3:160; JS and ES to high priesthood, 3:xxi; JS as high priest, 3:104; JS ordained by angel, 1:210; J. Smith Sr. as assistant church president, 1:453; J. Smith Sr. as patriarch, 1:167n316; Sylvester Smith as a president of Seventy,

- 1:149n263; W. Steffey, 3:122; R. Stevens, 3:103n477; T. Turley, as armorer general of Nauvoo Legion, 3:295n1358; T. Turley, as high priest, 3:103n477; H. Whitlock as high priest, 1:102n46, 1:105n148; W. Woodruff and G. Smith as apostles, 1:338n15, 1:344n41, 1:458, 1:459; unidentified persons, 1:138, 1:145, 1:189, 1:294, 1:338n18, 1:350, 1:458, 1:459–460, 2:351
- Oregon Country: *id.*, 3:369; dispute between England and U.S. over, 3:168n748; map, 3:375; presidential campaign of JS calling for annexation of, 3:xvii, 3:173n776; proposal to protect from foreign invasion, 3:xvi, 3:206n901, 3:206n905, 3:208, 3:209n912, 3:210–211, 3:213n933, 3:233n1043, 3:249–250, 3:252n1143, 3:262n1194; as theocracy site, 3:xvi, 3:180, 3:181n804, 3:183, 3:198n870, 3:202n885
- Orton, Amos R., 1:156
- Orton, Roger, 1:174, 1:427 (*id.*)
- Osprey* (steamboat), 3:241, 3:256, 3:276, 3:278, 3:290
- Ottawa, Ill., 3:39n153, 3:41n165, 3:41n167, 3:42n169
- Owen, Abel, 2:276
- Owen, Joseph, 3:94
- Owen, Robert, 1:xxxiii, 3:98
- Owen, Thomas Harvey, 2:214, 2:236n240, 2:479 (*id.*)
- Owens, Br., 1:319n289
- Owings, James F., 2:214n148, 2:236n240, 2:386, 2:387, 2:389, 2:390
- P
- Packard, Noah: *id.*, 1:427; assigned to proselytize in Parkman, Ohio, 1:11, 1:11n23; donation made to JS by, 1:117; as Kirtland high council member, 1:149, 1:243, 1:456; loan for Kirtland temple construction extended by, 1:62; ordained as priest, 1:10
- Page, John Edward: *id.*, 3:432–433; Baltimore, as delegate to national convention in, 3:233n1043; baptizes woman, 1:340; gives farewell address prior to departure for Europe, 1:345–347; O. Hyde and, 2:49, 2:49n182; laying on of hands by, 2:47; as member of Quorum of Twelve, 1:285, 1:458, 1:459, 2:248, 2:507 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520 (chart), 3:476 (chart); nomination to Kirtland high council dropped because absent, 1:149; on Quorum of Twelve Apostles, 3:468 (chart); revelation of JS about case of, 3:345; W. Woodruff birthday celebration attended by, 2:39n135
- Missions*: to Canada, 1:264n127, 1:264n129; to Europe and Middle East, 2:49, 2:348n829; moved from Pittsburgh to Cincinnati, 3:18; to Pittsburgh, 2:369n945; to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:369n946
- Painesville, Ohio, 1:36, 1:113–114, 1:115, 1:376 (*id.*)
- “Painesville Bank” (Bank of Geauga, Painesville, Ohio), 1:114n181, 1:115, 1:376 (*id.*). *See also* Finances and money
- Painesville (Ohio) Telegraph*, 1:238n53
- Paley, William, 2:136–137
- Palmer, Br., 1:135
- Palmer, Ambrose, 1:198–199, 1:428 (*id.*)
- Palmer, Seth, 3:183
- Palmyra, N.Y., 1:xviii–xx, 1:122, 2:339, 2:347, 2:422 (*id.*). *See also* Manchester, N.Y.
- Panic of 1837, 1:liv, 1:227, 1:244n69, 1:266, 2:274n441
- Papyri. *See* Egyptian manuscripts
- Parable: O. Hyde parody, of twelve sons, 1:127; of leaven, 2:191; of lost sheep, 2:252; of prodigal son, 2:251–253, 2:321n690; of the talents, 2:326; of ten virgins, 2:342n785; of twelve sons, 1:83; of wheat and tares, 1:11
- Parade ground (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:43, 2:422 (*id.*)
- Parades, Nauvoo Legion, 2:54n201, 2:74n297, 2:143n488, 2:371n960, 3:9, 3:10, 3:100, 3:254, 3:289, 3:290–291, 3:293, 3:336
- Paris, Ill., 1:247, 2:196–197, 2:422 (*id.*)
- Parker, Harriet Sherwood, 3:159n706
- Parker, John Davis: *id.*, 3:433; attachment in case of *Amos Davis v. Joseph Smith et al.*, 3:259; brings report of JS to Nauvoo, 2:163; as constable, 3:82, 3:212n928, 3:471 (chart); as county deputy sheriff, 2:259, 3:xxiv; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; marital difficulties, 3:159; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:95; JS travels with, 2:162, 2:168; visits JS in hiding, 2:85, 2:92
- Parker, Samuel, 3:80n369
- Parkman, Ohio, 1:11n23
- Parrish, Martha H. Raymond, 1:114–115, 1:388, 1:390, 1:428 (*id.*)
- Parrish, Warren Farr: *id.*, 1:428; accompanies JS to N. Harris funeral, 1:106; accompanies JS to Painesville, Ohio, 1:113–114; accompanies JS to patriarchal blessing meeting, 1:139; accompanies JS to wedding, 1:121; accused of counterfeiting, 1:279n173; administers blessings, 1:84, 1:111, 1:189–190; assists in writing prayer for Kirtland temple dedication, 1:199n413; assists JS in filing marriage licenses, 1:188n383; as clerk and scribe for high council meeting, 1:185n376; commences scribal work, 1:76; defends treatment of D. Peixotto, 1:162–164; destruction of Kirtland printing office and, 1:246; disaffection of, 1:227, 1:238n52; exhibits Egyptian manuscripts, 1:120; handwriting of, 1:53, 1:61, 1:71–101, 1:90–91 (illus.), 1:102–135, 1:138–158, 1:158–160, 1:160–162, 1:164–171, 1:169 (illus.), 1:171–172, 1:182–183, 1:184–193, 1:193–203, 1:210–213, 1:216; illness of, 1:135, 1:140, 1:173, 1:183; marriage of, 1:114–115; mediates disagreement between JS and W. Smith, 1:80; overview of scribal duties, 1:55–56;

- Parrish, Warren Farr (*continued*)
 as a principal scribe of 1835–1836 journal, 1:xliv, 1:55–56; reads revelation to Quorum of Twelve, 1:84; receives anointing, 1:170; as scribe for 1834–1836 history, 1:76–77, 1:113n175, 1:114n182, 1:475–476; as scribe for book of Abraham, 1:100n138; as scribe for Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; sees vision of redemption of Zion, 1:170; JS administers healing blessing to, 1:111; JS’s opinion of, 1:135, 1:140, 1:160; studies Hebrew, 1:137, 1:140, 1:187, 1:188, 1:196; surveys Kirtland temple construction with JS, 1:107; mentioned, 1:82, 1:93, 1:106, 1:141, 1:151, 1:156, 1:160, 1:165–166
Letters: from D. Peixotto, 1:161–162; to D. Peixotto, 1:162–164; to JS, 1:173
Revelation for: 1:99–100
- Parry, Patty Bartlett Sessions. *See* Sessions, Patty Bartlett
- Partington, Ann, 3:94
- Partridge, Edward: *id.*, 1:429; anointing received by, 1:170; appointed to purchase Missouri land, 1:197n407; as bishop, 1:69n54, 1:85, 1:112, 1:138, 1:246n75, 1:251, 1:254–255, 1:269, 1:270, 1:291–293, 1:302–303, 1:457, 1:458, 1:459, 1:475, 2:509; Caldwell Co. citizens’ meeting chaired by, 1:302–303; church presidency’s traveling expenses paid by, 1:291n202; conference session held at Quincy home of, 1:338n18; diary clarifying JS journal entries, 1:475; Hebrew studied by, 1:187, 1:196; mission to raise funds in east, 1:76, 1:85n91; preaching in Sunday meeting, 1:112, 1:138; in revelation on Far West, 1:258–260; revelation to Quorum of Twelve witnessed by, 1:284; sale of Far West property and, 1:246n75; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; surveying land in northwest Missouri, 1:270–274; visits and dines with JS, 1:76–77
Revelation for: 1:85
- Partridge, Eliza, 2:244n276, 2:245n285, 3:xix n26, 3:17
- Partridge, Emily, 2:244n276, 2:245n285, 2:297n567, 3:xix n26
- Partridge, Lydia, 3:17
- Passover, 1:61, 1:213n448, 1:214nn454–455
- Patriarch (Melchizedek priesthood office): *def.*, 3:486; blessings for fatherless children, 1:176n345; financial support for, 1:269n144; P. Melling as, in England, 2:42; I. Morley as, in Far West, 1:458; Nauvoo Municipal Court meets in office of, 2:43; patriarchal blessings, 2:ix, 2:256; position of in church structure, 1:456, 1:457, 1:459; revelation concerning, 2:331n728; Hyrum Smith as, 2:10, 2:49, 2:331, 2:507 (chart), 3:467n1, 3:468 (chart); John Smith (uncle of JS) as, 3:143, 3:159n708, 3:160; JS establishes office of, 1:liii, 1:452; J. Smith Sr., patriarchal blessings of, 1:167, 3:80, 3:102
- Patriarchal blessing meetings, 1:84, 1:139, 1:146, 1:147, 1:176–178, 1:179
- Patriarchal blessings. *See* Blessings—Patriarchal blessings
- Patriarchal Blessings Book, 1:19n49, 1:24n60, 1:61n30, 3:80, 3:102n468
- Patrick, Shepherd Goodwin: *id.*, 3:433; conduct of JS at arrest and, 3:50n213; at R. Foster trial, 3:240; lawyer for JS in case against J. Reynolds and H. Wilson, 3:84, 3:240n1083, 3:241n1090; lawyer for JS in Missouri indictment, 3:39n153, 3:42, 3:46n191, 3:48; letter of J. Hall criticizing release of JS forwarded by, 3:82–83; Nauvoo petition to T. Ford and, 3:49n208, 3:55
- Patten, David Wyman: *id.*, 2:480; accusations against Missouri presidency, 1:228, 1:250; appointed as a temporary president of church in Missouri, 1:229, 1:246, 1:250, 1:458; appointed to mission in Europe, 1:257, 1:306n247; church motto signed by, 1:238; death of, 1:257n111, 1:460; as Missouri land committee member, 1:255n101; prayer to heal wife requested by, 1:151; preaching at Sunday meeting, 1:66, 1:219; presiding over high council trials, 1:256n105, 1:261; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:66n40, 1:242, 1:456, 1:458; revelation rebukes, 1:83, 1:127; JS correspondence carried to Missouri by, 1:24; speaking in tongues at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:211n441; surveying land in northwest Missouri, 1:270–274; testimony against O. Cowdery, 1:253n92; mentioned, 2:258
Revelation for: 1:257, 1:259 (illus.)
- Patten, John, 1:459
- Patten, Phoebe Babcock, 1:151
- Patterson, Br., 2:65n255
- Patrick, Mr., 1:15
- Paul (biblical figure), 1:133, 1:167, 2:132, 2:138, 2:147, 2:209, 2:327n719, 2:338, 3:33, 3:223n993, 3:262n1198
- Paw Paw Grove, Ill., 3:41n167, 3:46–47, 3:369 (*id.*)
- Payson, Ill., Freedom branch, 3:96n436
- Pearl of Great Price, 2:530, 3:494
- Pearl, Jacob, 3:269–270
- Peck, Chauncey, 2:254n351
- Peck, Cyrus, 2:254n351
- Peck, Hezekiah, 1:99, 1:429 (*id.*), 2:73, 2:509, 3:469 (chart)
- Peck, Reed, 1:305n240, 1:309n250, 1:429 (*id.*)
- Peirce (Pierce), Robert, 2:39, 2:70, 3:239
- Peixotto, Daniel Levy Maduro: *id.*, 1:430; church leaders attend lecture by, 1:82; insulted by Sylvester Smith letter, 1:161–162; invited to teach Hebrew in Kirtland, 1:82n79; W. Parrish, correspondence with, 1:161–162, 1:162–164; position as professor of medicine, 1:82n78; students of Hebrew School attempt to end teaching engagement of, 1:107–109, 1:143, 1:161–162

- Peniston, William Poitras: *id.*, 1:430; affidavit sworn against JS and L. Wight, 1:302n230, 1:303n234; blockage of Mormon vote in Gallatin, Mo., by, 1:299n223; Missourians incited against Mormons by, 1:302n230, 1:310, 1:311n261, 1:323; overview of Mormon conflict with, 1:232–233; prosecutor in preliminary hearing for JS and L. Wight, 1:316–317, 1:325n9; seat in Missouri House of Representatives lost by, 1:301n227
- Pennsylvania: *id.*, 3:369; appeal for assistance from Mormons to, 3:xv, 3:136n599; emigrants from, 3:233n1041; presidential campaign of JS in, 3:170; S. Rigdon's proposed move to, 3:244n1107, 3:262n1195; G. Smith and Lyman Smith mission to, 1:82n81; JS and P. Pratt recruit for Missouri expedition in, 1:28–29; JS and S. Rigdon proselytize in, 1:11, 1:12; Whiskey Rebellion, 3:158n702
- Pennsylvania, Prigg v.*, 2:220
- Pennsylvania, University of, 2:281n487, 2:291n532
- Penrose, Charles, 2:178n593
- Pentecost, 1:li, 1:161n296, 1:207, 1:211n443, 1:216, 2:250n318
- Perjury, indictment of JS for, 3:xxiv, 3:259n1179, 3:260–261, 3:263–267
- Perkins, Absalom, 2:14n33
- Perkins, Ute, Sr., 1:342, 1:430 (*id.*), 2:14
- Perkins, William G., 2:14
- Perry, Asahel, 2:310, 2:313n653, 3:79
- Perry, Eliza Brown, 1:73, 1:430 (*id.*)
- Perry, Isaac, 1:458
- Perry, Ohio, 1:68, 1:376 (*id.*)
- Perry, Stephen Chadwick, 3:280, 3:288n1315, 3:312, 3:433–434 (*id.*)
- Perry, William Chadwick, 1:73, 1:430 (*id.*)
- Perrysburg, N.Y.: *id.*, 1:376; JS stays at during proselytizing mission, 1:12–14, 1:20n51; JS stays at during recruiting mission, 1:29, 1:31, 1:36
- Persecution. *See* Opposition
- Personal journals. *See* Journals, personal
- Peter (biblical figure), 1:133, 1:211n439, 2:147, 2:149, 2:209, 3:33, 3:56
- Peterborough, N. H., converts arriving from, 3:31n113, 3:36
- Pettigrew, David, 1:459
- Pettit, John H., 2:265n412
- Petty, Albert, 1:319, 1:320, 1:430 (*id.*), 1:458
- Pharisees, 2:252
- Phelps, John, 3:201
- Phelps, Sally Waterman, 3:131, 3:150, 3:172
- PHELPS, WILLIAM WINES: *id.*, 3:434; image of, 1:252 (*illus.*); mentioned, 1:66n44, 2:263, 2:278, 2:289, 2:299, 2:310, 2:333, 2:339
- CHURCH ACTIVITIES
- blessing received from JS, 1:61n30, 3:172n770;
- conference prayers and singing led by, 3:214; in Council of Fifty, 3:199, 3:201, 3:213n931, 3:227n1021, 3:234n1049; definition of Mormon, 3:19; directed to proselytize, 1:285–288; drafting of Kirtland temple regulations, 1:150; on elders, 3:226; eloquence, discourse on, 3:153; excommunication of, 1:229, 1:246, 1:250–251, 1:288n189; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231–232; foot-washing ordinance received by, 1:212–213; marital difficulties of J. D. and H. Parker and, 3:159; as member of Missouri church presidency, 1:59, 1:97n127, 1:456; on Oregon Country, 3:234n1050; at prayer meetings, 3:143, 3:172; prayers called for sick child of J. Coolidge by, 3:184; prays for delivery of Zion, 1:111–112; preaches concerning high council, 1:81; revelation chastises, 1:86, 1:240, 1:245; on S. Rigdon at prayer meetings, 3:248n1122; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201
- CIVIC, POLITICAL, AND MILITARY AFFAIRS
- as alderman in Nauvoo, 3:41n166; Avery kidnappings, 3:140, 3:147, 3:148n659, 3:152n682; bonds, writing receipts for, 3:28; city charter for ferry drafted by, 3:28; H. Clay, correspondence of JS with, 3:251, 3:254, 3:272n1241; Congress, memorials and petitions to, 3:145n644, 3:302; election books posted by, 3:74; as Nauvoo fire warden, 3:472 (*chart*); Nauvoo Legion commissions made out by, 3:157; proposal to protect Texas and Oregon from foreign invasion and, 3:206n905, 3:208n910, 3:249n1130; public arms for Nauvoo Legion and, 3:97, 3:106, 3:119, 3:126; replaced as Far West postmaster, 1:297; wharfage charges and, 3:191
- CORRESPONDENCE
- with O. Cowdery, 1:76; declaring disciplinary proceedings illegal, 1:253n95; with JS, 1:xxxvi, 1:9n12, 1:475
- FAMILY AND PERSONAL
- bonds with JS and Willard Richards at dinner, 2:299; in Carthage with JS, 3:308; in conversation with JS, 3:165, 3:178, 3:183, 3:260; on dining habits of JS, 3:157; dream related by JS, 3:18–19; T. Ford requesting he not come to Carthage, 3:297; Hebrew studied by, 1:187, 1:196; William Law's break with JS observed by, 3:159; at lecture of JS on U.S. Constitution and presidential candidates, 3:166; meets with JS, 2:257, 2:294; morning salutations to JS, 3:150; occupation of house by store, 3:91n420, 3:104; JS and S. Rigdon request assistance from, 1:237; JS says will be "lawyer in Israel," 2:301; visiting JS in jail, 3:323; visiting with JS, 3:102, 3:149; warned to leave Caldwell Co., 1:274–275
- FINANCES AND PROPERTY
- bill of sale for *Maid of Iowa* drafted by, 3:29;
- conflict over financial management by, 1:228,

PHELPS, WILLIAM WINES (*continued*)

1:245n74, 1:278n169; meets with members of F. G. Williams & Co., 1:217; Missouri land transactions, 1:197n407, 1:253n94, 1:339n23

LEGAL INVOLVEMENT

affidavits taken by, 3:106, 3:295n1361, 3:296, 3:300n1378; charges brought against L. Young, 1:66n44; consulting with JS about prosecution of Laws and R. Foster, 3:271; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312; testimony in JS court case, 1:304n237

RECORD KEEPING AND PUBLISHING

appeal to citizens of Vermont, 3:132, 3:136n599; assists in translation of Egyptian manuscripts, 1:67; on chapter on Mormons in 1844 book of religions, 3:94n431; to draw up county seat petition, 1:293; as editor of *The Evening and the Morning Star*, 1:475; "A Friendly Hint to Missouri," 3:199; history, assisting with, 3:70, 3:71, 3:122n551, 3:127, 3:176, 3:187n827; kings of the world, solemn proclamation to, 3:132; letters written for JS by, 3:90, 3:112, 3:127n568, 3:128, 3:132, 3:157, 3:272n1241; as Nauvoo mayor's clerk, 3:472 (chart); "New-Year's Hymn" by, 3:153, 3:155; "Pacific Innuendo" letter, 3:178, 3:181n805; as poet, 2:66n264, 2:247; presidential campaign writing by, 3:169n748, 3:171, 3:173n775, 3:179, 3:185; on printing of Doctrine and Covenants, 3:139; printing office, appraisal of, 3:168; private reading of *General Smith's Views* to JS, 3:179; proclamation asking for public peace written by, 3:278; public reading of *General Smith's Views*, 3:175, 3:194; public reading of *Warsaw Signal* broadside, 3:291, 3:336; publishes Book of Commandments, 1:475; republication of Doctrine and Covenants, 2:264; Saints sing hymns written by, 1:148n258, 1:149n260, 1:203n425, 1:203n429, 1:210n437, 2:206, 2:350; "situation of the nation," asked by JS to write on, 3:168; JS history, 2:171, 2:246-247; as temporary clerk for JS, 3:249n1130; theocracy constitution draft and, 3:202n885, 3:213n932, 3:230n1029, 3:231n1035, 3:235n1051; "The Voice of Innocence from Nauvoo," 3:184n821, 3:194, 3:198-200, 3:205, 3:206, 3:273n1198; works in Kirtland printing office and boards with JS, 1:72n58; writing history of JS, 3:19n53

REVELATIONS FOR

chastising, 1:245; counseling to preach, 1:285-288, 1:287 (illus.)

TRAVEL

from Louisville, 3:8; to St. Louis, 3:205

Philadelphia, Penn.: id., 3:369; anti-Catholic riot in, 3:260n1186; church members called up to Nauvoo, 3:24, 3:26; Jedediah Grant to preside

over church at, 2:339; Quorum of Twelve hold conference at, 2:369n946; O. Rockwell in exile at, 2:115n409; JS preaches at, 2:258; B. Winchester and, 2:368n937, 3:22n75, 3:24

Phrenology: conversation of JS with phrenologist, 3:113; examination of JS by phrenologist, 3:112; lecture on, 2:234; JS joking about, 2:212n134; views of JS on, 3:12, 3:113n516

Physicians, schools of, 2:281nn486-487

Pickaway, Ohio, 2:65n255, 2:67n268

Pickett, Agnes Moulton Coolbrith Smith (sister-in-law of JS): id., 2:481; illness of, 1:281; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; relationship with JS, 2:46n168; JS and Willard Richards dine with, 2:27; JS calling on, as widow, 3:234n1045; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243

Pierce (Peirce), Robert, 2:39, 2:70, 3:239

Pierson, Elijah, 1:86

Pine country (Wis.): id., 3:369-370; A. Cutler spends winter at, 2:169n559, 2:340; harvesting of timber from, 3:16, 3:54, 3:62, 3:189-190; P. Haws discourse concerning, 2:372; Indians in, 3:179, 3:201n882; instructions for food at, 3:112; letters advising discontinuation of operations in, 3:200-201; *Little Nauvoo* keelboat sent to, 3:15; lumber operation not doing well, 2:68; money borrowed for, 3:62; overview, 2:68n274; reinforcement sent to lumber operation at, 2:70; relocation of lumber company to Texas, 3:241n1088, 3:244n1104; return of L. Wight and G. Miller from, 3:241; JS considers hiding at, 2:92, 2:93, 2:104, 2:105, 2:108-109; tithing credit for lumbering in, 3:189

Pitkin, George White: id., 3:434-435; Frierson petition to Congress and affidavit of, 3:134n594; testimony on habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203, 3:52, 3:53, 3:54

Pitman, James M.: id., 2:481; accompanies T. King in arrest of JS, 2:81n317; searches for JS, 2:86, 2:91, 2:125; JS arrest warrant and, 2:197-198, 2:200; mentioned, 2:130, 2:382

Pitt, William, 2:519, 3:475 (chart)

Pittsburgh, Penn.: id., 2:422; missions to, 2:248n298, 2:369, 3:18n49; S. Rigdon's proposed move to, 3:244n1107, 3:262n1195; mentioned, 1:9, 1:18n47

Pizarro, or the Death of Rolla, 3:235n1054

Plaskett, William, 3:110

Plates dug out of mound near Quincy, Ill., 3:13, 3:14 (illus.)

Pleasant Park, Mo., 1:248, 1:376 (id.)

Pleasant Vale, Ill., 2:36, 2:422 (id.)

Plural marriage: of Abraham (biblical figure), 1:xxx, 2:xxiv, 3:57n259; affidavits to counter reports concerning, 2:121; J. C. Bennett accuses JS of keeping "seraglio," 2:274n438, 3:xix, 3:114, 3:225n1005; conflict over, 3:xxxiii, 3:xxiv, 3:232n1037; efforts to

- counter reports concerning, 2:120; indictment of JS for adultery and fornication due to, 3:xxiv–xxv, 3:260–261, 3:263–267; William Law opposed to, 3:159n707; list of Nauvoo-era marriages added to journal, 3:3, 3:60 (illus.); not openly taught during JS's lifetime, 3:224n1005; in O. H. Olney's *The Absurdities of Mormonism Portrayed*, 3:117n533; overview, 1:xxvi, 1:xxx–xxxi, 2:xxiv–xxx, 2:439; S. Pratt and, 2:75n304, 2:99n365, 2:122n426; reaction of ES to, 3:xix, 3:57, 3:62n273; revelation of JS on, 3:xx, 3:7, 3:25n89, 3:57, 3:58 (illus.), 3:62n273, 3:107n494, 3:273n1250; Willard Richards not reporting, 3:xix; slander charges brought by Hyrum Smith against O. Bostwick, 3:184n818; Hyrum Smith speaking against, 3:224; JS prohibits public preaching of doctrine of, 3:107; JS teaches principle of to S. Kimball, 2:58n225; E. Snow learns about, 2:362n902; street gossip about, 3:114; three tiers attributed to, 3:114n525. *See also* “Spiritual wifery”
- Plural marriages of specific persons*: F. Alger to JS, 1:253n92; W. Clayton to M. Moon, 3:xix, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); H. Ells to JS, 2:244n275; M. Hyde to JS, 2:xxvi; M. Johnson to JS, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); J. S. Law, accounts of plural marriage to JS involving, 3:239n1074, 3:257n1169; Maria Lawrence to JS, 3:xxv; M. Lott to JS, 3:102n465; M. Moon to W. Clayton, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); F. Murray to JS, 3:xix n25; Eliza Partridge to JS, 2:244n276, 3:xix n26; Emily Partridge to JS, 2:244n276, 2:297n567, 3:xix n26; R. Richards to JS, 3:xix, 3:7, 3:35; R. Sayers to JS, 1:xxvii n58; P. Sessions to JS, 1:xxvii n58; Agnes Smith to JS, 2:46n168; JS to other women, 3:xix–xx, 3:xxv, 3:107n494; E. R. Snow to JS, 2:xxv n49, 2:71n291; Lucy Walker to JS, 3:xix n25, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); S. Whitney to JS, 2:xxiv n42; F. Woodworth to JS, 3:8n13, 3:84n387
- Plymouth, Ill., 1:341, 2:195, 2:242, 2:423 (id.)
- Poetry, 2:66, 2:156, 2:247, 2:302, 2:320
- Police. *See* Nauvoo police
- Politics: of democracy and church, similarity of, 1:268; discourses of JS on, 3:72–73, 3:150, 3:169, 3:243; fear of Mormon domination of, 1:xxvi–xxvii, 1:lii; fears of JS's regulation of, 1:liv; politicians seek to gain Mormon vote with “smooth stories,” 1:297; S. Rigdon discourses on, 1:267; JS candidacy for U.S. president, 1:xxx1. *See also* Democratic Party; Elections; Presidential campaign of JS; Presidential candidates; Whig Party
- Polygamy. *See* Plural marriage
- Pontiac, Mich., 1:44, 1:46
- Poor. *See* Poverty
- Pope, 2:343, 2:348
- Pope, Nathaniel: id., 3:435; converses with JS, 2:233; image of, 2:226 (illus.); issues court ruling in JS extradition case, 2:233, 2:265n412, 2:312n647, 2:390–402 (full text); mentioned in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:237; presides at JS habeas corpus hearing, 2:215–225, 2:227–233, 2:378–379; Willard Richards requested to prepare draft of court ruling by, 2:234; Jeremiah Smith case and, 3:235n1053, 3:267, 3:334; JS dines with, 2:211; JS requests copy of court ruling from, 2:235; JS writ of habeas corpus and, 2:194n30, 2:204; trying JS case on merits, not on technicality, 2:197; mentioned, 2:198, 2:210, 2:214, 2:265, 2:300n586, 2:394
- Pope, William, 2:225, 2:235–236, 2:482 (id.)
- Portage Co., Ohio, 1:37, 1:115, 1:376 (id.)
- Porter, Francis, 1:79
- Porter, Sanford, 2:301
- Portland, N.Y., 1:12n31
- Post, Stephen: on dedication of Kirtland temple, 1:200n418, 1:210n438, 1:211n439, 1:211n443; on solemn assembly, 1:214nn453–454
- Postage, 1:116
- Post office (Carthage, Ill.), 3:308n17
- Post office (Far West, Mo.), 1:297
- Post office (Nauvoo, Ill.): id., 2:423; corruption at, 2:142, 2:167–168, 2:259, 2:319n673; R. Foster and, 2:275–276, 2:277; hoax letter purports to abolish, 2:361–362; location of, 2:436–437 (map); petitions and correspondence concerning, 2:257n369, 2:264; S. Rigdon as postmaster, 3:262n1195, 3:308n17; G. Robinson as postmaster, 3:308n17; W. Rolloson attempts to gain control of, 2:263; JS hoping to become postmaster, 3:262
- Post office (West Lodi, N.Y.), 1:32n101, 1:380 (id.)
- Potawatomi Indians, 2:363n910, 3:84n388, 3:90, 3:213n931, 3:214
- Potsdam, N.Y., 1:176, 1:377 (id.)
- Potter, Elisha, 1:xxviii
- Poverty: assisting the poor, 1:69, 1:146n250, 2:245n280, 2:355; of British Saints migrating to Nauvoo, 2:66n265; common property, discourse of JS on, 3:103; consecration and, 1:xxiv, 1:–li, 1:79, 1:288n191, 2:68; feast for poor, 1:146–147; G. Miller on, 3:115n527; providing employment for the poor, 2:66, 2:70; S. Rigdon on poor rich folks, 3:118; of Saints in Missouri, 1:230; of Smith family, 1:xxviii–xxix; JS prays for ability to help poor, 1:46, 1:62; JS views on, 3:115; social reform, lecture on, 3:98; T. Turley found destitute of food, 3:141; L. Young's teachings concerning, 1:66n44
- Powers, Stephen Willard, 2:83, 2:85, 2:90, 2:482 (id.)
- Powers of attorney, 3:68, 3:99, 3:343
- Pox, 3:246n1116
- Prairie du Chien, Wisc., 2:109, 2:423 (id.)
- Pratt, Addison: id., 3:435; mission to Sandwich Islands, 3:16n37, 3:22n77, 3:23, 3:110; Nauvoo Museum donation by, 3:23

- Pratt, John W., 2:206
- Pratt, Mary Ann Frost, 2:352
- Pratt, Nathan, 3:138
- Pratt, Orson: *id.*, 3:435–436; affidavit against F. Higbee, 3:163, 3:164; appointed to raise funds for church debts, 1:26n70; appointed to recruiting mission, 1:28; Baltimore, election of delegate to national convention in, 3:233; J. C. Bennett letter shown to JS by, 2:246; conflict with JS, 1:145, 1:283n179, 2:75n304, 2:78, 2:122–123; Congress, memorials and petitions to, 3:142n632, 3:145n644, 3:149, 3:177, 3:211n921, 3:233n1043, 3:252; discourses, 1:340, 1:349, 1:350, 2:329, 2:341–343; emotional state of, 2:77; excommunication and rebaptism of, 2:79n311, 2:99n365, 2:255n354; excommunication of “Br. Tiler” by, 1:40n131; Hebrew studied by, 1:117, 1:187, 1:196; image of, 2:76 (*illus.*); letter to S. Pratt, 2:75; meets with JS, 2:32; mission to England, 2:75n304; mission to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:368, 2:369n946; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:255n357, 2:511 (*chart*), 3:470 (*chart*); Nauvoo city ordinance regulating currency and, 2:278; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520 (*chart*), 3:475 (*chart*), 3:476 (*chart*); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (*map*); news sent to JS during mission, 1:10; organization of church at Cincinnati conference, 3:18n49; prayer, singing, and preaching of, 3:135, 3:194; at prayer meetings, 3:169; preaching of A. Babbitt and, 3:17; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:242, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459, 2:20, 2:27, 2:248, 2:255, 2:259, 2:365, 2:372, 2:507 (*chart*), 3:181n803, 3:468 (*chart*); resolutions on priesthood licensing, objecting to, 1:194n401; Senate Committee on the Judiciary, draft bill asking for relief money for Saints, 3:135n595; mentioned, 2:64n252, 2:124, 2:344, 2:357
- Pratt, Parley Parker: *id.*, 3:436–437; accompanies JS on recruiting and fund-raising mission, 1:7, 1:28–36; affidavit on Mormon War made by, 3:54n238; anointed, 3:138; appeal to citizens of New York, 3:xv, 3:136n599, 3:139, 3:172n769; on Book of Mormon, 1:xx–xxi; in Council of Fifty, 3:201; J. Cowan offers Shokokon city lots to, 2:266; on death of L. Barnes, 2:357; discourses, 1:73, 1:349, 1:350, 2:372; Doctrine and Covenants, printing and publishing of, 3:139n615; donations for Nauvoo temple and Nauvoo House brought by, 2:362; emigration of British Saints and, 2:57n215, 2:352; escaping from Missouri prison, 1:349n57; Frierson petition to Congress and affidavit of, 3:134n594; handwriting of, 1:29, 1:30 (*illus.*), 1:31–34; hymn written by, sung in church meeting, 1:203n424; image of, 1:5 (*illus.*); imprisoned with JS, 1:xxx; issues statement relating to plural marriage, 2:xvii n60; kings of the world, solemn proclamation to, 3:130n579, 3:133 (*illus.*); Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (*map*); lecturing at Nauvoo Mansion, 3:135; “Manchester Hymnal,” 3:326n120; mission to areas including Kirtland, 2:369n947; mission to England, 2:42n143, 2:47n172, 2:256n362, 2:368n941, 2:372n969; mission to New York City, 1:266–267; mission to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:369n946, 3:81; Missouri treason indictment of JS and, 3:40; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520 (*chart*), 3:476 (*chart*); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (*map*); plight of Missouri Saints reported by, 1:28; at prayer meetings, 3:138, 3:143n634, 3:167; praying at Sunday service, 3:113; preaching by, 3:50, 3:72, 3:73, 3:77; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:169, 3:170; “Proclamation to the Kings” written by, 2:17, 2:17n47; on Quincy plates, 3:13n28; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:242, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459, 2:259, 2:365, 2:507 (*chart*), 3:181n803, 3:468 (*chart*); as scribe for JS journals, 1:xxv, 1:31; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:13, 3:15n32; Hyrum Smith writes to, concerning family condition, 1:350n62; JS directs to remain in Nauvoo, 2:368; JS notes errors in written works of, 1:351; subscriptions from England received, 3:345; testimony on habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203, 3:54; theocracy constitution draft and, 3:202n885, 3:213n932, 3:230n1029, 3:231n1035, 3:235n1051; traveling with JS to Shokokon, 2:265–266; visit of JS to wife of, 3:154; B. Young writes to, concerning O. Pratt, 2:78n308; mentioned, 1:116, 2:257, 2:258, 2:276
- Pratt, Sarah Marinda Bates: *id.*, 2:483; rebaptism of, 2:248; relationship with J. C. Bennett, 2:xx, 2:75n304, 2:77; relationship with JS, 2:xx, 2:75n304, 2:99n365, 2:122n426
- Pratt, Susan, 2:352
- Pratt, William Dickinson, 1:24, 1:432 (*id.*)
- Prayer: 6 Apr. 1836 set apart as day of, to conclude Passover and jubilee, 1:214n455; of church for recovery of J. Clark, 1:112; of church leaders for Tippetts family, 1:62; church leaders offer “sealing prayers,” 1:174, 1:181; of church presidents for revelation concerning journey to Zion and other matters, 1:212; congregation approves, given at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:210n437; congregation pledges to uphold leaders by prayers, 1:203–204; for illnesses and health problems, 3:68, 3:93, 3:97, 3:169n751, 3:183–184, 3:216, 3:222, 3:251; Kirtland temple as house of, 1:205, 1:206; at Kirtland temple dedication expresses vision of JS and associates, 1:60; for Kirtland temple dedication written by JS and others, 1:199n413, 1:204n433; of T. Marsh on

- behalf of Quorum of Twelve, 1:307; W. McLellin “forsakes” prayers, 1:268; offered by head of each quorum to open meeting, 1:171; W. Parrish asks for in own behalf, 1:173; of Quorum of Twelve Apostles, 3:24–25; recorded prayers of JS give insight into his mind, 1:4; for relatives, 3:87; J. Richards and others ask for in own behalf, 2:339; of JS, O. Cowdery, and F. Williams concerning lawsuit and Kirtland land, 1:27–28; of JS, O. Cowdery, and F. Williams regarding administering to sick, 1:45; of JS and O. Cowdery in Kirtland temple before seeing visions, 1:219; of JS and high council for assistance from D. Dunklin, 1:64; with JS and Hyrum Smith in jail, 3:323; of JS and others, 1:38, 1:42–43, 2:68–70, 2:70–71; of JS and others for J. Seixas, 1:186n380, 1:187n382; of JS and others for S. Marks, 2:244; of JS and others for recovery of Angeline Works, 1:119, 1:121; of JS and others for success with Missouri expedition, 1:41; of JS and Whitneys, expressing gratitude, 1:81; JS comments on, of Elias, 1:85; of JS concerning correct religion, 1:xix, 1:88; of JS concerning Second Coming, 2:324–325, 2:325, 2:338, 2:403–404, 2:405; of JS for harmony with W. Smith, 1:134; of JS for recovery of father, 1:71, 1:72; of JS for recovery of wife of D. Patten, 1:151; of JS for Mary Bailey Smith, 1:75; of JS for understanding of Old Testament polygamy, 1:xxx; JS records in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:117–119 (text in journal); JS requests prayers of and promises to pray for Quorum of Twelve, 1:347; Bro. Thompson asks for in own behalf, 2:357; of United Firm members concerning Z. Coltrin and J. Myers, 1:42–43; of United Firm members concerning debt and lawsuit, 1:38; of H. Whitlock for reconciliation with God, 1:103, 1:104; of “wicked man may avail a little,” 2:193
- Other personal prayers of JS inscribed in journal:* 1:9, 1:11, 1:12, 1:14, 1:15, 1:16, 1:18, 1:19, 1:20–21, 1:24, 1:28, 1:29, 1:45, 1:62, 1:64, 1:68, 1:69, 1:77, 1:80–81, 1:87, 1:115, 1:118, 1:119, 1:123, 1:124, 1:129, 1:135, 1:136 (illus.), 1:139, 1:141, 1:143, 1:147, 1:164, 1:183, 1:196, 1:197
- Other prayer texts in journal:* by church and Missouri presidencies concerning redemption of Zion, 1:111–112; of JS and O. Cowdery concerning finances, 1:46–47; by JS to dedicate Kirtland temple, 1:204–210; of United Firm members for protection and deliverance, 1:25–26
- Prayer meetings: of the Quorum, 3:93, 3:104–105, 3:106, 3:108–109, 3:112n118, 3:122, 3:123, 3:126, 3:127, 3:128, 3:130, 3:131, 3:132, 3:138, 3:142–143, 3:146, 3:150, 3:154, 3:158, 3:162, 3:167, 3:168, 3:172, 3:173, 3:176–177, 3:179, 3:183, 3:184, 3:189, 3:248, 3:249, 3:251, 3:254; JS “exhorts” at, 1:73, 1:349; JS gives remarks concerning, 1:121; United Firm pray for deliverance, 1:73, 1:111–112
- Preaching: for German brethren in their own language, 3:141; to Indians, 3:179; of Jesus Christ to Jews, 3:31, 3:114
- Preaching by specific persons:* G. Adams, 3:50, 3:223–224, 3:281; A. Babbitt, 3:17, 3:100; J. Blakeslee, 3:80; J. F. Boynton, 1:73; R. Cahoon, 1:270; G. H. Carter, 1:116; J. Corril, 1:81; A. Cowles, 2:32; J. M. Grant, 3:243, 3:276; J. Hitchcock, 1:121; O. Hyde, 1:279, 3:13, 3:50; L. E. Johnson, 1:73; H. Kimball, 1:279; H. C. Kimball, 3:226, 3:232n1039; William Law, 2:50; A. M. Lyman, 2:277; W. Marks, 3:69; T. Marsh, 1:66, 1:219; E. Partridge, 1:112, 1:138; D. Patten, 1:66, 1:219; W. Phelps, 1:81; P. Pratt, 1:349, 3:50, 3:72, 3:73, 3:77; H. G. Sherwood, 2:246; D. C. Smith, 1:147; S. H. Smith, 1:147; W. B. Smith, 1:142, 2:343–344; E. Snow, 1:296; O. Spencer, 3:207; J. Taylor, 1:340, 3:69, 3:99, 3:122, 3:131; B. A. Whiting, 3:17; P. Whitmer Jr., 1:121; L. Wight, 3:179, 3:249, 3:254; F. Williams, 1:121; B. Winchester, 3:172; B. Young, 1:66, 3:122, 3:225, 3:226, 3:227, 3:239n1073; J. Young, 1:85. *See also* Discourses; Rigdon, Sidney—Discourses; Smith, Hyrum—Discourses; Smith, Joseph, Jr.—Discourses
- Prentice, Mr. (providing information about S. Rigdon), 3:80n364, 3:88
- Prentice, Mr. (threatening Mormons in county elections), 3:75
- Prentis, Lyman, 2:14, 3:310n23
- Prentiss, Daniel, 3:437 (id.)
- Prentiss, William: id., 3:437; arrest of Jeremiah Smith by, 3:267n1219; calling on JS under arrest in Carthage, 3:310n23; invites JS to family dinner, 2:212; JS and others visit, 2:225; tells interesting story, 2:214, 2:246n291; as U.S. marshal, 2:205, 2:211; mentioned, 2:210, 2:239, 2:387
- Presbyterians, 1:xviii–xix, 2:253, 2:275, 2:344, 2:348, 3:55, 3:66
- Presidency: def., 2:524; overview of presidencies, 1:452–454, 2:505. *See also* Presidency, general church; Presidency, Missouri; Presidency, stake
- Presidency, general church: def., 1:469–470, 3:482; acknowledgment of sins, 1:159, 1:268; activities as focus of Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal, 1:229, 1:230; administering sacrament of Lord’s Supper, 1:219; anointing of priesthood leaders, 1:170, 1:171, 1:174–175; anointing of D. C. Smith as president of high priests, 1:171n333; appeal of high council decision heard by, 2:374–375; approval of priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:194; approval of priesthood ordinations, 1:185;

Presidency, general church (*continued*)

approved by sustaining vote, 1:203–204, 1:239, 1:241–242, 1:241n60; A. Babbitt writes to, 2:13n29, 2:13n31; J. C. Bennett and, 2:55n207, 2:63; “burden of all the Churches” borne by, 1:308; church history written by, 1:230, 1:249n82, 1:250, 1:263–264; church officers in temple, meeting with, 1:189; composition of, 1:48n161, 1:452–454, 1:456, 1:457, 1:459, 2:505–506 (chart); conference of presidency mentioned, 1:178n348, 1:185n377; considering O. Hyde letter, 1:123; construction of temple in Jackson Co. mandated by, 1:lii; at cornerstone ceremony for Far West temple, 1:276; court proceedings observed, 1:296; Democratic Party supported by, 1:268; dissolution after death of JS, 2:505, 3:467; *Elders’ Journal* materials prepared by, 1:264, 1:267; feast at N. Whitney home attended by, 1:146n250; foot-washing ordinance received by, 1:212–213; T. Gillet restored to fellowship by, 2:17; grammar lessons recited by, 1:264; “grand council,” involvement in, 1:148n257; O. Granger and, 2:25; O. Hyde appointed clerk to, 1:25n66; Independence Day celebration attended by, 1:276; instructions regarding mission to Europe given by, 1:344–345; invited to bless wine at wedding, 1:165; keys of kingdom held by, 1:452; keys to Kirtland temple held by, 1:156; Kirtland temple regulations, 1:152, 1:154; A. Lyman appointed counselor to, 2:255; J. Marsh funeral attended by, 1:267; W. McLellin and “Dr. McCord” trial attended by, 1:268; meetings of court of, 3:13; members, 3:467 (chart); ordination of G. Boosinger, 1:212; ordination of D. C. Smith as president of high priests, 1:155; ordination policy, response to inquiry about, 1:175–176; overview, 1:452–454, 2:505; participation in A. Lyon trial, 1:261–263; as part of church hierarchy, 1:liii; position of in 1835–1839 church structure, 1:455; power of priesthood held by, 1:308; praying for deliverance, 1:111–112; “presented for trial” at Apr. 1843 conference, 2:329–331; as presidency (presidents) of high council in Kirtland, 1:148, 1:149, 1:154, 1:155, 1:156, 1:170n326, 1:452–453, 1:456; as presidency (presidents) of high priesthood, 1:xliv, 1:47–48, 1:148n259, 1:149n261, 1:452–453; as “presidents of the whole church,” 1:249; presiding at conference, 1:250; priesthood blessings given by, 1:344; procedures for discipline of members of, 1:251, 1:253n95, 1:255, 1:282–283; as “Prophets and Seers,” 1:203; recovering from fatigue, 1:296, 1:301; reinforcement of authority of, 1:227–229, 1:240–247, 1:249–257, 1:274–275, 1:276–278, 1:282–283, 1:453; restoring D. Hurlbut to fellowship, 1:27n76; S. Rigdon requests blessing from, 1:151; G. Robinson as scribe to, 1:230, 1:250, 1:278n169; sealing of blessings, 1:180–182; seating congregation at Sunday meeting, 1:219; select members of Second

Quorum of Seventy, 1:178n348, 1:180n354, 1:182; JS blesses members of, 1:6, 1:18–19, 1:24n60, 1:61n30; JS “organizes,” 1:160; JS relates parable of leaven to, 2:191; JS vision of, in celestial kingdom, 1:170; spending several days at home, 1:306; stakes outside Nauvoo area discontinued by, 2:13; top tier of temple pulpits reserved for, 1:219n470; travel to Quincy, 1:340; at trial of Elliots, 1:77; visiting with R. Cahoon, 1:267; washing and anointing of, 1:166–167; washing feet of priesthood leaders, 1:213–214; wedding, seating at, 1:165; at J. Wilson political address, 1:264; worship services attended by, 1:296, 1:312

Conflict: conduct of J. Gould and D. Gould against S. Rigdon, 1:67–68; Warren Cowdery criticism of Quorum of Twelve, 1:159; discipline of O. Cowdery, 1:lv, 1:227, 1:228, 1:229–230, 1:240, 1:242n63, 1:244, 1:245, 1:251–255, 1:266n132, 1:278n169, 1:476; discipline of J. Gause, 1:10; discipline of F. Williams, 1:227–228, 1:285–288, 1:296, 1:457; dissidents seek to replace JS with D. Whitmer as church president, 1:227; escape from “evil-designing persons,” 1:303; O. Hyde and T. Marsh make statement against, 1:343n38; meet with Chariton Co., Mo., investigative committee, 1:318; members of Quorum of Twelve criticize S. Rigdon, 1:158; W. Phelps writes conciliatory letter to, 1:275, 1:288n189, 1:297n215; with Quorum of Twelve, 1:59, 1:66, 1:156–160; resolving concerns with priesthood leaders in Missouri, 1:228, 1:240; S. Rigdon conflict and, 3:xxiii; S. Rigdon disagreement with John Smith, 1:85–86; scribe fears dissenters will seek lives of, 1:276; JS warns against criticism of, 1:266; W. Smith treats presidency “with contempt,” 1:80; travel to Daviess Co. after election-day brawl, 1:299

Finances and property: attend to “secular business,” 1:304; at council regarding disposition of donations, 1:291; debts of to be paid with tithes, 1:288; duty of, regarding disposition of tithes, 1:289; O. Granger charged to settle debts of, 1:290; organization of agricultural companies, 1:305; participate in major business initiatives, 1:244n69; payment of traveling expenses of, 1:291; remuneration for, 1:269

Kirtland temple dedication: dedicatory prayer prepared by, 1:199n413; seated in pulpits at, 1:200–201; seating congregation at, 1:200; second temple dedication, attendance at, 1:216; JS prays for at, 1:209

Migration and settlement: Adam-ondi-Ahman visited, 1:276, 1:291, 1:294, 1:296; council for immigrants who settled contrary to instruction, 1:297, 1:302; council to discuss settlement sites, 1:273; immigrants in “forks of Grand River” visited, 1:302, 1:303; intention to move to Missouri to direct Mormon resettlement, 1:58, 1:60, 1:228;

- Kirtland Camp immigrants welcomed to Far West, 1:330n13; Kirtland Saints encouraged to move to Far West, 1:289n194; Lee Co., Ia. settlement site visited, 1:344; living in cities and farming outside cities urged by, 1:298; migration to Missouri, 1:284n182; new settlement near W. Littlefield's designated, 1:311, 1:312; plan for temples and expanded settlement developed, 1:11; Quorum of Twelve counseled concerning move to Missouri, 1:197; raising raise funds to purchase Missouri land, 1:60, 1:217; Saints at Warsaw directed to remove to Nauvoo by, 2:16; School Section settlement, solicited to make, 2:15; seeking revelation concerning move to Missouri, 1:60, 1:212; selling lots from church land, 1:351n70; settlement of immigrants to Missouri directed by, 1:284, 1:294; supervising grant of land to immigrants, 1:291–293; surveying new settlement sites, 1:230, 1:270–274, 1:275; travel from Kirtland to Missouri, 2:263
- Quorum of Twelve*: to assist Presidency, 1:307–308; conflict with, 1:59, 1:66, 1:156–160; counseled about council meeting by, 1:140; counseled concerning move to Missouri, 1:197; Warren Cowdery criticism of, 1:159; next to in authority, 1:156, 1:158
- Revelation*: charging presidency to study books and languages, 1:164n304; on creation of stakes, 1:231, 1:283; on discipline of, 1:231, 1:282–283; on Far West, 1:258–260; on move to Missouri, 1:lv, 1:197n407, 1:228–229, 1:231, 1:283–284; to Quorum of Twelve, 1:284
- Solemn assembly*: attended by, 1:213–215; discussed by, 1:147; plan for, 1:199; preparation discussed by, 1:172
- Presidency, Missouri: composition of, 1:456, 1:458; conflict with JS, 1:86, 1:228, 1:240, 1:244, 1:245; council meeting to staff priesthood offices attended by, 1:148–151; disciplinary proceedings, presidency pro tempore presiding at, 1:229, 1:246, 1:253n95, 1:256n105, 1:261; “endowment with power” in Kirtland temple, preparing for, 1:59; foot-washing ordinance received by, 1:212–213; involvement of in “grand council,” 1:148n257; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:200–201; members of, removed from office, 1:lv, 1:229, 1:230, 1:244, 1:245, 1:246, 1:249n81, 1:250–251, 1:253n95, 1:255–256, 1:282n178, 1:285–288, 1:297n215; members of, replaced by presidency pro tempore, 1:229, 1:238n54, 1:250, 1:458; Missouri high council, presiding over, 1:97n127, 1:170n326, 1:453; praying for deliverance, 1:111–112; Quorum of Twelve chastised by, 1:156n280; D. C. Smith anointed as president of high priests, 1:171n333; JS dictates blessings for, 1:61n30; JS emphasizes authority over, 1:241nn60–61; JS establishes, 1:liii, 1:7, 1:97n127, 1:453; D. Whitmer absence from, 1:228n15
- Presidency, stake: in Adam-ondi-Ahman, 1:276n165, 1:301n227, 1:458; in Commerce, 1:338n18, 1:459; in Iowa, 1:459; in Kirtland, 1:237n50, 1:245–247, 1:289–290, 1:456, 1:458; revelation regarding, 2:24–25
- Presidential campaign of JS (1844): Baltimore, election of delegates to national convention in, 3:233; J. A. Bennet as vice-presidential candidate, 3:xvii, 3:189, 3:190, 3:191, 3:198, 3:206n903; J. A. Bennet on, 3:294n1355; Canada, annexation of, 3:173n776, 3:198; Hugh Clark solicited in, 3:260n1186; at conference of 6–9 Apr. 1844, 3:225–226, 3:226n1016; constitutional rights of Mormons, as means of protecting, 3:176n779; S. Copeland as vice-presidential candidate, 3:xvii, 3:199, 3:206, 3:207n905; Council of Fifty and, 3:234n1051, 3:244n1104; *Daily Globe* (Washington DC paper) on, 3:213n931; electioneering for, 3:226n1016, 3:238, 3:255–256; initial decisions regarding, 3:169–171; missions for, 3:169–171; national bank proposal, 3:173, 3:231n1034; *Nauvoo Expositor* on, 3:274n1250; at Nauvoo temple fund-raising meeting, 3:194, 3:196–198; overview, 3:xvi–xvii, 3:59; W. Phelps, campaign writing of, 3:169n748, 3:171, 3:173n775, 3:179, 3:185; prompted by unsatisfactory responses to Mormon letter of inquiry from other candidates, 3:125 (illus.); Quorum of Twelve Apostles and, 3:169–171, 3:175, 3:207n905; Republic of Texas, annexation of, 3:xvii, 3:173n776, 3:187n824, 3:197–198; S. Rigdon as vice-presidential candidate, 3:xvii, 3:170n754, 3:235n1052, 3:244; on slavery, 3:xvii, 3:173n776, 3:185n824, 3:197; state convention, 3:234, 3:235, 3:251n1137, 3:253; St. Louis gossip about, 3:199; *Warsaw Signal* on, 3:238n1068. *See also General Smith's Views of the Powers and Policy of the Government of the United States*
- Presidential candidates (1844): correspondence with JS, 3:124, 3:125 (illus.), 3:152, 3:157, 3:166n738, 3:179; lecture by JS on, 3:166; self-promotion for political office frowned on, 3:170n755. *See also specific candidates*
- President Joseph Smith's Journal. *See Journals*
- President of the United States: Saints ask D. Dunklin to appeal to, for aid, 1:57–58; Saints write to, seeking redress, 1:311; JS campaign for election as, 1:xxxii; JS meets with, seeking redress, 1:354, 2:xv, 2:333. *See also Government; and specific presidents*
- Presidents, council of (general church and Missouri presidencies): anointing meeting attended by, 1:174–175; anointing of D. C. Smith as president of high priests and, 1:171n333; meetings of, 1:66n39, 1:148–151; overview, 1:59,

- Presidents, council of (*continued*)
 1:453, 1:456; position of, in church hierarchy, 1:158n289; pray for deliverance, 1:111–112; Quorum of Twelve chastised by, 1:156n280; S. Rigdon requests blessing from, 1:151; seated by age at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201n421
- Presiding elder, 2:10, 2:16, 2:307, 2:351n847, 2:525 (def.)
- Price, Sterling, 1:317n283, 1:318n284
- Prices. *See* Finances and money—Prices
- Priest (Aaronic priesthood office): def., 3:486; ordinations to office of, 1:10n18, 1:294; Hyrum Smith proposed by JS as prophet so JS could be priest, 3:61; JS establishes office of, 1:452
Priests quorum: Kirtland quorum attend solemn assembly, 1:214n453; position of in 1835–1839 church structure, 1:455; presidency of, in Far West, 1:458; presidency of, in Kirtland, 1:155, 1:194, 1:201, 1:204, 1:457
- Priest (Melchizedek priesthood office). *See* Apostle; High Priest
- Priestcraft, 1:120, 1:160, 1:238, 1:269n144
- Priesthood: def., 2:525; authority of, 1:109–110, 1:176, 1:243, 1:344, 2:146; church presidency and Quorum of Twelve hold power of, 1:308; dispensations of, 2:147, 2:149; duty to reprove, 1:131; endowment, 2:54n198; further revelation forthcoming concerning, 2:132; hereditary right to, 1:239; instruction on, 3:23; A. Lyon charged with improper use of, 1:261n118; overview of priesthood offices, officers, and groups, 1:452–460, 2:505–509 (chart); JS discourse on, 3:23, 3:85–87; JS expands church leadership, 1:lili, 1:58–59; JS follows biblical principles related to, 1:xxv; JS instructs concerning, 2:53–54; JS on advancement from prophet to priest to king, 3:66; JS relates to parable of leaven, 2:191; tithing, 1:288; women and, 2:52, 3:122n552, 3:123n556. *See also* Keys; Licenses—Priesthood; Ordination; and *specific priesthood offices, quorums, councils, and presidencies*
- Aaronic priesthood (lower priesthood office)*: def., 3:478; leaders of approved by church, 1:204; leaders of seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; JS discourse on, 3:86, 3:87; mentioned, 2:54n198
- Melchizedek priesthood (higher priesthood order)*: def., 3:484–485; Elijah restores “keys of fullness” of, 1:222n478; “high priesthood” defined, 1:467; leaders of approved by church, 1:204; leaders of seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:200–201; overview of, in Nauvoo, 2:508; JS discourse on, 3:86, 3:87; mentioned, 2:54n198
- Prigg v. Commonwealth of Pennsylvania*, 2:220
- Printing and publishing: J. A. Bennet correspondence, 3:127n568; of Book of Abraham, 2:36, 2:39, 2:40, 2:42; of Book of Mormon, 1:xx, 1:xxxvi, 2:26–27, 2:29n87, 2:30, 2:32; of chapter on Mormons in 1844 book of religions, 3:93, 3:94 (illus.), 3:99; church leaders assist in publishing textbook, 1:180n356; church presidency to be paid for services related to, 1:269; destruction of printing establishment in Jackson Co., 1:lili, 1:7, 1:11, 1:20n53, 1:26n72, 1:41n136, 1:475; of Doctrine and Covenants, 3:xxxiii–xxxiv, 3:139; Egyptian grammar, 3:128, 3:130; gathering of Israel, as means to bring about, 1:21n54; importance to JS, 1:xx; Keokuk, printing press to be moved to, 2:157; marriage notices, 1:161n297, 1:188; of poetry, 2:66; of political editorials in church newspapers, 1:268n138; of priesthood licenses in church newspaper, 1:193n397; proposal for new periodical in Kirtland, 2:13n31; proposal for weekly newspaper for Caldwell and Daviess counties, 1:298; of S. Rigdon’s Fourth of July oration, 1:296; of selected hymns, in England, 1:348n54; Vermont, appeal to citizens of, 3:132, 3:136, 3:137 (illus.); mentioned, 1:270, 2:29n87. *See also* Printing office (Kirtland, Ohio); Printing office (Nauvoo, Ill.); *specific books, newspapers, and publication titles; and specific persons*
- Printing office (Kirtland, Ohio): id., 1:377; book-binding arrangements, 1:82; commencement of, 1:7, 1:11, 1:20, 1:41n136, 1:475; dedication of, 1:21; destruction of, 1:246; F. G. Williams & Co. and, 1:69n52; Hebrew School activities at, 1:187, 1:188, 1:190, 1:191, 1:196, 1:197, 1:199; Literary Firm and, 1:26n73; publications produced by, 1:20n53; S. Rigdon and JS buy O. Cowdery’s interest in, 1:254n97; JS prays for success of, 1:20–21; JS settles difficulties at, 1:72; United Firm prays for success of, 1:25–26, 1:25n66; mentioned, 1:26n71, 1:46, 1:198–199. *See also* Schoolhouse (Kirtland, Ohio)
- Printing office (Nauvoo, Ill.): id., 2:423; appraisal and planned sale of, 3:168, 3:346, 3:348; William and Wilson Law planning to burn, 3:290; leased by John Taylor and W. Woodruff, 2:171, 2:318n670; location of, 2:436–437 (map); JS at, 3:184, 3:274, 3:278, 3:346; JS visits, 2:43, 2:64; transfer of printing establishment, 2:33, 2:38n129, 2:39n136, 2:318n670, 2:368n943; mentioned, 2:32, 2:36, 2:39, 2:43
- Prison reform, views of JS on, 3:173n776, 3:231n1034
- Proclamation of the Twelve Apostles of the Church of Jesus Christ, of Latter-day Saints* (to kings of the world), 2:17, 3:130, 3:132, 3:133 (illus.)
- Profanity, city ordinance against, 3:90
- Property: agricultural companies, 1:305n240; J. B. Backenstos, land sold to, 3:28; E. Bosley sells to JS, 1:27n79, 1:45; church leaders pray for ability to purchase in Zion, 1:111–112; J. Coe occupy-farm held in JS’s name in Kirtland,

- 3:165n734; committee survey of, in Missouri, 1:270–274; controversy over sale of, in Far West, 1:228, 1:245n74, 1:246n75, 1:278n169, 1:288n189; of dissenters seized by church leaders, 1:274–275; dissenters sell Jackson Co. land against counsel, 1:253, 1:255n100, 1:288n189; R. Foster prosecuted by D. Wells for unpaid lots, 3:246; gathering facilitated by purchase of, 1:31n100; L. D. Granger lot as widow of O. Granger, 3:84; C. Hamilton deed for Nauvoo lot, 3:94; holdings in Kirtland, 1:386–391 (maps); O. Hyde complains of committee store inequities, 1:123, 1:124–128; Illinois law concerning attachment of in cases of debt, 2:301n588; Indian lands sold to Mormons, 3:258; for Kirtland immigrants to Missouri, 1:291n203; Land Ordinance of 1785, 2:15n39; land speculation, 2:xi–xxii, 2:264n405, 2:353, 2:355–356; Missouri church leaders appointed to purchase, 1:197n407; L. Moffet, deed obtained from, 3:96n432; Mormon intention to acquire in Jackson Co., 1:44; Nauvoo city council discussion on recording of deeds, 3:162n722; *Nauvoo Expositor* publishers selling land, 3:279; Nauvoo registry of deeds, 2:34, 2:40; New York Saints send donations to purchase in Missouri, 1:46, 1:62n32; ownership and consecration of, 1:79; S. W. Phelps, lot deeded to, 3:131; preemption rights in Missouri, 1:230, 1:271n147, 1:273n149; printing office, appraisal and planned sale of, 3:168, 3:346, 3:348; Quorum of Twelve chastised for unequal distribution of money, 1:83; of Ramus church, 2:10, 2:14, 2:294; G. Robinson deed to C. Granger, 3:9; sale of, in Kirtland, 1:289–290, 2:24–25; sale of, in Nauvoo area, 1:351, 2:30, 2:39, 2:49n178, 2:53, 2:64, 2:153, 2:159n531, 2:163, 2:263, 2:299, 2:309, 2:310, 2:313, 2:358, 2:363, 2:370, 2:371, 3:346; E. Sanders, land sold to, 3:249; ES and children, land in Nauvoo deeded by JS to, 3:59, 3:343; JS advises Saints arriving in Nauvoo regarding purchase of, 2:164, 2:355–357; JS and S. Rigdon receive from church, 1:269; JS holdings in Nauvoo, 2:51n188, 2:435–437 (maps); JS inspects land, 2:51, 2:73, 2:74, 2:78, 2:362; JS meets with land agent, 2:250; Texas, efforts of Mormons to acquire land in Republic of, 3:242, 3:244n1106; title to islands in Mississippi River disputed, 2:267n420, 2:337; viewing of lots in city for Bro. Lewis, 3:31; mentioned, 2:42, 2:110, 2:245, 2:248, 2:341, 2:374–375. *See also* Agriculture and farming; Hotchkiss Purchase; Presidency, general church; *and specific persons*
- Acquisition of:* in Illinois and Iowa, 1:336, 1:345n44, 1:351, 1:394–395 (maps); in Iowa, 1:344, 2:327, 2:336, 2:431 (map); in Nauvoo area, 2:48, 2:57–58, 2:65, 2:66, 2:67, 2:70, 2:168, 2:318, 2:373n972, 2:432 (map); in northwestern Missouri, 1:230, 1:248–249; in Shokokon, Ill., 2:259n380, 2:266, 2:280; in Warren, Ill., 2:15
- Prophecy. *See* Gifts of the Spirit—Prophecy
- Prophets: William Law on, 3:239n1076; Hyrum Smith proposed by JS as, 3:61, 3:65–67; JS denounced as fallen prophet, 3:239; JS on advancement from prophet to priest to king, 3:66; from Vermont, 3:233; L. Wight discourse on, 3:255n1158
- Proselytizing. *See* Missions
- Prostitution, 2:56
- Protestantism, 1:xxv, 1:196n404, 1:203n427, 2:208
- Publicans, 2:252
- Public square (Far West, Mo.), 1:276, 1:329n12, 1:377 (id.)
- Publishing. *See* Printing and publishing
- Puke (term for Missourians), 3:46
- Pulsipher, Zera, 1:458, 1:460, 2:508, 3:468 (chart)
- Purchases and transactions. *See* Finances and money—Purchases and transactions; Property
- Purgatory, 3:62
- Purtelow, Luther, 3:93
- Putnam, N.Y., 1:177, 1:377 (id.)
- Q
- Quakers, 2:334
- Quincy, Josiah, 1:xxii, 1:xxviii, 3:251, 3:252, 3:437 (id.)
- Quincy, Ill.: id., 3:370; arms from, 3:284, 3:290, 3:293, 3:336; change of venue for treason charge against JS and Hyrum Smith to, 3:314n49; conference at, 3:244, 3:248; creation of Marquette Co. and, 2:318n667; general conference of church held at, 1:338; mission of O. Hyde to, 2:308, 2:321; municipal charter, 2:129, 2:174; plates dug out of mound near, 3:13, 3:14 (illus.); pleasure excursion to, 3:29; Saints migrate to, 1:lvii, 1:333; ES travels to, in new carriage, 3:15, 3:17; JS moves family from, 1:338; JS reunited with Saints in, 1:336, 2:354n860; JS visits, 1:340, 1:353; steamer bringing visitors to Nauvoo for Fourth of July celebrations, 3:50; B. Young holds church conference at, 1:334; mentioned, 1:339, 2:199, 2:307–308
- Quincy Greys, 3:290n1329, 3:336
- Quincy Herald*, 2:265n412
- Quincy Whig*, 1:339n25, 2:62, 2:101n373, 2:160, 2:527, 3:50n217, 3:248n1123, 3:491
- Quorum: def., 2:525; organization of quorums completed, 1:215; overview of priesthood quorums, 1:452–460, 2:505–509; JS establishes quorums, 1:liii, 1:58–59, 1:452; JS organizes quorums, 1:59, 1:97, 1:148n257, 1:153, 1:160, 1:171, 1:172, 1:174, 1:178, 1:179, 1:181, 1:184, 1:193, 1:205–206. *See also* Priesthood; *and specific priesthood quorums*

- Quorum, the (council of the quorum; council; prayer meeting): def., 3:482; adjourned for one week, 3:205; anointings at, 3:104, 3:105, 3:118, 3:123, 3:128, 3:130, 3:138, 3:143n633, 3:150n678, 3:162n723, 3:184nn819–820; overview, 3:xx–xxi; prayer meetings of, 3:93, 3:104–105, 3:106, 3:108–109, 3:112n118, 3:122, 3:123, 3:126, 3:127, 3:128, 3:130, 3:131, 3:132, 3:138, 3:142–143, 3:146, 3:150, 3:154, 3:158, 3:162, 3:167, 3:168, 3:172, 3:173, 3:176–177, 3:179, 3:183, 3:184, 3:189, 3:248, 3:249, 3:251, 3:254
- Quorum of Seventy: def., 3:468; anointings received by, 1:174–175, 1:178; appointment of new presidents over, 1:243; dissent among, 1:227; duties of, 1:204, 1:215; gathering in Kirtland to prepare for solemn assembly, 1:55; instructions prior to mission to Europe, 1:344; mission, report of, 1:139; mission to Europe, meeting with Quorum of Twelve to prepare for, 1:344–345; ordinations to, 1:338n18; position of in 1835–1839 church structure, 1:455; report on travels, 1:139; sealing of blessings received by, 1:180–182; Second Quorum of Seventy, 1:178n348, 1:180, 1:182; JS establishes, 1:liii, 1:48, 1:58; JS gives short-term assignments to, after initial appointment, 1:58; JS instructs, 1:340n27; JS “organizes,” 1:160, 1:179; solemn assembly attended by, 1:213–216; temple regulations approved by, 1:154; mentioned, 1:141, 1:165
- Presidency (presidents) of Seventy*: at anointing and sealing meetings, 1:174–175, 1:178; anointings received by, 1:171; appointments to Second Quorum of Seventy, 1:182; approved at temple dedication, 1:204; approve priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:194; to approve priesthood ordinations, 1:185; chart of, 3:468; composition of, 1:456–457, 1:458, 1:460, 2:508 (chart); express faith in Book of Mormon and church leaders, 1:184; involvement of in “grand council,” 1:148; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; short-term proselytizing assignments for elders, 1:189; JS reorganizes, 1:243, 1:458
- Quorum of Twelve Apostles: def., 3:489; anointings received by, 1:171–172; approved by church, 1:204, 1:242; authority of, 1:158; baptizing church members for deceased relatives, 2:46n165; J. C. Bennett and, 2:55n207; in church structure, 1835–1839, 1:455; compensation for members of, 2:331; composition of, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459–460, 2:505–507 (chart), 3:468 (chart); composition of high council and, 1:453; conference of, 1:343; conferences scheduled by, 3:227; O. Cowdery, writing to, 2:370; death of JS, ordering return of all High Priests to Nauvoo following, 3:253n1149; disciplinary proceedings conducted by, 1:157; Doctrine and Covenants, advice on printing of, 3:139; donations for Nauvoo temple, 2:15n38, 2:17n43; duties of, 1:158, 1:204, 1:215, 1:307–308; Elders School (Kirtland, Ohio), JS invites Quorum of Twelve to attend, 1:68; equal credit at committee store for, 1:128n216; establishment following biblical pattern, 1:xxiv–xxv; eternal marriages attended by, 3:25; expanded role of, 2:ix, 2:11n28, 2:505, 3:467; exploring party for location of theocracy, 3:xv, 3:180, 3:181; fast day proclaimed by, 2:245n280; A. Fielding summoned to Nauvoo by, 3:159n709; at general conference, spring 1839, 1:338; “grand council,” involvement in, 1:148; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:201; T. Marsh as president of, 1:156, 1:171, 1:194, 1:240n59, 1:285n188, 1:306–308; meetings of, 2:27, 2:247, 2:256, 2:259, 2:373, 3:23–26, 3:131, 3:132, 3:134, 3:169–171, 3:175, 3:179–180, 3:181, 3:199, 3:200, 3:227; move to Missouri, at meeting concerning, 1:197; Nauvoo House construction and fund raising, 3:8n12, 3:16, 3:28n95; ordinance received by members and their wives, 3:xxi; at prayer meetings, 3:169; prayers of, 3:24–25; preaching in Sunday meeting, 1:66, 1:340; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:169–171, 3:175, 3:207n905; presiding over church upon death of JS, 2:505; priesthood keys held by, 1:168, 1:204, 1:215, 1:307–308; priesthood licensing resolution amendments proposed by, 1:185n378, 1:193, 1:194; priesthood licensing resolutions approved by, 1:194; priesthood ordinations approved by, 1:185; printing office and, 1:38, 1:368n943; sacrament of Lord’s Supper administered by, 1:66, 1:219; sealing of blessings received by, 1:180–182; sealing prayers offered by, 1:174; seating for high councils, 1:156; select hymns, 1:348; seniority in, 1:66n40, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459; JS advises to anticipate move to Missouri, 1:57; JS counsels regarding council meeting, 1:140; JS establishes, 1:liii, 1:48, 1:58; JS instructs, 1:68, 1:96–99, 1:352n72, 2:39, 2:49, 2:120, 2:167; JS vision of, 1:168; J. Snider and, 2:18n48, 2:31n99, 2:38, 2:47n169; solemn assembly, preparation for, 1:55, 1:60; solemn assembly attended by, 1:213–216; supper party of, 3:175; temple regulations approved by, 1:154; theft condemned by, 2:334–335; at wedding, 1:165; on B. Winchester, 3:24; wood cut for JS by order of, 3:162, 3:163, 3:164; mentioned, 1:27, 2:15n40, 2:43, 2:166, 2:258, 2:341, 2:363, 2:369n946, 2:371, 2:375n982. *See also* Apostle; Presidency, general church; *and individual members of quorum*
- Appointments to quorum*: O. Hyde, 1:127, 1:149; Luke Johnson, 1:149; A. Lyman, 2:79n311, 2:255n354; J. Page, 1:285, 1:458, 1:459; O. Pratt, 2:255; Willard Richards, 1:285, 1:458, 1:459–460;

G. Smith, 1:338n15, 1:344, 1:459; J. Taylor, 1:285, 1:458, 1:459; L. Wight, 1:460; W. Woodruff, 1:285, 1:338n15, 1:344, 1:458, 1:459

Conflict: among members of, 1:141; with church presidency, 1:59, 1:156–160; with Warren Cowdery, 1:59–60, 1:66n39, 1:157–158, 1:159; dissent among, in Kirtland, 1:227–228, 1:306n247; with S. Rigdon, 1:66, 1:158

Letters: requesting aid for JS written by Quorum, 2:263n401, 2:266, 2:293n540, 2:299n577, 2:316n664; written by Hyrum Smith to Quorum, with note from JS, 3:287, 3:294

Missions and proselytizing: assignment of missions by Quorum, 2:20–21, 3:15, 3:18, 3:26, 3:69, 3:238n1071, 3:253; in British Isles, 2:11n26, 2:256n362; in East, 1:58, 1:64, 1:66n39, 1:126–127, 1:156–158; in eastern states and Canada, 1:64, 1:156–157; elders sent on missions by Quorum, 2:120–124, 2:350n842; elders' short-term proselytizing assignments overseen by Quorum, 1:189; Europe, mission of Quorum to, 1:lvii, 1:334–335, 1:338n18, 1:344–347, 1:349, 1:350, 1:354, 1:476, 2:256n362; Europe, revelation on mission to, 1:231–232, 1:257n111, 1:258n112, 1:284–285, 1:334; farewell addresses given by, 1:345–347; fund raising for Nauvoo House, 2:365, 2:372; fund-raising mission of Quorum, 2:248n300, 2:329, 2:331–334, 2:365–370, 2:372; ordination of missionaries to Sandwich Islands, 3:22; revelation appointing mission of Quorum, 1:257, 1:257n111, 1:285, 1:285n188, 1:286–287 (illus.), 1:306–309; JS plans mission to various countries with, 2:248; symbolically departing on mission, 1:334–335, 1:338n15, 1:344n41

Revelation: to appoint A. Fuller to mission, 2:16; appointing mission of Quorum, 1:257, 1:257n111, 1:285, 1:285n188, 1:286–287 (illus.), 1:306–309; to assume editorial control of *Times and Seasons*, 2:38, 2:39n136; chastised for pride and covetousness by, 1:83, 1:84, 1:123, 1:127; on reorganization and mission to Europe, 1:226, 1:231–232, 1:257n111, 1:258n112, 1:284–285, 1:284–285 (text in journal), 1:334, 1:344n41

R

Raglin (Raglan), John Thomas: id., 1:432; location of residence of, 1:316n277, 1:392 (map); JS trial at residence of, 1:316

Rainbow, 3:200

Ralston, James Harvey: id., 2:484; attends Nauvoo Legion parade, 2:55n204; helps JS prepare for return of arresting officers, 2:83; returns to Quincy, 2:85; mentioned, 2:108, 2:114, 2:152, 2:210, 2:389, 2:390

Ralston, Warren & Wheat (law firm), 2:50n187

Ramus (Macedonia), Ill.: id., 3:370; A. Babbitt appointed presiding elder at, 2:307, 2:351n847;

conferences in, 2:10, 2:334, 3:17, 3:232; donations from, 2:266n419, 2:293; petition from Macedonia branch that John Smith be made patriarch, 3:143, 3:159n708; property transactions in, 2:xi, 2:14, 2:39, 2:294; JS and others visiting, 2:306–308, 2:321–327, 2:403–406, 3:17–18, 3:116–117, 3:209; unrest of June 1844 and Mormons of, 3:288n1313, 3:334; mentioned, 2:39, 2:316n664, 2:347

Rand, Ebenezer, 3:97n440

Randolph Co., Mo., 1:377, 1:264n130

Raphael (archangel), 2:149

Rappleye, Louisa Elizabeth Cutler, 1:161, 1:432 (id.)

Rappleye, Tunis, 1:161, 1:432 (id.)

Raspberry tea, medicinal, 3:269

Rathbun, Robert, Jr., 1:111, 1:433 (id.)

Ray Co., Mo.: id., 1:377; committee sent from, to investigate claims against Mormons, 1:302–303; Daviess Co. residents solicit for aid against Mormons, 1:232, 1:302, 1:310; Mormons defeat militia from, at Crooked River, 1:1vi, 1:333; Mormons dissenters excite citizens against church, 1:284; Mormons intercept arms shipment from, 1:318, 1:319n290, 1:325n11; prisoners and arms returned to, 1:320

Raymond, Martha H. *See* Parrish, Martha H. Raymond

Reals, George, 2:374

Rebaptism. *See* Baptism

Recorder: for baptisms for the dead, 2:132, 3:69; compensation of, 2:160n535; for Council of Fifty, 3:202n885, 3:204n893; general church recorder, 1:236, 1:250, 2:145–146, 3:69; Nauvoo city recorder, 3:69n316, 3:471 (chart); office relocated to “committee house,” 2:160n538, 2:166; ward recorders, 2:145, 2:150n507. *See also* Temple recorder

Record keeping: baptisms for the dead, 2:132, 2:145–147, 3:69; book of records of dead, 2:150; W. Clayton replaces Willard Richards as temple recorder, 2:340n774; compensation for scribal work, 1:76; extent of JS's documentary record, 1:xv, 1:xxxviii, 1:xlili; O. Hyde appointed clerk to church presidency, 1:25n66; importance of, 2:146; intention of JS to keep “minute account” of experiences, 1:9; lapses during Missouri conflicts, 1:334; marriages, 1:164, 1:188; Nauvoo city recorders, 3:471 (chart); Nauvoo Marriage Record, 3:119n541; overview, 1:xxxv–xxxviii; Patriarchal Blessings Book, 3:80, 3:102n468; priesthood licenses, 1:189, 1:189n388, 1:193n397, 1:194; Registry of deeds (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:34, 2:40; Willard Richards to procure record book for Quorum of Twelve, 2:371; G. Robinson appointed as

Record keeping (*continued*)

general church recorder and clerk and scribe for church presidency, 1:236n41, 1:250; seating for scribes at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; JS appoints Willard Richards as private secretary and historian, 2:9; JS appoints Willard Richards as temple recorder and personal scribe, 2:5, 2:11; JS appoints Sylvester Smith as temporary scribe, 1:173; JS examines church record, 1:312, 1:345; JS hires J. Mulholland as scribe, 1:323; JS hires W. Parrish as scribe, 1:55–56, 1:76; JS keeps letterbooks, 1:xxxvi, 1:11n21; testimony at JS habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment, 3:49; L. Wight to gather affidavits regarding Missouri losses, 1:338n16; F. Williams assigned to keep record of Zion's Camp expedition, 1:44. *See also* History; Journals; Minutes; and *specific persons*

Revelations: journals as source for, 1:475; recording of revelation to T. Marsh, 1:309n249; JS writing and correcting, 1:10, 1:10n17. *See also* Journals—Revelations recorded in journals

Red brick store (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Store

Redding, Hiram, 2:279, 2:484 (id.)

Redemption of Zion. *See* Zion, redemption of

Redfield, David Harvey: id., 3:437; arrival from Missouri, 1:110; destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* and, 3:279, 3:280, 3:312; in Nauvoo Legion, 3:476 (chart)

Redfield, Harlow, 1:243, 1:270, 1:433 (id.)

Redress (for church losses in Missouri): church conference focuses on plans for obtaining, 1:338n16; D. Dunklin and, 1:57–58, 1:64; early Mormon efforts to seek, 1:335, 1:338n16, 1:353n79, 1:354; Mormons rehearse sufferings in hope of obtaining, 1:xxvii; scribe rehearses Mormon attempts to obtain, 1:311; JS and others travel to Washington DC to seek, 1:335, 1:338n16, 1:353n79, 1:354, 2:xv, 2:333n738; JS counsels Jackson Co. exiles to seek, 1:24n61; JS dictates list of Missouri losses, 1:340n27; JS seeking, 2:191n16; states, appeals for redress of Missouri damages to, 3:xv, 3:132, 3:136, 3:137 (illus.), 3:138, 3:139, 3:153, 3:172; mentioned, 2:196, 2:258n376. *See also* Opposition; Zion, redemption of

Reed, Calvin, 1:262n123

Reed, John Savage, 3:251, 3:254, 3:437–438 (id.)

Registry of deeds (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:34, 2:40

Reid, Hugh T.: id., 3:438; on arrest of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:307n12; as counsel for defendants in *Nauvoo Expositor* case, 3:311–312, 3:17n72; examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:320nn89–90, 3:321; mitimus committing JS and Hyrum Smith to jail and, 3:313nn39–40, 3:315, 3:319, 3:320; staying at Hamilton's Hotel, 3:323

Relief Society. *See* Female Relief Society of Nauvoo
Religion, freedom of. *See* Liberty of conscience
Remick, Jacob Gilman, 2:153, 2:157, 2:257, 2:336, 2:484 (id.)

Remittant fever, 3:17n45

Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, 1:249n82, 2:xv n51

Repentance: 1835–1836 journal used to record scriptures concerning, 1:53, 1:61; mentioned in Kirtland temple dedicatory prayer, 1:207, 1:208; mentioned in revelation, 1:81, 1:83, 1:245, 1:289, 2:24; preached by H. Kimball and O. Hyde, 1:279; as principle of gospel, 1:xxv, 1:67n48, 1:166, 2:121; JS discourse on, 2:50n185, 2:65n259, 2:209, 3:244n1103; JS teaches Quorum of Twelve concerning, 1:343n38

Repsher, Daniel, 3:250

Republicanism, 1:92n111, 1:309–310, 1:309n251

Republic of Texas. *See* Texas, Republic of

Restorationism, 1:xxiv–xxv, 1:xxx, 1:l, 1:93n115, 1:222n478, 2:26

Resurrection: baptism symbolic of, 2:147; Robert Matthews on, 1:93, 1:95; O. Pratt preaching on, 2:329, 2:341–343; JS and O. Cowdery vision of resurrected Christ, 1:61, 1:221; JS preaching on, 1:106, 1:343n38, 2:46n165, 2:358–361; JS relates vision of resurrection of family members, 2:360; vicarious ordinances for the dead and the resurrection, 3:248n1124; mentioned, 2:325n711, 2:404. *See also* Afterlife

Revelation: F. Bishop and, 2:43–44; Book of the Law of the Lord, recorded in, 2:5; J. Brewster and, 2:205–206; citation of, 3:xxxiii–xxxiv; as continuation of biblical tradition, 1:xxxiii–xxxiv; of covenant, 3:86; enemies unable to deceive Mormons because of, 1:297; *The Evening and the Morning Star* publishing, 3:494; incredulity that “man should have any intercourse with his Maker,” 1:85; A. Lyman discourse on need for, 2:350n841; A. Lyon claims to receive, 1:262; missions, regarding, 1:257, 1:257n111, 1:285–288, 1:285n188, 1:286–287 (illus.), 1:287 (illus.); on name of Council of Fifty as “Kingdom of God,” 3:204n894; O. Olney and, 2:260n385; on phrenology, 3:12n24; publication of, 1:xxxvi, 1:26, 1:26n72, 1:41n136, 2:549–555; of Hyrum Smith, 3:xvii–xviii, 3:73, 3:84; JS recounts first receipt of, 3:153; as JS's source of influence among followers, 1:xv–xvi; JS writes and corrects revelations, 1:10, 1:10n17; on tribes of Israel, 3:173n774. *See also* Doctrine and Covenants; Presidency, general church; Zion

Specific JS revelations: 6 Apr. 1830, on keeping church record and JS [D&C 21], 1:xxxv; July 1830–C, for ES [D&C 25], 2:45; Sept. 1830–B, on role of prophet, mission to Lamanites, and location of Zion [D&C 28],

- 1:xlix; 2 Jan. 1831, on gathering to Ohio and providing for needy [D&C 38], 1:83; 9 Feb. 1831, on “law” of church [D&C 42], 1:69, 1:79n72; 1 Aug. 1831, on establishing Zion in Missouri [D&C 58], 1:31n100; 6 Dec. 1832, explaining parable of wheat and tares [D&C 86], 1:11; 25 Dec. 1832, predicting rebellion in South Carolina [D&C 87], 2:306n609, 2:325n706; 27 and 28 Dec. 1832 and 3 Jan. 1833, on doctrine, Second Coming, and preparing for solemn assembly [D&C 88], 1:6, 1:205; 12 Oct. 1833, on proselytizing of JS and S. Rigdon and redemption of Zion [D&C 100], 1:14n32, 1:14n33; 16 and 17 Dec. 1833, on Saints expelled from Jackson Co. [D&C 101], 1:24n61, 1:26n74; 23 Apr. 1834, on United Firm [D&C 104], 1:38n130, 1:42n139; 22 June 1834, deferring redemption of Zion [D&C 105], 1:44; 27 Oct. 1835, on birth of Susanna Smith, 1:75–76 (text in journal); 1 Nov. 1835, for R. Cahoon, 1:81 (text in journal); 2 Nov. 1835, directing F. Williams to go to New York, 1:82 (text in journal); 3 Nov. 1835, chastising Quorum of Twelve, 1:83 (text in journal), 1:84; 7 Nov. 1835, for I. Morley and E. Partridge, 1:85 (text in journal); 8 Nov. 1835, chastising W. Phelps and J. Whitmer, 1:86; 14 Nov. 1835, for W. Parrish, 1:99–100 (text in journal); ca. 16 Nov. 1835, for H. Whitlock, 1:104 (text in journal); 16 Nov. 1835, for E. Holmes, 1:105; 26 Dec. 1835, for L. Sherman [D&C 108], 1:137–138 (text in journal); 23 July 1837, on Quorum of Twelve [D&C 112], 1:306–308 (text in journal), 1:309n249; 4 Sept. 1837, for J. Whitmer and W. Phelps, 1:245 (text in journal); 12 Jan. 1838–A, on trying president of high priesthood, 1:282–283 (text in journal); 12 Jan. 1838–B, on appointing stakes, 1:283 (text in journal); 12 Jan. 1838–C, directing church presidency to relocate to Missouri, 1:283–284 (text in journal); 11 Apr. 1838, for D. Patten, 1:257 (text in journal), 1:259 (illus.); 17 Apr. 1838, for B. Young, 1:257–258 (text in journal), 1:259 (illus.); 26 Apr. 1838, on name of church and building up Far West [D&C 115], 1:258–260 (text in journal), 1:259 (illus.); 8 July 1838–A, on Quorum of Twelve [D&C 118], 1:285 (text in journal), 1:286–287 (illus.); 8 July 1838–B, for F. Williams and W. Phelps, 1:285–288 (text in journal), 1:287 (illus.); 8 July 1838–C, on tithing [D&C 119], 1:47n156, 1:288 (text in journal), 1:291; 8 July 1838–D, on disposition of properties tithed [D&C 120], 1:289 (text in journal); 8 July 1838–E, for W. Marks, N. Whitney, and O. Granger [D&C 117], 1:289–290 (text in journal), 1:297n214, 2:24–25 (text in journal); 19 Jan. 1841, on Nauvoo temple and Nauvoo House and on office of patriarch [D&C 124], 2:vi–xviii, 2:5, 2:17, 2:19, 2:97, 2:331n728; 19 Jan. 1841, on building Nauvoo House and temple, 3:xxii n41, 3:23n78; 19 Jan. 1841, on proclamation to kings of the world, 3:130n579; 19 Jan. 1841, on Hyrum Smith as prophet, 3:61n270; 9 July 1841, for B. Young [D&C 126], 2:11 (text in journal); 2 Dec. 1841, for M. Hyde, 2:37 (text in journal); 22 Dec. 1841, for A. Fuller, 2:16 (text in journal), 2:20–21; 22 Dec. 1841, for J. Snider, 2:16–17 (text in journal); 28 Jan. 1842, concerning *Times and Seasons*, 2:38 (text in journal), 2:39n136; 21 Mar. 1842, on J. Page case, 3:345; 19 May 1842, for Hiram Kimball, 2:58; Aug. 1842, that enemies pursue unjustly, 2:131; 12 July 1843, on plural wives and eternal marriage [D&C 132], 1:xxx, 2:xiv, 3:xx, 3:7, 3:25n89, 3:57, 3:58 (illus.), 3:62n273, 3:107n494, 3:273n1250; July 1843, on covenant, 3:23n80; 8 Apr. 1844, on location of Zion, 3:223, 3:225; 25 Apr. 1844, on theocracy constitution, 3:235n1051
- Revivalism, 1:xix, 1:86
- Reynolds, Joseph H.: id., 3:438; apology reported by JS, 3:73; arrest of JS by, 3:36, 3:39, 3:41n167, 3:42–43, 3:267n1218; death of, 3:183n817; S. Markham threatened with gun by, 3:47n195, 3:73n336; reports of arrest of JS circulated by, 3:50; request to Illinois governor for militia detachment to retake JS, 3:49n207; suit of JS against H. Wilson and, 3:xiv–xv, 3:xvii, 3:xxii, 3:7, 3:36–49, 3:67, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:72–73, 3:79, 3:81, 3:84n386, 3:90n418, 3:96n433, 3:103, 3:123n557, 3:171n760, 3:240n1083, 3:241, 3:250n1133; writ against JS returned by, 3:71n328
- Reynolds, Thomas (governor of Missouri): id., 3:438; efforts to extradite JS after indictment for treason, 3:xiv, 3:36, 3:37n146, 3:49n207, 3:79n362; E. Ford’s report to, 2:126n437; image of, 2:82 (illus.); mentioned in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:237; requisition to extradite JS, 2:79n313, 2:84, 2:85, 2:179 (text copied into journal), 2:203, 2:219–220, 2:222, 2:231, 2:235, 2:376 (illus.), 2:380–381 (full text); reward for capture of JS and O. Rockwell offered by, 2:160; rumors of new intent to extradite JS, 3:140n621, 3:141n622; B. Young on deliverance from, 3:227; mentioned, 2:75n303, 2:77n307, 2:140, 2:153, 2:210, 2:383, 2:385, 2:391. *See also* Extradition
- Reynolds, William, 3:209
- Rhett, Robert Barnwell, 3:124n558
- Rhodes, Erie, 2:48n175, 2:168, 3:29, 3:106, 3:243n1098
- Rhodes, Eunice Wright, 3:106n489
- Rhodes, Hugh, 2:48
- Rich, Charles Coulson: id., 3:438–439; as counselor in Nauvoo stake presidency, 2:508; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; as

- Rich, Charles Coulson (*continued*)
 member of Commerce/Nauvoo high council, 1:459; as Nauvoo city councilor, 2:511; as Nauvoo fire warden, 2:296, 3:472 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520, 3:476 (chart), 247n1117; as Nauvoo stake presidency counselor, 3:468 (chart); in prayer meetings, 3:105; as president of high priests quorum, 1:458; in rescue party for JS, 3:40n159; on S. Rigdon as vice-presidential candidate, 3:244n1107
- Rich, Leonard: *id.*, 1:433; accompanies JS to visit O. Cowdery's relatives, 1:135–137, 1:137n221; Kirtland property holdings, 1:386–391 (maps); as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:456; JS letter mentions transgression of, 1:244; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:119
- Rich, Sarah Pea, 3:251n1138, 3:254n1153, 3:255n1158
- Richards, Franklin Dewey: *id.*, 3:439; on discourses of JS, 3:77n352, 3:86n392, 3:200n878; ordained high priest and sent on mission to England, 3:253; JS visiting with, 2:191
- Richards, Heber, 2:71n285
- Richards, Jane Snyder, 2:191
- Richards, Jennetta Richards: *id.*, 3:439; birth of daughter Rhoda Ann, 3:100, 3:102; deeds involving JS as trustee, 2:313n653; drinks wine made by mother in England, with JS, 3:8; illness of, 3:176n785, 3:269; letters of W. Richards to, 3:310, 3:319; in Massachusetts while husband on mission to England, 2:71n285; at prayer meetings, 3:123; prayers for health requested by, 2:339; sealed to husband, 3:xxi n35, 3:25n89; visiting with JS, 2:243
- Richards, Levi: *id.*, 3:439–440; arrival in Far West, 1:246; at Council of Fifty, 3:199; on Fourth of July celebration, 1843, 3:50n216; on gathering of Saints from Kirtland, 3:37n147; immigrants brought into Nauvoo by, 2:352; marriage to S. Griffith, 3:151; as physician to JS, 3:145; praised as physician by JS, 2:365; at prayer meetings, 3:143; records testimony on JS habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment, 3:52; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288; on sermons, 3:50n216, 3:69n315, 3:72n332, 3:100n457, 3:101n458, 3:116n528; JS visits, 3:154
- Richards, Phineas, 1:243, 1:433 (*id.*), 3:136n599, 3:172
- Richards, Rhoda (older sister of Willard Richards), 3:xix, 3:7, 3:35, 3:440 (*id.*)
- Richards, Rhoda Ann (daughter of Willard Richards), 3:100, 3:102
- Richards, Samuel, 3:183n813
- Richards, Sarah Griffith, 3:150, 3:440 (*id.*)
- RICHARDS, WILLARD: *id.*, 3:440–441; image of, 2:x (illus.)
- CHURCH ACTIVITIES
 appeal to citizens of Massachusetts, 3:136n599, 3:172; cattle appraised by, 3:96; conference at

Ramus attended by, 2:10; in Council of Fifty meetings, 3:206n901; in council with JS, 3:205; drafting of proposal to protect Texas and Oregon from foreign invasion, 3:206n905, 3:208; endowment ceremony, 2:53, 2:54; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; fund raising for building of temple, 2:71n285; instruction on priesthood and new and everlasting covenant received, 3:23; interprets dreams with JS and John Taylor, 2:29; kings of the world, solemn proclamation to, 3:132; meets with JS and others, 2:30, 2:33, 2:46, 2:57, 2:68; mission to England, 1:285n188, 2:71n285; ordinations by, 3:122; participates in pre-mission blessing for J. Snider, 2:47; prayer meetings, 3:87, 3:93, 3:97, 3:132, 3:169; praying and laying on hands for ill JS, 3:69; printing office, appraisal of, 3:168, 3:346; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:285, 1:458, 1:459–460, 2:18, 2:20, 2:27, 2:38, 2:49, 2:248, 2:259, 2:329, 2:365, 2:372, 2:373n972, 2:507 (chart), 3:25, 3:169, 3:181n803, 3:253, 3:468 (chart); reinstatement of S. Brown, 3:273; Relief Society organizational meeting attended by, 2:45n160; relocation of Cole's Nauvoo Seminary and, 3:126, 3:127; scribe's office in store, 3:131; JS habeas corpus hearing attended by, 2:216; theocracy constitution drafted and, 3:202n885, 3:213n932, 3:230n1029, 3:231n1035, 3:235n1051; wood for JS, obtaining, 2:266, 3:162n721

CIVIC, POLITICAL, AND MILITARY AFFAIRS

on J. A. Bennet's eligibility as vice president, 3:198; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:278, 2:512 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521 (chart), 3:477 (chart); public reading of congressional memorial, 3:139; public reading of Nauvoo city council minutes on destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:286

CORRESPONDENCE

carrying letter from JS to S. Rigdon, 2:319; reading to JS, 3:179

Letters from: L. Wight, 3:200; P. Young, 2:370n954

Letters to: G. Adams, 2:262; J. A. Bennet, 3:127n568, 3:190, 3:191, 3:294; T. Ford, 3:282n1287, 3:333–334; L. Hickok, 3:278; O. Hyde, 3:262; I. Morley, 3:287n1311; J. R. Richards, 3:310

Letters mentioned: B. Young, 3:54n240, 3:55n246, 3:62n274, 3:66n284

FAMILY AND PERSONAL

accompanying JS on flight to Iowa, 3:xxiv, 3:302, 3:303, 3:305n2; accompanying JS to Carthage, 3:305n5, 3:308; account of conflict with William and Wilson Law given to, 3:234; administers to B. Young, 2:169n558; arrives in Nauvoo, 2:iii; assisting JS in illness, 3:145; birth of daughter Rhoda Ann, 3:100, 3:102; bonds

with JS and W. Phelps at dinner, 2:299; in carriage accident, 2:242; cod fish given by JS to, 3:101; construction of house of, 3:77, 3:80; in conversation with JS, 3:131, 3:272; cow bought from JS, 2:264; dines at Agnes Smith's, 2:27; falls from horse, 2:66; T. Ford requesting he not come to Carthage, 3:297; R. Foster conflict with JS and, 3:237; gardening pleasantries exchanged with JS, 3:30; illness of, 2:67, 2:165, 2:244; impugned in letter from R. Foster to H. Norton, 3:290; marries Rhoda Richards to JS, 3:35–36; moves family to Nauvoo, 2:8, 2:9, 2:71, 2:165n545; moves into JS's home, 2:7, 2:26; new house, 3:269; offers to be hung in place of JS, 3:327; patriarchal blessing of, 3:80; payment made on E. Rhodes farm for JS, 3:243; plural marriage of, 3:xix, 3:35–36, 3:107n494; riding out with JS, 2:64, 3:269; sealed to wife, 3:xxi n35, 3:25; JS and ES visit, 2:249; with JS and Hyrum Smith in jail, 3:313, 3:314, 3:323, 3:325, 3:326, 3:327; JS consults concerning ES illness, 2:194; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS mentions with warmth in letter to J. A. Bennett, 2:138; JS questioned concerning prayers of wicked, 2:193n25; stick, attacking mob in jail with, 3:329; "stream of light" seen in sky by, 2:305; as Thomsonian physician, 2:280; visiting others with JS, 2:42, 2:55, 2:293; visiting with JS, 3:154, 3:172, 3:234; visits J. A. Bennet in New York, 2:133, 2:135, 2:191n15; visits JS, 2:167; visits the sick with JS, 2:171; visits with F. Richards and wife, 2:191; walking through troops and crowd with JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:307; walking to post office with JS and waiting on S. Rigdon to his gate, 2:56; W. Woodruff birthday celebration attended by, 2:39n135

FINANCES AND PROPERTY

bankruptcy, in council with JS about, 3:346; consulting with JS on coal bed, 3:269–270; purchasing land in Nauvoo, 2:313n633

LEGAL INVOLVEMENT

affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; attachment in case of *Amos Davis v. Joseph Smith et al.*, 3:259, 3:260n1183; Avery kidnapping affidavits, 3:140, 3:141, 3:147, 3:149n663; W. Bagby, affidavit against, 3:102; bankruptcy hearing of JS, 2:170, 2:173; complaint against R. Foster, 3:237; consulting with JS about prosecution of Laws and R. Foster, 3:271; in council with JS about *Nauvoo Expositor* destruction, 3:277–278; evening spent with JS and W. Phelps looking up legal cases, 2:289; examination of JS and others in *Nauvoo Expositor* case, 3:311; habeas corpus writ for Jeremiah Smith drawn up by, 3:235; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:261

RECORD KEEPING AND PUBLISHING

account of last minutes of JS and Hyrum Smith published in *Nauvoo Neighbor*, 3:329–330; affidavits taken by, 3:291, 3:293, 3:295–296; church printing establishment, 2:32, 2:33n106, 2:171; as church recorder, 3:69, 3:90n416; court ruling for N. Pope drafted by, 2:234; draft notes of JS activities, 3:xxvii, 3:5–7, 3:341–351, 3:344 (illus.), 3:347 (illus.), 3:349 (illus.), 3:350 (illus.); estimate of attendance numbers at King Follett discourse, 3:216n946; handwriting of, 2:10–73, 2:12 (illus.), 2:22 (illus.), 2:28 (illus.), 2:61 (illus.), 2:72 (illus.), 2:93, 2:182 (illus.), 2:183, 2:189–375, 2:190 (illus.), 2:192 (illus.), 2:201 (illus.), 2:229 (illus.), 2:238 (illus.), 2:269 (illus.), 2:270 (illus.), 2:298 (illus.), 2:311 (illus.), 2:315 (illus.), 2:317 (illus.), 2:322 (illus.), 2:388–389, 3:7–302, 3:11 (illus.), 3:51 (illus.), 3:64 (illus.), 3:89 (illus.), 3:129 (illus.), 3:188 (illus.), 3:219 (illus.), 3:298–299 (illus.), 3:305–330, 3:343–345, 3:344 (illus.), 3:345–346, 3:346–348, 3:347 (illus.), 3:348–351, 3:349 (illus.); history, composition of, 1:260n117, 1:352n72, 2:171n566, 2:188, 2:193n21, 2:246–247, 2:263n400, 2:369, 3:19n53, 3:40n156, 3:122, 3:122n551, 3:127, 3:176; journal entries when apart from JS, 3:7; "Mormon Jubilee," 2:236n246; as Nauvoo city recorder and clerk of municipal court, 3:69n316, 3:471 (chart); patriarchal blessings recorded by, 3:80; plural marriages of JS not reported by, 3:xix; to procure record book for Quorum of Twelve, 2:371; as recorder for Council of Fifty, 3:202n885, 3:204n893; JS explains records of Abraham to, 2:36; JS instructs concerning order of kingdom and management of business, 2:31; JS instructs concerning "Proclamation to the Kings," 2:17; as temple recorder, 2:11, 2:188, 2:340n774, 2:509 (chart); transfers Book of the Law of the Lord to W. Clayton, 2:71–73; "Truthiana" letters to *Boston Bee* written under pseudonym "Viator," 2:297n571, 2:312n644, 2:372n965

Personal journal: activities of JS recorded in, 3:7, 3:186 (illus.), 3:187, 3:303, 3:304 (illus.), 3:305–330; compared to JS journal entries, 3:8n17; on construction of O. Hyde's house, 3:50n214; on discourses of JS, 3:154n694; exterior image, 3:304 (illus.); final days of JS recorded in, 3:7, 3:186 (illus.), 3:187, 3:303, 3:304 (illus.), 3:305–330; last entry on JS in, 3:323–330, 3:324 (illus.); overview, 3:xxvii–xxviii, 3:304, 3:491; as source, 2:527; unused pages in JS journal used for, 2:184 (illus.), 3:298–299 (illus.)

Private secretary and historian to JS: appointment as, 2:186, 2:191; significance of post as, 3:5

Scribe of JS journals: 1841–1842 journal, 2:3–8, 2:25n71, 2:26; 1842–1844 journal, 2:184–189,

RICHARDS, WILLARD (*continued*)

2:296; 1842-1844 journals, 3:xiii-xiv, 3:xvi-xx-viii, 3:3-4, 3:5-7, 3:34i; appointment as, 2:ii

TRAVEL AND RELOCATION

to Carthage with JS, 2:5i; remaining in Nauvoo while JS travels, 2:314n657, 2:321-327, 2:403-406; returning to Nauvoo by boat, 2:89-90; settlement at Warsaw, 2:15, 2:16; to Springfield with JS, 2:195; staying with JS at Mr Sollars's home in Springfield, 2:214, 2:235

Richards, William, 3:264n1205

Richardson, Ebenezer Clawson, 3:139n614, 3:140, 3:151, 3:441 (*id.*)

Richardson, William Alexander, 3:263, 3:264, 3:441 (*id.*)

Richmond, Mass., 2:8

Richmond, Mo.: *id.*, 1:377; A. King residence in, 1:304, 1:310; lawyers from, attend court in Far West, 1:294; Mormons rumored to be preparing attack on, 1:333; Mormons seizing arms shipment from, 1:318-319; preliminary hearing for JS and others at, 2:199n62; JS and others incarcerated at, 2:198n57

Rider, Br., 1:37

Rider, Ezekiel, 1:37n119

Rigby (tried for forcible entry and detainer), 2:320

Rigdon, Elizabeth, 2:97

Rigdon, Nancy (daughter of Sidney Rigdon). *See* Ellis, Nancy Rigdon

Rigdon, Nancy Gallaher (mother of Sidney Rigdon), 2:19n51

Rigdon, Phoebe Brook, 1:189-190, 1:390

RIGDON, SIDNEY: *id.*, 3:441-442; image of, 2:98 (*illus.*); mentioned, 2:198n58, 2:246, 2:257n370, 2:343

CHURCH ACTIVITIES

acting chairman of priesthood licensing, 1:194; appeal to Pennsylvania on behalf of Mormons, 3:136n599; blessed by JS, O. Cowdery, and Z. Coltrin, 1:41; blessings upon anointed invoked by, 1:171-172; Canadian emigrants settled in Adam-ondi-Ahman by, 1:294; church financial meeting attended by, 1:217; compensation from church received by, 1:269; congregation votes to retain, in church presidency, 2:330-331; in Council of Fifty, 3:xvi, 3:206n901, 3:227n1021, 3:242n1095; counseling J. Corrill, 1:310; counsels with and apologizes to Quorum of Twelve, 1:156-160; at O. Cowdery trial, 1:254nn96-97; dedicates Kirtland printing press, 1:21; drafting rules for Kirtland temple, 1:150; Far West conference attended by, 1:250; Frierson petition to Congress and affidavit of, 3:134n594; as Hebrew School committee member, 1:179n351, 1:188n384; Kirtland Camp escorted to Far West by, 1:330n13; Kirtland temple dedication, assistance in writing prayer for, 1:199n413; at Kirtland

temple dedication, 1:210-211; leadership problems in Caldwell Co. handled by, 1:228; as Literary Firm member, 1:26n73; in A. Lyon high council trial, 1:261-263; Millerite lecturer responded to by, 3:171; mission in Pittsburgh, 1:9n15; mission to recruit for Camp of Israel, 1:28, 1:34-36; mission with JS to Upper Canada, 1:12-16, 1:13 (*map*); ordinations, 1:27, 1:150, 1:155; on Oregon Country, 3:234n1051; prayer meetings, 3:248; prays concerning redemption of Zion, 1:111-112; prays with United Firm members, 1:42-43; as presidency member, 1:xliv, 1:4, 1:48n161, 1:241-242, 1:452, 1:453, 1:454, 1:456, 1:457, 1:459, 2:374, 2:506 (*chart*), 3:xxiii, 3:105n486, 3:108n498, 3:467 (*chart*); to preside over church in absence of JS, 1:41; purchase of land from H. Hotchkiss for church settlement, 2:29n86, 2:234n231, 2:277n456, 2:327n718; Quorum of Twelve, meeting with, 1:285n188; redress from federal government for Missouri losses sought by, 1:338n16, 1:353n79, 1:354; redress in Washington DC with JS, seeking, 3:110n505; refused license to perform marriages, 1:110n163; sealing prayer offered by, 1:181; seals anointings of priesthood officers, 1:174; seated in pulpits at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:201; spokesman for JS by revelation, 1:18n47; surveying Iowa lands, 1:344; surveying Northwest Missouri land, 1:270-274, 1:275, 1:283n180; as teacher in Elders School, 1:84n88; as teacher of Kirtland School, 1:59-60; threatened with disfellowship and revocation of licenses, 3:xxiii, 3:80, 3:85; as United Firm member, 1:25n66; vision of three kingdoms of glory, 1:xv-xvi, 1:167n318; washing of feet, 1:212-213

CIVIC, POLITICAL, AND MILITARY AFFAIRS

as Nauvoo city council member, 2:511 (*chart*); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:515 (*chart*); Nauvoo Masonic lodge member, 2:45n158-159; nominated for school commissioner, 2:64n252; as postmaster, 1:297, 2:142n485, 2:168n553, 2:259n382, 2:264, 2:276n449, 2:361-362, 3:262, 3:308n17; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:170, 3:238, 3:253n1146; as vice-presidential running mate for JS, 3:xvii, 3:170n754, 3:235n1052, 3:244, 3:253n1146

CORRESPONDENCE

Letters from: J. C. Bennett, 2:245-246; JS requesting, 1:280

Letters to: T. Ford, 3:283n1290, 3:284n1298, 3:316n60; A. King, 1:313n270, 1:320; J. Whitmer, 1:249

DISCOURSES

on book of Acts, 1:182; at church council meeting, 1:156; on conspiracy and power, 3:207, 3:208n907; on dispensation of fullness of times, 1:42; on elders, 1:242n64, 3:225; on "endowment with power," 1:151; on eternal

relationships, 2:50n183; Fourth of July oration, 1:231, 1:275, 1:276–277, 1:304n237, 1:312n263; on gathering of Israel and stick of Ephraim, 1:179; in Geneseo, N.Y., 1:34; on grammar, 1:264; on history and progress of church, 3:214–217; on importance of building temple, 1:40, 1:42n138; on importance of Christ, 1:109n162; at Susan Johnson funeral, 1:198; judges, requested to preach to, 1:296; at Kirtland schoolhouse, 1:179; at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:210–211; on missionary work, 1:347; at Norton, Ohio, conference, 1:51; at political meeting, 2:64; on politics, 1:266n131, 1:267–268; on poor rich folks, 3:118; on qualifications to preach gospel, 1:100; reaffirming faith in JS as prophet, 2:97; on rejection of revelation, at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:203; reputation as orator, 1:18n47; on revelation, 1:142; “Salt Sermon,” 1:231, 1:274, 1:276–278, 1:293n206; at St. John’s Day festival, 2:68; at Sunday meetings, 1:37, 1:73, 1:160, 1:341, 2:55, 2:57; at wedding, 1:165; at Joseph Williams funeral, 1:270

FAMILY AND PERSONAL

authorship of Book of Mormon, 1:xxii; communitarian community at Morley’s farm, 1:79n72, 3:98; compared to JS, 1:xxviii; conflict with JS, 2:55, 2:56n212, 2:71, 2:123, 2:260, 2:319, 3:xxiii, 3:61, 3:79–80, 3:85, 3:87–88, 3:89 (illus.), 3:105n484, 3:107, 3:108; conversion to Mormonism, 1:xlx–l; evades Missouri troops, 1:306n241; feast at N. Whitney home attended by, 1:146n250; healing blessing received by, 1:151; Hebrew studied by, 1:187, 1:196; E. Higbee and, 2:71n287, 2:162; illness, attended by R. Foster in Washington DC for, 3:228n1022; law studied by, 1:314; as leader of Reformed Baptist church, 1:113n177; lecture by D. Peixotto attended by, 1:82; J. Seixas, conversing with, 1:182–183, 1:187; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:13; with JS, attacked by mob in Ohio, 1:238n52; JS dictates blessing for, 1:61n30; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:6, 1:19; JS’s opinion of, 1:18; speaks against John Smith, 1:86; as subject of Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal, 1:230; at supper party of the Twelve, 3:175; Universalist preacher, conversing with, 1:99; wife receives healing blessing, 1:189–190; wife’s illness, 1:247

FINANCES AND PROPERTY

bankruptcy petition of, 2:51; church financial meeting attended by, 1:217; deed from G. Robinson to C. Granger, 3:9; Indian lands sold to, 3:258n1174; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388–391 (maps); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map)

LEGAL INVOLVEMENT

affidavit of testimony on JS habeas corpus hearing, 3:81; counsel for defendant in *Dana v. Brink*, 2:281–293, 2:301; J. Gould accused of

slandering, 1:67–68; at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; imprisoned at Liberty, Mo., with JS, 1:xxx; letter to T. Ford explaining destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:283n1290, 3:284n1298, 3:316n60; meets with S. Douglas concerning JS extradition, 2:161; meets with Missouri judge T. Burch, 1:296; Missouri attempt to extradite JS, 2:176, 2:224n207, 2:300n586; Nauvoo city attorney, 3:472 (chart); settlement of Ohio court-ordered debt of JS and, 2:40n140; with JS, swears statement affirming commitment to law, 1:318n285

RECORD KEEPING AND PUBLISHING

assigned to edit weekly newspaper, 1:298; begins writing church history with JS and G. Robinson, 1:260; discussion of resolution for standardizing ordinations, 1:185; Fourth of July oration published as pamphlet, 1:296; handwriting of, 1:12–14, 1:14–16; as occasional scribe for journals, 1:xlvi; prepares letters for *Elders’ Journal*, 1:270n145; as scribe for 1832–1834 journal, 1:3, 1:4; as scribe for Bible revision, 1:4

REVELATIONS FOR

appointing as spokesman for JS, 1:18n47; on Far West, 1:258–260; on well-being of family, 1:14n32

TRAVEL AND RELOCATION

to Daviess Co. after election-day brawl, 1:299–301; from Kirtland to Far West, 1:228–229, 1:236, 1:247n78, 1:284n182, 2:196; from Missouri to Quincy, 1:340n27; Pennsylvania, proposed move to, 3:244n1107, 3:262n1195

VIEWS AND TEACHINGS

on Church of Christ, 3:214–217; on gathering to Caldwell Co., 1:306n242; on moving county seat, 1:298; on plural marriage, 3:225; on JS and change of venue, 1:305n238

Rigdon, William, 2:19n51

Riley, William, 2:255n356

Riot: destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, JS and others charged with, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:279–302, 3:305n4, 3:334; *State of Illinois v. Dayley and McMellin*, 3:37

Ripley, Alanson: id., 1:434; affidavit on Mormon War made by, 3:54n238; bishop in Iowa stake, 1:459; as Nauvoo city surveyor, 3:471 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520; surveys land in Iowa, 1:336n14; surveys land in northwest Missouri, 1:270–274, 1:270n146

Robbins, John R., 2:70

Robbins, Lewis, 1:280

Robinson, Angelina (Angeline) Eliza Works: id., 1:434; family of O. Hyde residing with, 2:37, 3:50n214; illness of, 1:119, 1:121; marriage to E. Robinson, 1:121; to Ohio to visit relatives, 3:70n318

- Robinson, Ebenezer: id., 3:442; affidavits on Mormon War made before, 3:54n238; appointed clerk and recorder, 1:250; baptism and confirmation of, 1:72; commandment given by JS to wife and, 3:343; family of O. Hyde residing with, 2:37, 3:50n214; as judge in Nauvoo mayor's court in absence of JS, 3:37; as justice of the peace, 2:63; marriage of, 1:121; missions of, 3:70n318; Nauvoo Mansion rented to, 3:167, 3:168; patriarchal blessing received by, 1:179n350; payment by JS in goods to, 3:345; S. Rigdon oration published by, 1:296n210; transfer of printing establishment and, 2:31, 2:33n106, 2:36, 2:38nn128–129, 2:39n136, 2:171n569, 2:368n943, 3:168n746; working in Kirtland printing office and boarding with JS, 1:72n58; mentioned, 1:249, 2:318
- Robinson, Edward, 3:297, 3:442 (id.)
- Robinson, George W.: id., 3:442–443; accompanies JS to survey land in northwest Missouri, 1:270–275; Caldwell Co. dissenters and, 1:273, 1:275, 1:276–278; as church clerk and recorder, 1:236; as church conference clerk, 1:241, 1:244; church motto signed by, 1:237n50, 1:238; conflict with JS, 2:123, 2:172; Danite involvement of, 1:231, 1:299n222; deed for C. Granger, 3:9; Democratic Party supported by, 1:268; Far West, arrives in, 1:247; ferry rights purchased by JS from, 3:19n54; gardening, assisting JS in, 1:270; handwriting of, 1:234 (illus.), 1:235 (illus.), 1:236–306, 1:259 (illus.), 1:265 (illus.), 1:286–287 (illus.), 1:292 (illus.), 1:309–319; imprisoned at Liberty, Mo., with JS, 1:xxx; Kirtland Camp escorted into Far West by, 1:330n13; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390–391 (map); law studied by, 1:314; Masonic lodge charges against, 2:249; military responsibilities precluding journal writing, 1:320; Missouri high council meeting attended by, 1:269; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:517 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:435 (map); patriarchal blessings recorded by, 3:80n369; as postmaster for Nauvoo, 3:308n17; as prosecutor in high council trial, 1:261–263; revelation witnessed by, 1:281, 1:284; as scribe for Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal, 1:225, 1:229–232, 1:260, 1:278, 1:323; as scribe to general church presidency, 1:250; as secretary of Caldwell Co. citizens' meeting, 1:297–298, 1:302–303; testimony at JS and L. Wight hearing, 1:316, 1:317; use of first-person pronoun in journals, 1:237n47; views on Missouri anti-Mormon activity, 1:311–312; withdrawal from church, 2:97; mentioned, 1:294, 2:319
- Robinson, James, 2:435, 2:518
- Robinson, Lewis, 3:471 (chart), 3:476 (chart)
- Robinson's grove (Grindstone or Grand River Township, Mo.), 1:271, 1:273, 1:377 (id.)
- Robison, Chauncey: id., 2:487; on intention of Sheriffs to arrest JS, 2:92; as Mason, 2:50; as master of chancery, 2:195; as postmaster, 3:308n17; JS preaching to, 2:327
- Rochester, Mich., 1:114, 1:378 (id.)
- Rochester, N.Y., 1:86
- Rock River (Wisc.), 3:57, 3:250, 3:270, 3:371 (id.)
- Rockwell, Lorenzo, 3:263
- Rockwell, Orrin Porter: id., 3:443; accompanying JS on flight to Iowa, 3:305n2; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:263; L. Boggs, accused in shooting of, 2:79n312, 2:86, 2:377; L. Boggs, arrested for shooting of, 2:81, 2:307, 2:309n631, 2:312; L. Boggs, charged with attempted murder of, 3:24n86, 3:82n378, 3:151n681, 3:153n689, 3:245n1112; in council with JS, 3:205; R. Foster conflict with JS and, 3:236, 3:259–260; C. L. Higbee offers insulting language about JS to, 3:265; in Iowa Territory with JS, 3:xxxvi, 3:302; on Missouri mole among Mormons, 3:154n689; prayers for, 3:24; release from imprisonment and return to Nauvoo, 3:151, 3:152, 3:153n689, 3:155n697; requisition for extradition of, 2:179; riding out with JS, 3:185, 3:255, 3:269, 3:278, 3:284; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280n1276, 3:280n1278, 3:288, 3:312; robbery, accused of, 2:77n306; seeking redress in Washington DC with JS, 3:110n505; JS habeas corpus hearing and, 2:231, 2:232; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:115; JS writes to Justin Butterfield concerning, 2:313, 2:323n694; stealing, accused of saying JS condoned, 2:302; warrant for arrest of, 2:83, 2:85, 2:113; mentioned, 2:380, 2:381–382, 2:384, 2:391, 2:401. *See also* Extradition—Missouri Extradition Attempt, 1842–1843
- Rockwood, Albert Perry: id., 3:443; as Nauvoo assessor and collector, 3:471 (chart); as Nauvoo fire warden, 2:296, 3:472 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:515 (chart), 3:289, 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo property of, 2:436–437; signal for stopping place on river set by, 2:84–85
- Rogers, David: id., 2:488; discusses opposition to church with JS, 2:137; portraits of JS and ES by, 1:xxxii, 1:78 (illus.), 2:157, 2:158 (illus.); visits JS, 2:133, 2:151
- Rogers, Jacob S., 1:301, 1:435 (id.)
- Rogers, Noah, 3:16n37, 3:22n77, 3:110
- Rolfe, Ianthis Jerome, 3:209, 3:279, 3:443 (id.)
- Rolfe, Samuel Jones, 1:118, 1:156, 1:435 (id.), 2:73, 3:182n811, 3:279n1271
- Rolfe, Tallman, 3:279
- Rollosson, William H.: id., 3:443–444; attempted drawing of pistol by, 3:279; post office, trying to get, 2:263, 2:264, 2:276, 2:277n458; theft at Key Stone Store, 3:210; watching JS enter Carthage, 3:267

- Roman Catholicism. *See* Catholicism
- Romney, Miles, 3:281n1282–1283
- Root, Henry, 1:248–249, 1:435 (id.)
- Rose, Br., 1:341
- Rose, Andrew, 1:20
- Rose, Jeremiah, 2:265, 2:266
- Rose, Joseph, 1:148, 1:341n31
- Rounds, Samuel D., 2:40n140
- Roundy, Johanna Carter, 1:177, 1:435 (id.)
- Roundy, Shadrach: id., 3:444; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; accompanying JS to Springfield for habeas corpus hearing, 2:195, 2:216; affidavits delivered to T. Ford by, 3:54, 3:56, 3:57; affidavit supporting JS signed by, 2:388–389; as bishop, 2:508 (chart); on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:261; as member of Second Quorum of Seventy, 1:262n123; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart), 3:474 (chart); JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS visits, 1:12, 1:29, 1:81; testimony at high council trial, 1:261; on threat of H. Norton to shoot JS, 3:292; travels of M. or J. Wilson reported by, 3:59; mentioned, 1:118, 2:42
- Royalty, Thomas, 2:241
- Royce, John E., 3:345
- Rudd, John, Jr., 1:12, 1:118, 1:436 (id.)
- Rupp, Israel Daniel, 3:272, 3:444 (id.)
- Rush, Benjamin, 2:281
- Rushford, N.Y., 1:49, 1:378 (id.)
- Rushville, Ill., 2:196, 2:240, 2:424 (id.)
- Rusk, Benjamin D., 2:206
- Russell, Daniel, 2:78n309, 2:243n274, 2:244, 2:332
- Russell, Isaac, 2:243n274
- Russell, Samuel, 2:78n309, 2:244, 2:332
- Rust, William W., 2:299
- Rutland Co., Vt., 1:176, 1:177, 1:378 (id.)
- S
- Sabin, Elijah J., 2:193, 2:248n304
- Sac (Sauk) and Fox Indians, 3:256n1167, 3:257–259, 3:348–351
- Sacrament of the Lord's Supper: def., 1:470; administered "every Sabbath," 1:198; at confirmation meeting, 1:15; at foot-washing meeting, 1:212–213; healing of sick and, 1:349; at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:210; as Passover celebration, 1:214n454; at prayer meeting, 3:154; at priesthood meeting, 1:172, 1:223; ES leaves meeting before receiving, 1:86; at solemn assembly, 1:213–214
- Saducees, 2:252
- Sagers, Harrison, 1:458
- Sagers, William Henry Harrison, 3:134, 3:263, 3:444–445 (id.)
- Saints. *See* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
- Salem, Mass., 2:131n447, 2:361n895, 2:362n902, 2:424 (id.)
- Saline Co., Mo., 1:313n266
- Salisbury, Katharine Smith. *See* Younger, Katharine Smith Salisbury
- Salisbury, Wilkins Jenkins (brother-in-law of JS), 1:9, 1:24, 1:147, 1:280, 1:436 (id.)
- Salt River, Mo., 1:249, 1:378 (id.)
- "Salt Sermon" (of S. Rigdon), 1:231, 1:274–275, 1:276–278, 1:293n206
- Salvation: baptism necessary for, 1:308; charity necessary for, 2:53; of children who die before age of accountability, 1:168; discourse of JS on how to obtain, 3:181; fundamentals of, in Mormon theology, 1:xxv; knowledge necessary for, 1:xxxiv, 2:50n185; of JS's "father's house," 1:24, 1:134; of those who die without knowledge of gospel, 2:146–148; through Jesus Christ, 1:205; B. Young discourses on, 2:372; mentioned, 1:241, 1:242n64, 2:273
- Sanctification, 1:1, 1:liv, 1:59, 1:160n296, 1:172n336, 1:205. *See also* Anointing
- Sanders, Ellis Mendenhall, 3:249, 3:445 (id.)
- Sanders, John, 2:24
- Sandwich Islands: id., 3:371; mission to, 3:7, 3:16n37, 3:22, 3:23, 3:110
- Sangamo Journal* (Springfield, Ill.), 2:235n234, 2:527
- Sangamon Co., Ill., 2:195, 2:200, 2:203, 2:204n83, 2:424 (id.)
- Sanger, Lucien, 3:39n153, 3:42
- Sarah (biblical figure), 2:xiv, 3:57n259
- Sardinia, N.Y., 1:36n117
- Satan: appearing as angel of light, 2:149; A. Beman promises to resist, 1:173; "buffetings of," 1:116, 2:44, 3:238n1068, 3:244n1104, 3:345; as father of anti-Mormons, 1:312; "foiled in attempts" to destroy JS and church, 1:142; influence of over church members, 1:123, 1:131, 1:140–141, 1:262; limited power of, 1:97, 2:53, 2:251; mentioned in patriarchal blessings, 1:176, 1:177; R. Orton sees vision of, 1:174; JS denounces R. Matthews as follower of, 1:95; JS teaches how to recognize, 1:345n43, 2:257–258; speaks in tongues, 2:18; washing of feet empowers against, 1:98
- Sauk (Sac) and Fox Indians, 3:256n1167, 3:257–259, 3:348–351
- Saul (Old Testament figure), 1:134
- Saunders, John, 3:269–270
- Sawmill (Kirtland, Ohio), 1:27n79, 1:386, 1:388, 1:390
- Sayers, Edward: id., 2:488; JS hides at home of, 2:84, 2:85, 2:86, 2:92n348, 2:96; JS visits, 2:58
- Sayers, Ruth D. Vose, 1:43n141, 2:xvii, 2:299
- Scammon, Jonathan Young, 2:205, 2:488 (id.)
- Scarlet fever, 3:97n442
- Schindle, George, 2:518, 3:474 (chart), 3:476 (chart)
- School committee. *See* Hebrew School

- Schoolhouse (Far West, Mo.): id., 1:378; civic meeting held at, 1:297, 1:298; S. Rigdon preaches at, 1:267; Sunday worship service held at, 1:296, 1:296n211. *See also* City hall
- Schoolhouse (Kirtland, Ohio): id., 1:378; priesthood meeting held at, 1:145; Saints meet in during Kirtland temple dedication, 1:200; JS preaches at, 1:73, 1:76, 1:84, 1:117, 1:139; Sunday worship service held at, 1:100, 1:109, 1:138, 1:160, 1:178. *See also* Printing office (Kirtland, Ohio)
- Schooling. *See* Education
- School of the Prophets (Kirtland, Ohio): def., 1:471; to prepare church leaders for “endowment with power,” 1:li; revelation on, 1:68n51; JS establishes, 1:6, 1:11; succeeded by Elders School, 1:liii, 1:59; washing of feet and, 1:60, 1:97n129. *See also* Education; Elders School
- School section (Hancock Co., Ill.), 2:15–16, 2:21
- Scobey, Almira Mack. *See* Covey, Almira Mack
- Scotland: Robert Bruce and war for independence, 3:45n182; missions to, 3:15n37, 3:23n77; visit to JS of gentlemen from, 1:190. *See also* British Isles
- Scott, Isaac, 3:239n1075
- Scott, Jacob, Sr., 3:239n1075
- Scott, John, 3:184n818, 3:232, 3:445 (id.)
- Scott, John, Sr., 3:239
- Scott, Sir Walter, 3:45n181
- Scott Co., Ill., 2:241n260, 2:368n938
- Scovil, Lucius, 2:172n572, 2:249n309, 3:15n37
- Scriptory Book. *See* Journals—Mar.–Sept. 1838 journal
- Sealing: def., 3:487; of anointings, 1:167, 1:171, 1:174–175, 1:180–181; of blessings on N. Whitney, 1:155; to deceased spouse, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); of dedication of Kirtland temple, 1:211; Elijah bestows keys for on JS and O. Cowdery, 1:222n478; of hearts of fathers and children together, 3:167; list of Nauvoo-era marriages added to journal book, 3:3, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); of marriage, 1:121; overview, 2:xv–xxvii; of patriarchal blessings, 1:176–178; refusal of JS to seal marriage of William Law due to adultery, 3:xxiii n48, 3:158n703, 3:232n1037, 3:257n1169; revelation of JS on, 3:xx; “seal up” the “law” or “testimony,” 1:98, 1:164, 1:207, 1:208; JS instructs church members concerning, 1:198n411, 2:146–148; at solemn assembly, 1:214, 1:215; of spouses, 3:xx, 3:xxi n35, 3:7, 3:25n88, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.), 3:102n465. *See also* Eternal marriage
- Seal of JS, 3:93n427
- Searles, Samuel, 3:315n54
- Second anointing, 3:xxi
- Second Coming: discourses of JS on, 1:352–353, 2:337–339, 2:338–339, 3:200; “endowment with power” as preparation for, 1:55, 1:98–99, 1:214n454; gathering as preparation for, 1:xxiii, 1:xxiv, 1:xliv, 1:l, 1:lii, 1:42n138, 1:311; imminence of, 1:114, 1:176, 1:177, 1:222, 1:267, 1:308, 2:150; E. Irving views on, 1:190n391; R. Matthews views on, 1:92–93; Millerite views on, 3:171n762, 3:171n764; W. Miller views on, 2:262, 2:326, 2:342, 2:348; O. Pratt discourse on, 2:341–342; prayers concerning, 1:26, 1:196, 1:209–210; prophecies must be fulfilled prior to, 2:263, 2:279n470; signs of, 1:16–18, 2:307n618, 2:310, 2:314, 2:339; JS prophesies rebellion in South Carolina as sign of, 2:324; voice answers JS’s prayer concerning, 2:325, 2:338; mentioned, 2:26, 2:348, 2:359. *See also* Jesus Christ; Last days; Millennium
- Second Illinois journal. *See* Journals—1841–1842 journal
- Second Quorum of Seventy, 1:178n348, 1:180, 1:182
- Seer stones, 1:xix, 1:69n54
- Seixas, Henrietta, 1:180n356, 1:184n373, 1:196, 1:197
- Seixas, Joshua: id., 1:436; Egyptian manuscripts examined by, 1:178; family of, 1:184n373, 1:196, 1:197; final lecture of term given to Hebrew School, 1:211; Hebrew School committee, meeting with, 1:188; hired to teach Hebrew in Kirtland, 1:59, 1:145n248; Kirtland, arrival and teaching in, 1:173; misunderstanding with Hebrew School members concerning Bible sales, 1:191; misunderstanding with W. Smith, 1:190; JS meets with, 1:182–183, 1:187; JS receives private instruction from, 1:195–196; JS recounts spiritual experiences to, 1:179; JS studying Hebrew with, 3:220n967; teaching engagement extended, 1:195, 1:196; textbook written by, 1:180n356, 1:191, 1:192 (illus.); mentioned, 1:151, 1:186, 1:199
- Simple, James, 3:135n595, 3:177n792, 3:207n905, 3:210n919, 3:249n1129
- Senate. *See* Congress, U.S.
- Seneca Co., N.Y., 2:149, 2:424 (id.)
- Sermons. *See* Discourses; Preaching
- Serpents, JS dreams of, 3:157, 3:281n1283
- Sessions, David, 2:xvii n58
- Sessions, Patty Bartlett: id., 2:480; relationship with JS, 2:xvii; witness at *Dana v. Brink* trial, 2:281, 2:284, 2:285–287, 2:290; mentioned, 2:292
- Seth (proposed settlement in Daviess Co., Mo.), 1:312n264, 1:392 (map)
- Seventies building (Nauvoo, Ill.). *See* Nauvoo Seventies building
- Seventy (Melchizedek priesthood office), 1:139, 1:452, 2:369n950, 2:508 (def.). *See also* Quorum of Seventy
- Sexual immorality: G. Adams, 2:259n383; J. C. Bennett, 2:60, 2:67n268, 2:75n302, 2:75n304;

- C. L. Higbee, 2:62n241, 2:63; JS accused of, 1:251–253, 2:79n311; JS denouncing, 2:50, 2:56.
See also Adultery and fornication
- Seymour, James H., 3:164, 3:445 (id.)
- Sharon, Vt., 1:xviii
- Sharp, Thomas Coke: id., 3:446; cannon anticipated by, 3:293n1349; as editor of *Warsaw Signal*, 1:xxix, 2:123n427, 3:181n805, 3:281n1284; as prosecuting attorney in examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:321; JS on, 1:xxix, 2:23
- Shatto, Mary, 3:120n544
- Shearer, Br., 2:191
- Sheldon, Crawford Bernon, 2:58, 2:489 (id.)
- Sherman, Jason H., 3:160–161, 3:446 (id.)
- Sherman, Lyman Royal, 1:137–138, 1:436 (id.), 1:457
- Sherwood, Daniel, 2:301–302, 2:305n604
- Sherwood, Henry Garlick: id., 2:489; accompanying JS to Carthage, 3:305n5; accompanying JS to Springfield, 2:195; affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; arrest of JS, 2:81; authorized to complete city directory and keep intelligence office, 3:164n730; as Commerce/Nauvoo high council member, 1:459, 2:508 (chart), 3:469 (chart); intention to leave Nauvoo, 3:149n668; as Kirtland high council member, 1:243; as Nauvoo assessor and collector, 3:471 (chart); as Nauvoo city marshal, 2:261n388, 2:513 (chart), 3:78n356, 3:141–142, 3:149n668, 3:471 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart), 3:474 (chart); as Nauvoo market master, 3:471 (chart); JS dinner party attended by, 2:243, 2:246; JS habeas corpus hearing attended by, 2:216; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:95; to Springfield with JS, 3:348; stonemasons' labor dispute, 2:169; travels to Springfield for JS bankruptcy hearing, 2:173; mentioned, 2:61, 2:194, 2:260n385, 2:263, 2:278, 2:279, 2:341, 2:374
- Shields, James, 2:205
- Shiloam, 3:85
- Shoemaker, Jacob, 2:281n485, 2:287
- Shokokon, Ill.: id., 3:371; J. Cowan promotes for Mormon settlement, 2:259, 2:280n478; A. Lyman preaches in, 2:277; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:15; JS travels to with J. Cowan, 2:265–266; mentioned, 2:294, 2:314
- Shorthand. *See* Taylor shorthand
- Shumway, Charles, 3:183, 3:446 (id.)
- Sickness. *See* Health and illness
- Signs: false spirits may be detected by, 2:53; meteor shower as, 1:16–18; of privileges and blessings of priesthood, 2:52; Satan cannot assume, of dove, 2:251; JS requested to give, 2:258; of the Son of Man, 2:279. *See also* Second Coming
- Signs of the Times* (Boston), 2:326n717
- Silver Creek, N.Y., 1:29, 1:378 (id.)
- Simpson, Josiah, 2:255n356
- Sims, Hall, 2:257n364
- Sin, 1:160n296, 2:27, 2:250n318, 3:17
- Singing. *See* Music
- Singing schools: Kirtland, Ohio, 1:143; Nauvoo, Ill., 2:255n356
- Singleton, James, 3:301n27, 3:322n100
- Singley, Margaret Leasure, 1:280–281, 1:437 (id.)
- Sketch Book. *See* Journals—1835–1836 journal
- Skinner, Onias Childs: id., 3:446–447; as attorney for JS on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264–265; as attorney in *Dana v. Brinks*, 2:281–293; fined for contempt of court, 2:321; on planned meeting between T. Ford and JS at Mound, 3:305n5; as prosecuting attorney in examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:321; rides out with JS, 3:28n98
- Slade, William, 1:301n226
- Slander: charges brought against G. Adams by A. Cowles, 3:78, 3:91n423; charges brought against O. Bostwick, 3:183–184, 3:187n826, 3:191n843, 3:194n856; in F. Higbee conflict with JS, 3:163n726, 3:164
- Slater, Peter, 3:294, 3:447 (id.)
- Slater, Richard, 2:374
- Slavery, abolition of: J. Q. Adams petition on removal of slavery from U.S. Constitution, 2:268; C. Clay opposing annexation of Texas for reasons of, 3:185n824; fugitive slave law, 2:220; Mission Institute, Quincy, Ill., as center of abolitionism, 2:307n619; presidential campaign of JS (1844) on, 3:xvii, 3:173n776, 3:185n824, 3:197; JS prophesies bloodshed in South Carolina preparatory to Second Coming, arising from slave trade, 2:324; *State of Alabama v. Williams*, 2:224; *Views of the Powers and Policy of the Government of the United States* on, 3:187n824
- Sleeper, N., 3:107
- Sleighting: ease of travel and, 1:113n173; journal comments on conditions for, 1:113, 1:114, 1:116, 1:117, 1:118, 1:183, 1:186, 1:190, 1:191, 1:194, 1:196, 1:199; JS prepares sleigh for J. Seixas, 1:184, 1:190; JS riding out with ES in sleigh, 3:158
- Sloan, James: id., 3:447; account of expenses submitted by, 3:28; affidavit on Mormon War made by, 3:54n238; as clerk of Nauvoo Municipal Court, 2:364, 2:513 (chart); as general church clerk, 2:145n495; missions of, 3:68n305, 3:69; as Nauvoo city recorder and clerk of municipal court, 2:261, 3:471 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:91, 2:518 (chart), 3:475 (chart); as Nauvoo notary public, 3:472 (chart); petition concerning JS extradition, 2:79n312; records delivered by, 3:68, 3:69; testimony on JS habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment recorded and copied by, 3:49n209, 3:54; mentioned, 2:102, 2:373n973

Slocum, John Jay, 2:214, 2:490 (id.)
 Small, Elisha, 2:295n53
 Smalling, Cyrus, 2:256n360
 Smith, Agnes Moulton Coolbrith. *See* Pickett, Agnes Moulton Coolbrith Smith
 Smith, Alexander Hale (son of JS), 1:230, 1:274n152, 1:437 (id.), 3:385
 Smith, Alvin (brother of JS): id., 2:490; death of, 1:168n320, 2:116, 2:356n870; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; JS mentions in letter, 1:134; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:116–117; JS relates story concerning, 2:242–243; JS sees in vision, 1:168
 Smith, Amanda Barnes, 2:102n378, 2:108n398, 2:111n401, 2:127n441, 2:128
 Smith, Anthony, 3:267
 Smith, Asael (grandfather of JS), 1:xviii
 Smith, Asahel (uncle of JS), 1:243, 1:437 (id.), 1:459
 Smith, Bathsheba Bigler (cousin of JS), 2:368n942, 3:150, 3:158n705, 3:172, 3:172n768
 Smith, Caroline Amanda Grant (sister-in-law of JS), 2:195, 2:369, 2:438, 3:233n1041
 Smith, Charles H. (cousin of JS), 1:176, 1:438 (id.)
 Smith, Clarissa Lyman (aunt of JS), 1:12n27, 3:109n500, 3:184n819
 Smith, David, 2:302, 2:517
 Smith, David Hyrum (son of JS), 1:78 (illus.), 2:272 (illus.), 2:438, 3:253n1147
 Smith, Don Carlos (brother of JS): id., 3:447–448; as Commerce high priests president, 1:459; death of, 2:xxi; as Kirtland high priests president, 1:155, 1:171, 1:175, 1:456; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:201; letter to JS, 1:280–281; malaria victims, administering healing blessings to, 1:348n55; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:511 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:514, 2:520 (chart), 3:474; pedigree chart of JS, 3:385; preaching in Sunday meeting, 1:147; relocation to Far West, 1:280–281; sealing meeting officiated by, 1:181; JS calls on widow of, 3:234; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:117; JS visits, 1:341–342; Samuel Smith court proceedings attended by, 1:75; working in Kirtland printing office and boarding with JS, 1:21, 1:72n58; mentioned, 1:81, 1:134, 2:46n168
 Smith, Don Carlos (son of JS), 2:xi, 2:438
 Smith, Elias, 1:459
 Smith, Elijah, 1:27, 1:386–391 (maps), 1:438 (id.)
 SMITH, EMMA HALE (wife of JS; ES in this index): id., 3:448; image of, 1:xxxii, 1:78 (illus.), 2:158 (illus.); pedigree chart for JS, 3:385
 CHURCH ACTIVITIES
 accompanies JS to high council trial, 1:77; appraising tithing donations, 2:32; as Book of Mormon scribe, 1:xx; closing of E. R. Snow school attended by, 2:312n646; compiles church

hymns, 2:208n111; feast for poor attended by, 1:147; at Female Relief Society meetings, 2:124, 3:200n877, 3:205n898; as Female Relief Society president, 2:45; at Nauvoo Legion parade and inspection, 3:12; patriarchal blessing meeting attended by, 1:139; at prayer meetings, 3:104; “Virtue Will Triumph,” 3:205n898, 3:206n904; on “The Voice of Innocence from Nauvoo” (W. Phelps), 3:200n877; B. Winchester, silencing of, 3:24; as witness before Nauvoo high council, 3:91

CORRESPONDENCE

delivers petition to governor, 2:102n378, 2:108n398; illuminates JS journal entries, 1:475
Letters from: T. Carlin, 2:126–128, 2:151–153, 3:245; JS, 1:xxx, 2:107–110, 2:300, 3:302, 3:305n3, 3:307n12, 3:308n19, 3:310n27, 3:323, 3:325
Letters to: Sophia Bennett, 2:154; T. Carlin, 2:111–114, 2:128–130, 3:245; J. Chambers, 2:85; JS, 2:110–111, 2:119, 2:143

FAMILY AND PERSONAL

anniversary of marriage to JS, 2:246; assisting JS in illness, 3:126, 3:145; children of, 1:29n90, 1:230, 1:274, 3:253n1147, 3:265n1216; N. Harris funeral attended by, 1:106; hospitality shown to captors of JS by, 3:43; hymn-singing, 3:131; illnesses, 2:159–164, 2:171, 2:194, 3:30, 3:31, 3:96, 3:97, 3:138, 3:253, 3:255, 3:256, 3:257, 3:265; Knight marriage attended by, 1:109–110; malaria victims nursed by, 1:335; marriage to JS, 1:xx; in office with JS, 2:42, 2:43; Parrish wedding attended by, 1:114–115; pine country, plan to hide in, 2:109, 2:110; J. Pitman allowed to search house, 2:125; plural marriage revelation, reaction to, 3:57, 3:62n273, 3:116–117; in possession of JS documents, 1:xxx–viii; poultice prepared for S. Brannan by, 1:122; riding out with JS, 2:55, 2:74, 2:165, 2:166, 2:243, 2:244, 2:313, 2:358, 3:158, 3:190, 3:208, 3:338; Saints arriving on steamboat greeted by, 2:352; sealing of JS and ES, 3:xx, 3:xxi n35, 3:7, 3:25n88; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:13–15; JS alerted to danger of being captured by, 2:96; JS chastises for leaving meeting, 1:86; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:93–94; trimmings for new carriage purchased by, 2:254; visiting with JS, 1:81, 2:67, 2:73, 2:249; visits JS in hiding, 2:83, 2:86, 2:89–90; walking to store with JS, 2:64; *Warsaw Signal* on relationship between JS and ES, 3:238n1068; witness to JS and W. Smith reconciliation, 1:141; W. Woodruff birthday celebration attended by, 2:39n135

FINANCES AND PROPERTY

land in Nauvoo deeded to ES and children by JS, 3:59n262; *Maid of Iowa* half-ownership transferred to, 3:230n1030

REVELATION FOR

in July 1830 naming “elect lady,” 2:45n162

TRAVEL AND RELOCATION

accompanies JS to Dixon, Ill., 3:xiv, 3:36, 3:38n150; accompanies JS to Painesville, Ohio, 1:113–114; accompanies JS to Willoughby, Ohio, 1:72; to Quincy, Ill. and back in new carriage, 3:15, 3:17; return to Nauvoo after arrest of JS, 3:41; to and from St. Louis, 3:xiv n1, 3:8, 3:72, 3:75, 3:232, 3:234

VIEWS AND TEACHINGS

on free and public speech of JS, 3:xxiii; on need of JS to eat with his friends, 3:157; on plural marriage, 1:xxx–xxxi, 3:xix, 3:57, 3:62n273

- Smith, Frederick Granger Williams (son of JS): id., 1:438; dream recounted by, 2:70; injured in carriage accident, 2:165; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; playing on ice with JS, 2:257
- Smith, George Albert (cousin of JS): id., 3:448; anointing of, 3:138; on anointing of B. and M. Young, 3:162n723; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; illness of, 2:171, 2:368, 3:172n768; in Lima with JS to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 3:16, 3:17; malaria victims, administering healing blessings to, 1:348n55; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:255n357, 2:260n386, 2:513 (chart), 3:41n166; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:511 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521 (chart), 3:477 (chart); on Nauvoo Municipal Court, 3:245n1113; performing in *Pizarro, or the Death of Rolla*, 3:235n1054; at prayer meetings, 3:138, 3:172; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:344, 1:459, 2:20, 2:27, 2:79n311, 2:248, 2:259, 2:329, 2:365, 2:369n946, 2:372, 2:373n972, 2:507 (chart), 3:181n803, 3:468 (chart); at Ramus conference with H. C. Kimball, 3:232n1039; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; on St. Louis gossip about JS presidential campaign, 3:199; on threats of D. Hurlbut, 1:25n68; visits JS, 2:143; works on JS history, 1:261n117; mentioned, 2:294, 2:295, 2:375

Missions: to eastern states to counter false reports, 2:166n548; to proselytize in eastern states, 1:82; to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 3:368, 3:54; returning from, 3:118

- Smith, Howard, 3:232, 3:239n1074
- SMITH, HYRUM (brother of JS): id., 3:448–449; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; mentioned, 1:134, 1:230, 2:71n286, 2:85–86, 2:248, 2:267, 2:294, 2:296, 2:310, 2:316, 2:388

CHURCH ACTIVITIES

anointing of priesthood officers, 1:170; J. A. Bennet correspondence heard by, 3:128; at F. Bishop church trial, 2:44; as church presidency member, 1:48n161, 1:148n259, 1:150, 1:228, 1:242, 1:258n114, 1:453, 1:456, 1:457, 1:459, 2:viii, 2:505–506 (chart), 3:467 (chart); conferences throughout the states to be called by, 2:123; in Council of Fifty, 3:201, 3:206n901; as council of

presidents member, 1:59; in council with JS about *Nauvoo Expositor* destruction, 3:277–278; endowment ceremony, 2:53, 2:54; F. G. Williams & Co. members, meeting with, 1:111–112; Frierson petition to Congress and affidavit of, 3:134n594; healing blessing administered to S. Rigdon, 1:151; Independence Day celebration attended by, 1:276; instruction on priesthood and new and everlasting covenant received, 3:23; as Kirtland bishopric member, 1:148n259; as Kirtland high council member, 1:149n263; Kirtland printing press dedicated by, 1:21; as Kirtland temple committee member, 1:58, 1:62n31, 1:96n124, 1:123n205; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:201; Kirtland temple regulations, drafting of, 1:150; letter of attorney for A. Fielding to transact business in England, 3:204; meets with JS and others, 2:33, 2:68, 2:247; missions, 1:28, 2:131, 2:166; on Nauvoo temple committee, 3:109n501, 3:110, 3:119, 3:469 (chart); Nauvoo temple construction, 3:109; ordinations, 1:155, 3:118; as patriarch, 2:49, 2:331, 2:507 (chart), 3:467n1, 3:468 (chart); P. Pratt informed of family's conditions by, 1:350n62; in prayer meetings, 3:87, 3:93, 3:97, 3:104, 3:109n500, 3:122; proposed as prophet by JS, 3:61, 3:65–67; protection of Texas and Oregon from foreign invasion, drafting of proposal for, 3:206n905, 3:208n910; in Quorum of Twelve Apostles, 3:24, 3:169, 3:175, 3:468 (chart); Ramus conference presided over by, 2:10; remarks offend Quorum of Twelve, 1:157; resolves church problems in northwest Missouri, 1:228, 1:240n59, 1:241; S. Rigdon defended by, 3:108n499; sealing meeting officiated by, 1:181; sealings performed by, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); surveys land, 1:274, 1:275, 1:344; temple committee defended by, 2:341; theft condemned by, 2:334–335; washing of feet, 1:212–213

CIVIC, POLITICAL, AND MILITARY AFFAIRS

accused of attempting to take away rights of citizens, 2:254; Mormon War, 2:79n313, 2:198n58, 2:312; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:255n357, 2:511 (chart), 3:470 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:517 (chart), 3:475 (chart); on Nauvoo market, 2:261; Nauvoo Municipal Court meets in office of, 2:36, 2:43; as Nauvoo vice mayor, 2:58, 2:511 (chart); petitions JS to publish court decision, 2:303n601; presidential campaign of JS, 3:170; presidential candidates, letter of inquiry to, 3:124; speaking for Hoge as candidate for House of Representatives, 3:71; stonemasons' labor dispute, 2:169

CONFLICT AND OPPOSITION

animus of J. H. Jackson against, 3:264; in W. Bagby altercation, 3:78; conspiracy to kill, 3:300n1378; rescue party for JS pulled together

SMITH, HYRUM (*continued*)

by, 3:40n159; testimony at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203, 3:49, 3:52, 3:53; *Warsaw Signal*, threats against, 3:29n1332

CORRESPONDENCE

letters written but not sent to the Twelve, 3:287; letter with JS inviting A. Tewksbury back to church, 3:271n1234

DISCOURSES

on building churches and church organization, 3:225; on character of persons opposing Saints, 3:193–194; on conduct of J. C. Bennett, 2:77, 2:121–122; on cutting off those making another an offender for a word, 3:238; on moving into cities, 1:298; on need for donations and rumors about church leaders, 3:217n953; on plural marriage, 3:224; on principles of faith, 2:18; on prophets, 2:97–99, 2:357; on proselytizing, 1:344; at Sunday services, 3:183, 3:249, 3:276

FAMILY AND PERSONAL

accompanies JS to Springfield, 2:195, 2:199, 2:225; to accompany ES to pine country if needed, 2:109, 2:110; cautioning JS about speaking freely about enemies, 3:259; children, 3:93, 3:106; disagreement with W. Smith, 1:129, 1:132; education of, 1:xviii; height measured, 2:196; injures self with ax, 1:183; Knight wedding hosted by, 1:109–110; mediates disagreement between JS and W. Smith, 1:80; Presbyterian church attended by, 1:xix; sealed to wife, 3:xxi n35, 3:25; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:23; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:94; JS spending time with, 3:102, 3:112, 3:131, 3:234; sprained leg muscle, 3:138; studies Hebrew, 1:117; at supper party of the Twelve, 3:175; visits JS in hiding, 2:83, 2:92, 2:96, 2:108; witnesses JS and W. Smith reconciliation, 1:141

FINAL DAYS

agreement to go to Carthage, 3:305–306; arrest for treason, 3:307; deferral of treason trial to 29 June, 3:322; examination in *Nauvoo Expositor* case, 3:311–313; examination on treason charges, 3:319–322; fight to Iowa with JS, 3:305n2; guns in possession of, 3:327, 3:328 (illus.); jail, Carthage, 3:309 (illus.), 3:313–327; last entry by Willard Richards on, 3:323–330, 3:324 (illus.); mittimus committing to jail, 3:313–315, 3:319, 3:320, 3:321; murder, 3:xiii, 3:xxvi, 3:288n1312, 3:309 (illus.), 3:324 (illus.), 3:327–330; reading from Josephus, 3:326; relationship with jailer and guards, 3:314, 3:319, 3:321–322, 3:326–327; walking through troops and crowd with M. Deming, 3:307–308

FINANCES AND PROPERTY

bankruptcy, 2:51, 2:167, 2:170, 2:172, 2:173, 2:177, 2:178; cosigns note with JS, 2:234–235;

debt of, for Far West temple, 1:260; farm, 3:41, 3:42; forms Carter, Cahoon & Company, 2:276n453; Hotchkiss purchase, 2:29n86, 2:234n231, 2:277n456, 2:327n718; Indian lands sold to, 3:258n1174; property holdings in Kirtland, 1:390–391 (map); property holdings in Nauvoo, 2:435–437 (maps); purchase of upper stone house, 2:275n444; D. C. Smith requests financial assistance from, 1:281; JS gives power of attorney to, 2:31n98; JS settles debt to, 1:115; steamboat purchase, 2:350n843

LEGAL INVOLVEMENT

accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264, 3:265; accusations brought against O. Cowdery, 1:253n91; affidavit on Mormon War, 3:54n238; consulting with JS about prosecution of Laws and R. Foster, 3:271; imprisoned at Liberty, Mo., with JS, 1:xxx; on indictment of JS for perjury and polygamy, 3:261; in Iowa Territory with JS, 3:xxvi, 3:302; preliminary hearing of JS and L. Wight attended by, 1:316; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:280, 3:288, 3:311–313; slander charges against O. Bostwick over plural marriage claims, 3:183–184; Samuel Smith court proceedings attended by, 1:75; testifies of anti-Mormon atrocities, 1:311n261

SPIRITUAL EXPERIENCES

mentioned in revelation, 1:258–260, 1:307–308; new revelation of 25 Aug. 1843, 3:84; present at JS revelation on eternal and plural marriage, 3:57; present at JS revelation to Quorum of Twelve, 1:284; revelation on 1843 House of Representatives election, 3:xvii–xviii, 3:73

TRAVEL AND RELOCATION

to Buffalo, N.Y., 1:69; to Daviess Co. after election-day brawl, 1:299–301; to Far West, 1:284n182; to Quincy, 1:353; to Springfield with JS, 3:348

Smith, J. M., 3:17

Smith, James, 2:302

Smith, Jeremiah, Sr.: id., 3:449–450; legal troubles of, 3:235, 3:252, 3:257n1171, 3:263, 3:267–269, 3:270n1230, 3:278, 3:289–290, 3:292n1338, 3:334, 3:339; relationship to JS, 3:267

Smith, Jerusha Barden (sister-in-law of JS), 3:89n29, 3:93n425, 3:385

Smith, John (nephew of JS), 3:93n425

Smith, John (uncle of JS): id., 2:492; as Adam-ondi-Ahman stake presidency member, 1:458; anointing of, 3:104; as assistant counselor in church presidency, 1:242, 1:456, 1:457; correspondence with JS, 3:287–288, 3:334; in Council of Fifty, 3:242; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; J. Hill accused of transgression by, 1:85–86; as Iowa stake president, 1:459; as

Kirtland high council president, 1:170, 1:453, 1:456; as Kirtland stake presidency member, 1:458; in Nauvoo, 3:159, 3:184; ordination of, 3:160; as patriarch, 3:143, 3:159n708, 3:160; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; at prayer meeting, 3:184; represents Mormons in covenant of peace with Daviess Co. delegation, 1:301n227; requests that JS visit R. Lyman, 1:12; JS counsels to move to Iowa, 2:157, 2:336n753; JS hides at home of, 2:83; witnesses JS and W. Smith reconciliation, 1:141

SMITH, JOSEPH, JR. (JS in this index): chronology for years 1832–1839, 1:357–363; chronology for years 1839–1843, 2:409–413; chronology for May 1843 to June 1844, 3:355–358; handwriting of, 1:2 (illus.), 1:8 (illus.), 1:9–12, 1:14, 1:15, 1:16–19, 1:24, 1:28–29, 1:30 (illus.), 1:31, 1:32, 1:34–37, 1:47, 1:48, 1:50 (illus.), 1:51, 1:62–64, 1:63 (illus.), 1:135, 1:136 (illus.), 2:383; images of, 1:xxxii (illus.), 2:69 (illus.), 2:158 (illus.), 2:221 (illus.); pedigree chart, 3:385; timeline of life, 2:x, 3:x

CHARACTER AND PERSONALITY

abhors tyranny and oppression, 1:134; “always willing to forgive,” 1:130; “determined to carry points whether right or wrong,” 1:80; eating with friends, preference for, 3:157; free and public speech of JS, 3:xxiii, 3:259; gardening pleasures exchanged with Willard Richards, 3:30; “a good looking jovial man,” 2:212; honesty, delighting in, 1:62; “in good spirits,” 2:85, 2:86; languages, desire to learn, 1:164; loves “to wait upon the Saints,” 2:23n65; “nothing but a man,” 1:85; overview, 1:xxviii–xxxiii; prophet, having name but not looks of, 3:251n141; “a rascal,” 2:225; rebuke and instruction, feeling duty bound to receive, 1:134; society of friends and brethren, delighting in, 1:147; “strictly virtuous,” 2:60; wrongs, feeling duty bound to improve, 1:131

CONFLICT

accused of adultery, 1:251–253; accused of attempting to take away rights of citizens, 2:254; afflictions and sorrow in Kirtland recounted, 1:241, 1:245; allegations of seduction against, 3:207n906, 3:229n1027, 3:232n1037; attacked by mob in Ohio, 2:257; with A. Babbitt, 1:138; with Baptist priest, 2:209; with J. C. Bennett, 2:53, 2:53n196, 2:60, 2:68, 2:75nn302–304, 2:79, 2:122, 2:154–155; berated by Kirtland temple visitor, 1:190–191; blamed for Kirtland financial reverses, 1:244n69; called meanest man in the world, 3:278–279; chased by mob in New York, 2:213; conspiracy against life of JS, 3:xxiv, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:229n1027, 3:230–232, 3:261, 3:264, 3:267, 3:295n1363, 3:295n1365, 3:300n1378; with A. Davis, 2:170; debilitated in body by persecution and injuries, 1:133; defamation suit

of F. Higbee, 3:xxiv, 3:163; denunciation as prophet, 3:239; discourse at Nauvoo temple fund-raising meeting on, 3:191–198; dissent of prominent church members, 1:xxx–xxxii, 1:227; estimate of personal danger, 3:153n689; forced to flee Kirtland, 1:236, 2:24n67; with C. Foster, 3:xxiv, 3:183n852, 3:194, 3:236–237, 3:264n1207, 3:267, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:278–279, 3:290, 3:296n1363, 3:300n1378; with R. Foster, 3:xxiv, 3:194, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:228–232, 3:236–240, 3:244n1104, 3:245–246, 3:247, 3:250, 3:259–260, 3:264, 3:272–273, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:277n1261, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:296n1363, 3:300n1378; with C. L. Higbee, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:229, 3:230, 3:231, 3:236–237, 3:244n1104, 3:248n1123, 3:264, 3:265, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:281n1283, 3:300n1378; with F. Higbee, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:229, 3:230, 3:231, 3:236–237, 3:244n1104, 3:248n1123, 3:264, 3:265, 3:267, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:281n1283, 3:296n1365, 3:300n1378; with T. Hunter, 2:170; imprisoned at Liberty, Mo., 1:333; with J. H. Jackson, 3:xxiv, 3:207, 3:208n907, 3:230, 3:261, 3:264; with Kilbourne brothers, 2:77n1307; with Hiram Kimball, 2:58; with William Law, 3:xxiii–xxiv, 3:xxv, 3:61, 3:154n692, 3:156, 3:157n701, 3:158n705, 3:159, 3:163n726, 3:207, 3:231, 3:232, 3:234, 3:239, 3:240, 3:244n1104, 3:263n1198, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:276, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:291, 3:295n1362, 3:300n1378; with Wilson Law, 3:xiv, 3:xxiii n48, 3:xxv, 3:159n707, 3:207, 3:231, 3:232, 3:234, 3:239, 3:240, 3:244n1104, 3:247, 3:263n1198, 3:274nn1250–1251, 3:279n1272, 3:281n1283, 3:290, 3:295n1362, 3:300n1378; life threatened by D. Hurlbut, 1:25, 1:27; with Methodist priest, 1:15; with Missourians, 2:122; mocked while traveling with family, 1:113–114; with Nauvoo businessmen, 2:271–273, 2:355–356; Nauvoo ordinance criminalizing Missouri actions against JS, 3:142n631; H. Norton’s threat to shoot JS, 3:292; overview, 1:xxv–xxviii, 3:xxii–xxv; with O. Pratt, 2:78, 2:79n311, 2:122–123; pursued by ill-seekers, 1:40–41, 1:303; refused entrance to Presbyterian meetinghouse, 1:14; with S. Rigdon, 2:55, 2:56, 2:260, 2:319, 3:xxiii, 3:61, 3:79–80, 3:85, 3:87–88, 3:89 (illus.), 3:105n484, 3:107, 3:108; with S. Rigdon and G. Robinson, 2:97n361, 2:123; with G. Robinson, 2:172; O. Rockwell report of Missouri mole among Mormons, 3:153n689; rumor of plan to kidnap and murder, 2:152; with T. Sharp, 1:xxix; with W. Smith, 1:77–79, 1:80–81, 1:124, 1:128–129, 1:131–135, 1:141; suffers mob violence and legal harassment, 1:238nn52–53; vigilantes prepare to take by force, 1:312–313, 1:314n273, 1:316n278, 1:324

SMITH, JOSEPH, JR. (*continued*)

CORRESPONDENCE

W. Backenstos, invitation to wedding of, 3:102; with J. A. Bennet, 3:9, 3:18, 3:127–130, 3:180; with T. Ford, 3:101n462–463, 3:141n622, 3:143, 3:155n697, 3:316n60; “Pacific Innuendo” letter in response to T. Ford, 3:178, 3:181; presidential candidates, letters of inquiry to, 3:124, 3:125 (illus.), 3:152, 3:157, 3:179

Letters from: A. Beman et al., 1:175; J. A. Bennet, 2:135–137, 2:154–156; Justin Butterfield, 2:181–183; T. Carlin, 2:100–102, 2:102–103; T. Ford, 2:179–181; O. Hyde, 1:124–128; O. Hyde and H. Kimball, 1:278–280; Wilson Law, 2:90–91, 2:105, 2:106–107; W. Parrish, 1:173; J. Smith, 3:287–288; D. C. Smith, 1:280–281; ES, 2:110–111; W. Smith, 1:129–131; D. Thomas, 1:248–249; H. Whitlock, 1:101–103; N. Whitney, 1:146

Letters to: J. A. Bennet, 2:137–143; L. Brooks et al, 2:13; J. Bryan, 2:264; J. Corrill et al., 1:240–245; Wilson Law, 2:87–89, 2:103–104; T. Sharp, 1:xxix; ES, 2:107–110; W. Smith, 1:131–134; H. Whitlock, 1:103–105; J. Whitmer, 1:249; “all the saints in Nauvoo,” 2:131–133; presidency in Kirtland, 1:245–247; “the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints,” 2:143–150

Letters mentioned: from G. Adams, 2:259n383; to G. Adams, 2:308; from J. Aldrich, 1:117; from J. A. Bennet, 2:294–295, 2:308; to J. A. Bennet, 2:309n628, 2:312, 2:313; to R. Blennerhassett, 2:312; from L. Brooks et al., 1:117, 2:13; to Justin Butterfield, 3:165; from Justin Butterfield, 2:308; to Justin Butterfield, 2:313, 2:323n694; to M. Campbell, 3:163; to T. Carlin, 2:77n307, 2:100, 2:101n370, 2:102; from J. Carter, 1:109; to J. Coe, 3:165; from Warren Cowdery, 1:157; to D. Dort, 1:114; from “East” containing donations, 1:43; to Female Relief Society, 3:205n898; to Female Relief Society of Nauvoo, 2:48; from T. Halsey, 1:116; from Milton Holmes, 1:117; to Milton Holmes, 1:117; to H. Hotchkiss, 3:112; to H. Hotchkiss, 2:29n86, 2:142n485; to E. Hunter, 2:21n65, 2:274n441; from O. Hyde, 1:123; from A. Jonas, 2:318; to Wilson Law, 2:90; to C. Leal, 3:165; from “H. Legaré,” 2:362; to “A. Lits,” 2:36–37; to R. McBride, 3:165; from R. McBride, 1:116; to newspaper editors concerning H. Redding, 2:279; from J. Page, 1:264; to J. Page, 2:49; W. Phelps, 2:7; to *Quincy Whig* editor, 2:62; to Quorum of Twelve, 1:157; from Willard Richards, 2:133; to S. Rigdon, 2:55, 2:319; to A. Scobey, 1:114; to J. Seymour and N. French, 3:164; from ES, 2:119; to ES, 1:xxx, 2:300, 3:302, 3:305n3, 3:323, 3:325; to ES, W. Phelps, and E. Partridge, 1:475; to John Smith, 3:287–288; from W. Smith, 1:79; to W. Smith, 1:79–80; to J. Taylor, 3:181; from L. Wasson, 2:110n400; to D.

Wood, 2:36n122; from R. Young, 2:257, 2:318; to R. Young, 2:257n369; to church leaders in Missouri, 1:24; to church members regarding Hyrum Smith and I. Galland, 2:31n98; dictates unidentified letters, 1:105, 1:339; for publication in *LDS Messenger and Advocate*, 1:67, 1:101, 1:113. *See also* Journals—Letters recorded in journals

DISCOURSES

on afterlife, 2:307; on ancient order, 2:73; on baptism, death, and resurrection, 2:46n165; on baptism for the dead, 2:47, 3:32–34, 3:223, 3:345; on Book of Mormon origins, 1:76, 1:342; on O. Bostwick, 3:191; on building temple, 2:52; on burial and resurrection, 2:358–361; on calling and election, 3:16, 3:21, 3:22; on “Cardinal Points,” 3:183n815; churches all over the land, building of, 3:223, 3:225; concerning J. C. Bennett, 2:42, 2:67n269, 2:77, 2:79; concerning R. Foster, 2:61; on death of E. Higbee, 3:75–77; on debts owed widows, 2:56n210; on diligence, 3:244n1103; on early visions, 1:87–89, 1:100; on Elijah and Elias, 3:200; on employment for poor, 2:66n265; on errors in Parley P. Pratt’s writings, 1:351; on eternal marriage, 3:17–18, 3:117; on eternal nature of relationships, 2:50n183; on evils of hasty judgment, 1:266; on feelings after imprisonment, 1:338n15; on foes of one’s own house, 3:61; at Fourth of July celebration in 1843, 3:50–52; on friendship as principle of Mormonism, 3:65–66; funeral sermon for J. Adams, 3:74n341, 3:81n370, 3:109–110; on gathering, 3:31–33; on gift of tongues, 2:18; on gifts of the Spirit, 2:212–213; on grammar, 1:84; on habeas corpus, 3:42–48; on healing blessings, 2:52n195; on holding property in common, 3:103; on Indians, 3:213n931; instructs priesthood officers on sealing power and solemn assembly, 1:198n411; on integrity, 3:154n692; on keys, 2:53, 3:22, 3:34, 3:42, 3:45, 3:66, 3:86, 3:222, 3:248n1124, 3:334; King Follett discourse, 3:xxviii, 3:xxii, 3:185, 3:217–222, 3:219 (illus.); on knowledge, 1:345n43, 3:16, 3:17, 3:21; on lawyers, 3:192; on liberty of conscience, 3:113–114; on marriage, 1:109–110, 1:115, 1:121–122, 1:153; on meekness and humility, 3:173n774; on Messiah and Second Coming, 3:200; on Millennium, 2:200, 2:262; on Millerism, 2:265; on Missouri persecution, 3:139; on “more sure word of prophecy,” 3:16, 3:17, 3:20; on Mormonism and religious difference, 3:55–56; on moving into cities, 1:298; on nature of God, 2:325–326; on Nauvoo charter and registry of deeds, 2:34; on Nauvoo city conduct and economy, 3:114–116; on Nauvoo House, 2:271–275; on Nauvoo Legion, 2:74; to Nauvoo policemen, 3:xxviii, 3:153, 3:156; on new and everlasting covenant, 3:23; on opposition

and conflict, 3:191–198, 3:208n907, 3:251, 3:262, 3:291n1333, 3:336; on order in councils, 1:154; on order of dedicating a house to God, 1:211n443; on ordinances, 3:32; on ordinances of endowment, 3:24n80; on organization of spirits in eternal world, 3:21–22; on organizing priesthood officers, 1:148; on “other” Comforter, 1:352; overview, 3:xviii–xix; on own ministry, 3:248n1124; on parable of prodigal son and other topics, 2:250–253, 2:321n690; on persecution by his enemies, 2:159; on persecution’s effects, 3:101; on “planetary system,” 1:123–124, 1:266; on plural marriage, 3:107; on politics, 3:72–73, 3:150, 3:169, 3:243; on prayer meetings, 1:121; on priesthood, 3:23, 3:85–87; on priesthood ordination, 1:184–185; on proper use of medicine, 3:101n458, 3:115–116; on prophecy, 2:206, 2:213, 2:265; on prophetic role and angelic visitations, 1:210; on proselytizing, 1:214, 1:215, 1:352; on public morals, 2:56; on purpose of Elders School, 1:84; to Quorum of Twelve on ordinances and “endowment with power,” 1:96–99; to raise funds, 1:40; to Relief Society, 2:45, 2:48, 2:63n250, 2:66n262, 2:124; on repentance, 2:50, 2:65, 3:244n1103; on resurrection, 1:106, 1:343n38, 2:46n165, 2:358–361; on righteousness, 3:19–21; on rise and progress of church, 1:189; on rumors, 2:50, 2:58, 2:60; to Saints arriving in Nauvoo, 2:164–165, 2:353–357; on salvation, 3:17, 3:21, 3:22, 3:181; on sealing hearts of fathers and children together, 3:167; on Second Coming, 1:352–353, 2:337–339, 2:338–339, 3:200; on sectarians, 3:32–34; on setting house in order, 1:349; on setting up of the kingdom, 2:249; on situation of church, 1:353n79; on Hyrum Smith as prophet, 3:61, 3:65–67; on social reform views of R. Owen, 3:98–99; on spirit, nature of, 3:17; on spirits, 2:32; on tattling, 3:154n694; on treatment for cholera, 2:200; on trials and afflictions, 1:213; on uniting means to establish manufactories, 2:70; on U.S. Constitution and presidential candidates, 3:166; on various doctrinal principles, 1:343n38; on vision of John and prophecy of Daniel, 2:344–347; on wharfage charges, 3:191–192; on wisdom, 1:296; on women and priesthood, 2:52; on unspecified topic, 1:12–16, 1:29–36, 1:51, 1:73, 1:76, 1:84, 1:106, 1:117, 1:135, 1:139, 1:182, 1:203, 1:267, 1:270, 1:342, 1:347, 2:191n52, 2:49, 2:64, 2:80, 2:122–123, 2:278, 2:327

FAMILY AND PERSONAL

Baurak Ale as pseudonym for, 3:104; anecdote of watchdog and D. Stafford, 2:209; anniversary of marriage to ES, 2:246; anointing received from father, 1:167; anxious about family welfare during journeys, 1:14, 1:16, 1:24, 1:29; assists Hyrum Smith after ax injury, 1:183;

assurance received that brother’s child will be born without complications, 1:75; axletree of buggy broken and mended, 3:348; birthday celebrations attended by, 2:39n135, 2:46; blessing of niece attended by, 1:84; blessing received from S. Rigdon, O. Cowdery, and Z. Coltrin, 1:41; blessings pronounced on parents and siblings, 1:23–24; boarders dismissed, 1:72; in carriage accident, 2:165, 2:358; childhood and family background, 1:xviii–xix; children of, 1:29n90, 1:274; Christmas celebrated at home with family, 1:137; coal vein discovered, 2:24; dinner party hosted, 2:245; donated provisions received, 2:293, 2:299, 2:301, 2:316; dreams interpreted, 2:29, 2:247; dreams related, 2:195–196, 2:246, 2:247, 2:306, 2:309, 2:324, 3:18–19, 3:157, 3:281n1283, 3:334; enjoys Sunday “around social fireside” with family, 1:195; at eternal marriage ceremonies, 3:25; excels at wrestling and stick pulling, 2:307; exhibition of West’s *Death on the Pale Horse*, 3:284, 3:285 (illus.); feast held for father’s family, 1:176; fight broken up by, 2:268; final visit with family, 3:306n8; finds comfort at home with family, 1:135; fishing, 1:40; funerals attended by, 1:106, 1:122, 1:198, 1:267, 1:270, 2:xviii, 2:50; gardens, 1:270, 2:57; German and Hebrew study, 3:205, 3:206n902, 3:207, 3:220n967, 3:222, 3:257, 3:271; gift of gold pencil case from T. Curtis, 3:240; gift of gold watch, 2:277; gift of walking stick from G. Morey, 2:194; gift of walking stick with motto BEWARE, 3:22; greeting ES on return from St. Louis, 3:8; greeting Saints arriving on steamboats, 2:352; harvests apples in father’s orchard, 1:72; healing blessing administered to J. Smith Sr., 1:71; height measured, 2:196; in hiding to avoid extradition to Missouri, 2:81–195; horse bought from H. Wilson, 2:74; Illinois River on ice, crossing of, 2:240; Indians advised to pray to Great Spirit, 2:363n911; large oak tree cut and drawn by, 2:267; learns fencing, 2:80; lightning enjoyed by, 3:272; listens to synopsis of sermon, 2:363; marriage to Emma Hale, 1:xx; meditation and prayer, 1:187; meets with ES and others on island, 2:83; mends bellows and digs horseradish, 2:225; Millerism discussed, 2:262, 2:327n1717; new carriage, 3:15, 3:17; New Year celebrations, 3:153, 3:155; new year reflections, 2:25–26; notified of family hardships during their migration to Missouri, 1:280–281; “often turned away without food,” 2:213–214; out on prairie with W. Clayton, 2:371; parents’ care, reflections on, 1:133; parents cared for during illness, 1:69, 2:278, 2:279, 2:297; parents invited to live with him, 1:129; W. Parrish administers healing blessing to, 1:111; personal attendant, L. Walker

SMITH, JOSEPH, JR. (*continued*)

employed as, 3:71n329; phrenological examination, 3:112; piano playing and singing at Dutch's tavern, 2:197; plastering of study, 3:209; playing ball, 2:250, 2:313; playing with son Frederick, 2:257; pleasure excursions on *Maid of Iowa*, 3:13-15, 3:29; plural marriages, 1:xxx-xxxi, 2:274, 3:xix-xx, 3:xxv, 3:7, 3:8n13, 3:35, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.), 3:84n387, 3:102n465, 3:107n494, 3:257n1169, 3:271; portrait of, by D. Rogers, 2:157; portrait of, by S. Maudsley, 2:68; potatoes hoed, 2:74, 2:78; prays for W. Smith, 1:135; prays regarding administering to sick, 1:45; president of LDS Church, 3:467 (chart); reading Book of Revelation with O. Hyde, 2:327; reading Book of the Law of the Lord with ES, 2:86; reading *Nauvoo Neighbor*, 3:168; reading to children from magazine, 3:150; rearranging furniture in house to prepare for L. M. Smith's arrival, 2:262; reassertion of authority as church president, 1:227-228, 1:453; repairs carriage axle, 2:242; residences, 3:xi (map); returns home at ES's request, 2:119, 2:143; returns runaway horse, 2:265; Willard Richards consulted concerning ES illness, 2:194; Willard Richards moves into home of, 2:7, 2:26; riding out alone or with family and friends, 2:166, 2:243, 2:244, 2:276, 2:300, 2:313, 2:358, 2:373, 2:374n974, 3:8, 3:18, 3:22n76, 3:28, 3:31n70, 3:83, 3:98, 3:102, 3:107, 3:112, 3:126, 3:131, 3:136, 3:158, 3:160, 3:185, 3:190, 3:208, 3:230, 3:234n1046, 3:241, 3:242, 3:245, 3:247, 3:250, 3:251, 3:253, 3:255, 3:256, 3:262, 3:269, 3:272, 3:273, 3:278, 3:283, 3:284, 3:295, 3:338, 3:339; J. Rose's, staying at, 2:266; seal, 3:93n427; sealing of JS and ES, 3:xx, 3:xxi n35, 3:7, 3:25n88; shoveling dirt on ditch, 3:256; singing "Mormon Jubilee," 2:236-240, 2:241, 2:243; sleeping on sofa at J. Adams home, 2:215; stories recounted, 2:196, 2:198-199, 2:302; stove plate changed, 2:265; "studying law" by napping with head on law book, 2:313; teaches grammar to family, 1:96; "thronged with business," 1:124; tomb of, 2:117, 2:118 (illus.); trimmings for new carriage purchased, 2:254; vision of resurrection of family members, 2:360; wedding of W. Backenstos and Clara Wasson presided over by, 3:102, 3:106; whippetree of buggy broken, 3:271; willingness to live in exile, 2:104, 2:108; wire dancing performance attended by, 3:12; as witness before Nauvoo high council, 3:91; wood, chopping, 2:172, 2:173; wood cut for use of JS, 3:162, 3:163, 3:164; workers directed at his home, 2:373; worries over disunity in family and church, 1:140-141

Meals: at American House, 2:204; attends feast at N. Whitney home, 1:146, 1:147;

Christmas dinner party, 3:150, 3:151; at M. Crane's, 2:266; has tea with breakfast, 2:305; with O. Hyde family, 2:172; at B. Johnson's, 2:325; with Hiram Kimball, 2:67; on *Maid of Iowa* Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:15; at McQueen's mills, 2:265; need of JS to eat with his friends, 3:157; at J. Rose's, 2:265; at Agnes Smith's, 2:27; with ES and Quorum of Twelve at printing office, 2:43; supper party for the Twelve, 3:175

Relationships: with H. Ells, 2:244n275; with M. Hyde, 2:xvi; with S. Kimball, 2:58n225; with S. Lyon, 2:xvii; with Eliza Partridge, 2:244n276; with Emily Partridge, 2:244n276, 2:297n567; with S. Pratt, 2:75n304, 2:99n365, 2:122n426; with N. Rigdon, 2:55n209; with R. Sayers, 2:xvii; with P. Sessions, 2:xvii; with Agnes Smith, 2:46n168; with E. R. Snow, 2:71n291; with S. Whitney, 2:xiv n42

Visits: to J. Benbow, 3:112, 3:345; to Samuel Bennett, 2:362; to Selina Bennett, 2:33; to J. M. Bernhisel, 3:260; to U. Brown, 2:241; by J. Butterfield, 3:106, 3:107; to E. Chase, 2:32; to W. Clayton, 3:269; to J. Coolidge, 2:55; by General Dudley, 2:40; to E. Durfee, 2:293; to farm, 2:358; to father's home, 1:106; from L. Foster, 3:240; to R. Foster, 2:277; from L. D. Granger, 3:348; by group from Farmington, Ia., 2:243; with O. Hyde, 3:346-348; by O. Hyde, 2:372; to O. Hyde, 2:279; to J. Ivins, 3:180; to A. Johnson, 3:280; to B. Johnson, 3:17-18, 3:117; to B. Johnson, 2:323; to H. C. Kimball, 2:268; to V. Knight, 2:55; to V. Knight and A. Davis, 2:42; by C. Loveland, 3:256; to S. Lyon, 2:193; by T. Mack, 2:96; to S. McCleary, 2:323; to "mound" with ES, 2:67; to H. Peck, 2:73; to W. Phelps, 3:102, 3:149; to W. Prentiss, 2:225; from J. Quincy and W. Goforth, 3:251; to L. Richards, 3:154; with Willard Richards, 2:249, 3:154, 3:172, 3:234; with Willard Richards and M. Hyde, 2:67; to S. Rigdon, 2:71; by Sac (Sauk) and Fox Indians, 3:256n1167, 3:257-259, 3:348-351; to K. Salisbury, 2:242; to D. C. Smith, 1:341-342; by L. M. Smith and T. Mack, 2:119; to S. H. Smith, 1:342, 2:242-243; to W. Smith, 1:341, 1:351; to T. Turley, 3:141; to N. Whitney, 2:293; by N. Whitney and I. Morley, 2:120; to widow of brother Don Carlos, 3:234; to wife of P. Pratt, 3:154; to L. Wight, 2:54; to B. Young, 3:254, 3:346. *See also* Entertainments

FINAL DAYS

anxiety about own safety, 3:319; arrest for treason, 3:307; Carthage, agreement to go to, 3:305-306; death of Hyrum Smith, 3:327; deferral of treason trial to 29 June, 3:322; examination in *Nauvoo Expositor* case, 3:311-313;

examination on treason charges, 3:319–322; expected return to Nauvoo, 3:318; fainting during troops review, report of, 3:323; guns in possession of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:327, 3:328 (illus.); Iowa Territory, flight to, 3:xxvi, 3:302, 3:303, 3:305; jail, Carthage, 3:309 (illus.), 3:313–327; last entry by Willard Richards on, 3:323–330, 3:324 (illus.); last visit with family, 3:306n8; meeting with T. Ford in jail, 3:315–318; militia units in Carthage threatening and taunting, 3:307n10; mittimus committing to jail, 3:313–315, 3:319, 3:320, 3:321; murder, 1:xxxi–xxxiii, 3:xiii, 3:xxvi, 3:253n1149, 3:288n1312, 3:309 (illus.), 3:324 (illus.), 3:327–330; posse sent to bring to Carthage, 3:301–302, 3:306nn4–5, 3:317; recorded by Willard Richards, 3:7, 3:186 (illus.), 3:187, 3:303, 3:304 (illus.), 3:305–330; relationship with jailer and guards, 3:314, 3:319, 3:321–322, 3:326–327; J. Taylor shot, 3:329–330; walking through troops and crowd with M. Deming, 3:307–308, 3:323

FINANCES AND PROPERTY

acreage outside Nauvoo sold, 2:358; J. Adams deeds prairie lands to JS, 3:26; assists in surveying land, 2:5; backers of proposed Warren settlement, meeting with, 2:21; bankruptcy petition, 3:106n491, 3:107n497, 3:346; blamed for Kirtland financial reverses, 1:244n69; borrows money, 2:30, 2:57, 2:70, 2:177n589, 2:193, 2:234–235, 2:264n405; Justin Butterfield paid for legal services, 2:234–235; Justin Butterfield owed for legal services, 3:165n734; collection to cover legal expenses, 3:52; compiles list of assets and debts, 2:51; cow sold to Willard Richards, 2:264; D. C. Smith petitions for financial assistance, 1:280–281; debt to J. Lewis, 1:115; deed from G. Robinson to C. Granger, 3:9; desire to pay debts expressed, 1:62; donations received from church members, 1:117–118; financial covenant with O. Cowdery, 1:46–47; funds raised to purchase Missouri land, 1:217–219, 1:226; Hancock Co. farm of, 2:433 (map), 2:434 (map); Hotchkiss purchase, 2:29n86, 2:234, 2:277, 2:327n718, 2:351; Indian lands sold to, 3:258; inquiries about rent of house by store, 3:91; instructions concerning deed, 2:42; Kirtland debts settled by O. Granger, 1:246n76; Kirtland farm held by J. Coe for debt for Egyptian mummies, 3:165n734; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388–391 (maps); Kirtland residence, 1:65 (illus.), 1:79; as land speculator, 2:264n405, 2:355–356, 2:370; lawsuits, financially crippled by, 1:lv; William and Wilson Law, sale of land to, 2:30; map of residences and migrations, 2:xi (map); move to Nauvoo Mansion, 3:87n410, 3:91, 3:92 (illus.); as Nauvoo registrar of deeds, 2:34; Nauvoo residence, 1:395 (map), 2:370n952, 2:432 (map), 2:436–437 (map);

old house, 3:92 (illus.); opens new store, 2:11, 2:17, 2:21; payments by, to various persons, 1:43; permission given to ES to sell land to support family, 3:305n3; pinery expedition, money borrowed for, 3:62; printer, procuring means to assist, 2:27; property in Kirtland lowlands purchased, 1:28n79; J. Remick transactions, 2:153, 2:257, 2:336; remuneration for church service, 1:269n144; Rhodes farm purchased, 2:48; E. Rhodes land purchase, 3:243; E. Rhodes parcel, suit with widow over, 3:106; E. Sanders, land sold to, 3:249; scribe paid through committee store, 1:76; ES and children, land given to, 3:39, 3:343; Margaret Smith letter of attorney, instructions concerning, 2:42; steamboat purchased, 2:177n589, 2:350n843; store and farm provide family income, 2:xii; taxes, payment of, 2:39–40, 2:71, 2:277, 3:185n1; temple donations directed to go through his office, 2:5; titles received from Mr. Swartout of Quincy, 3:82n374; as trustee-in-trust, 2:10n23, 2:14–15, 2:29, 2:170, 2:332n736, 2:355n863, 3:68; willingness to sell farm to visitor, 1:79. *See also* Farm

Settlement of accounts: E. Chase, 2:36; R. Foster, 2:313; V. Knight, 1:115; W. Marks, 2:46, 2:48; W. Niswanger, 2:49; R. Peirce, 2:39; Ebenezer Robinson, 2:36; Hyrum Smith, 1:115; O. Snow, 2:39

HEALTH AND ILLNESS

absence from First Presidency meeting due to illness, 3:13; bilious attack, 2:64; “bodily infirmity,” 2:27; body debilitated by continual persecution and injuries, 1:133; boots “full of blood” during escape from Missouri, 2:199; “cheerful and well,” 2:162; childhood leg operation, 1:100n139; cholera, 1:7; cold, 1:111–112, 1:165; “considerably recovered” from cold and intends to resume translation work, 1:112; court adjourned due to illness of JS, 3:93; fatigued from journeys, 1:296; feelings of extreme wellness reported, 3:100; “health would not admit of his going out,” 2:49; hoarse from speaking at conference, 2:339; illness preventing attendance and discourse at Sunday meeting, 1:40, 2:74, 2:165, 2:350; “in good spirits and in good health,” 2:119; injured by W. Smith, 1:124; labors under indisposition of health, 1:116; lungs oppressed from overheated preaching, 3:69; malaria, 1:335, 1:348, 1:349n56; mentions past injuries from mob violence, 1:123; severe pain in left side, 2:159; sick or unwell, 1:11, 1:328, 2:33, 2:78, 2:79, 2:80, 2:86, 2:96, 2:161; sudden dryness of mouth and throat, stomachache, and vomiting, 3:145; sudden sickness at dinner table as evidence of poisoning, 3:126; unspecified illness reported, 3:13, 3:67n301, 3:70, 3:71, 3:75, 3:77, 3:135, 3:212, 3:239, 3:276, 3:348

SMITH, JOSEPH, JR. (*continued*)

LEGAL AND CIVIC INVOLVEMENT

affidavit, in extradition case, 2:210, 2:387 (full text); affidavits, on Mormon War, 3:54; arrest by W. Morgan forestalled by jurisdiction question, 1:304–305; arrested and incarcerated at Liberty, Mo., 1:333; arrested by Wilson Law based on T. Carlin proclamation, 2:193–194; arrested in Nauvoo for alleged complicity in shooting of L. Boggs, 2:81; attempted assassination of L. Boggs, JS implicated in, 3:79n363, 3:153n689, 3:245n1112, 3:247n1119; bankruptcy hearing, 2:167, 2:170, 2:172, 2:173, 2:177; bankruptcy petition, 2:50, 2:50n187, 2:51; A. Black affidavit against, 1:300n225, 1:302; L. Boggs affidavit accuses of complicity in attempted assassination, 2:176; circuit court at Far West attended, 1:294, 1:296; collection to cover expenses of, 3:52; at court as witness for J. Johnson, 1:37; defamation suit of F. Higbee, 3:xxiv, 3:163; discharged from arrest in extradition case, 2:233, 2:312n647, 2:390–402 (full text); documents relating to extradition, 2:235, 2:377–402; escaping from custody in Missouri, 2:198, 2:279, 2:354; T. Ford advises JS to come to Springfield for judicial review of extradition case, 2:174n582; T. Ford issues new arrest warrant, 2:383–384 (full text); habeas corpus hearing in Springfield, 2:215–225, 2:227–233; habeas corpus writ granted, 2:204; hides to avoid arrest, 2:83, 2:84–85, 2:96, 2:109, 2:119n417, 2:125, 2:126, 2:163; F. Higbee damages claim, 3:245, 3:246, 3:253, 3:255, 3:256; hoax letter accusing JS of high treason, 2:362; illegal banking, charged with, 1:228; Illinois treason charge, arrest, and jailing, 3:xxvi, 3:307, 3:314, 3:315, 3:319–322; indictment in Carthage for adultery/fornication/polygamy/perjury, 3:xxiv–xxv, 3:260–261, 3:263–267; indictment in Missouri for treason, arrest in Dixon, and extradition efforts, 3:xiv–xv, 3:xvii, 3:xxii, 3:7, 3:36–49, 3:67, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:72–73, 3:79, 3:81, 3:318n74; judgment against, in Ohio, 2:40n140; A. King issues arrest warrant for, 1:303; Kirtland farm held by J. Coe for debt for Egyptian mummies, 3:165n734; Lawrence estate account submitted by, 3:26n90, 3:29n106; letter of attorney for A. Fielding to transact business in England, 3:204; lieutenant general, Nauvoo Legion, 3:12, 3:97, 3:142, 3:147, 3:157, 3:254, 3:290–291, 3:292–293, 3:334, 3:474 (chart); life in danger if extradited to Missouri, 2:112; mayor of Nauvoo, 3:40n161, 3:470 (chart); municipal ordinance on extra care of JS, repeal of, 3:177; Nauvoo Legion ordered to rescue him if captured, 2:87–89; Nauvoo Representative election (1843), involvement in, 3:xvii–xviii; perjury, indictment for, 3:xxiv, 3:259n1179, 3:260–261; petitions T. Ford

for new arrest warrant, 2:200, 2:235, 2:382–383 (full text); petitions N. Pope for writ of habeas corpus, 2:203, 2:235, 2:385 (full text); preliminary hearing before A. King, 1:314, 1:316–317, 1:325n10; registrar of deeds for Nauvoo, 3:472 (chart); T. Reynolds requisition accuses of being “accessory before the fact” in shooting of L. Boggs, 2:179; riot charge for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:xxv–xxvi, 3:279–302, 3:311–313, 3:334; suit against J. Reynolds and H. Wilson, 3:xiv–xv, 3:xvii, 3:xxii, 3:7, 3:36–49, 3:67, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:72–73, 3:79, 3:81, 3:84n386, 3:90n418, 3:96n433, 3:103, 3:123n557, 3:171n760, 3:240n1083, 3:241, 3:250n1133; treason, charged with, 1:317n282, 1:333, 2:199n60; as trustee-in-trust for church, 3:68; vexatious lawsuits against, 1:246. *See also* Extradition; Presidential campaign of JS

PROSELYTIZING ACTIVITIES

baptisms, 3:345; Baptist visitor from Ohio instructed, 1:115; conversing with many inquirers, 1:67; former Methodist instructed about Mormonism, 1:100–101; Hebrew teacher, conversing on religion with, 1:179, 1:187; mission to Pennsylvania, New York, and Upper Canada, 1:12–16; O. Cowdery’s relatives taught, 1:135–137; ordination of missionaries to Sandwich Islands, 3:22; preaches during journey to visit brothers, 1:342; recruiting mission for Missouri expedition, 1:32–34; relating early experiences and gospel principles to investigators, 1:77; Scotland, discussing work of the Lord with visitors from, 1:190; testimony born to Mr. King and Mr. Gilmore, 1:10; Unitarian preacher, discussing gospel with, 1:147; Universalist minister, preaching gospel to, 1:99; visiting minister, discussing gospel with, 1:166

RECORD KEEPING AND PUBLISHING

approves definition of Mormon for *Times and Seasons*, 3:19; Book of Mormon published, 1:xx; as editor of *Elders’ Journal*, 1:476; extent of documentary record, 1:xxv, 1:xlili; history of church begun, 1:260, 1:263–264; intention to keep “minute account” of experiences, 1:4, 1:9; journal kept with P. Pratt on recruiting mission, 1:31–34; journal used to compile history, 1:xlvii; journal used to record notes and memoranda, 1:39 (illus.); Kirtland printing operations commenced, 1:20; Kirtland printing press dedicated, 1:21; letters copied, 1:11; overview of journal keeping, 1:xlili–xlvi; revelations prepared for publication, 1:10; Willard Richards directed to include more details in journal entries, 2:296; scribes for journals, 1:5 (illus.); updated compilation of revelations, 1:41n136; F. Williams assigned to keep record of Zion’s Camp expedition, 1:44

SPIRITUAL EXPERIENCES

angelic visitations, 2:149; assurance that brother's child will be born without complications received, 1:75; celestial kingdom, vision of, 1:167–168; church leaders in celestial kingdom, vision of, 1:168, 1:170; Congress, prophecy on, 3:145; deliverance from debt, prophecies of, 1:47; divine protection of W. Marks, vision of, 1:247; dream and vision concerning safety in hiding, 2:108; dreams, relation of, 3:18–19; drinking wine with O. Hyde, prophecy of, 2:247; early visions related, 1:100; “feels impressed” to secure land for settlement, 1:273; first experience of revelation, 3:153; first vision of Deity, 1:xix, 1:88, 1:100; gold plates, visions of location of, 1:88–89; habeas corpus hearing, prophecy concerning, 2:214; Holy Spirit constrains to condemn Br. Draper, 1:116; Holy Spirit directs to petition Missouri governor for aid, 1:64; Holy Spirit gives unsettling feeling, 1:131, 1:181; ill intentions of traveler discerned by Holy Spirit, 1:40; inspiration that father will be healed, 1:71; “I shall not go to Missouri dead or alive” prophesied, 2:209; Jesus Christ appears in Kirtland temple to, 1:219–222; Jesus Christ at anointing meeting, vision of, 1:175n343; Jesus Christ standing amid Quorum of Twelve, vision of, 1:168; W. McLellin healing lame man, vision of, 1:168; Moses, Elias, and Elijah appear in Kirtland temple to, 1:222; Nauvoo will be “great city” prophesied, 2:233; A. Perry, prophecy concerning, 2:310; priesthood keys received in Kirtland temple, 1:222; rebellion in South Carolina as sign of Second Coming prophesied, 2:306n609, 2:324; redemption of Zion, vision of, 1:168; registry of deeds, prophecy concerning, 2:34; resurrection of family members, vision of, 2:360; O. Rockwell, prophecy concerning, 2:309; Second Coming, prophecy concerning, 2:338; J. Sloan, prophecy concerning, 2:261; “soul filled with glory of God,” 1:160; success concerning arrangements for migration prophesied, 2:18; testimony that W. Smith will repent, obtaining, 1:81; three kingdoms of glory, vision of, 1:xv–xvi, 1:167n318; triumph over enemies, prophecies of, 2:132; visions throughout night, 1:172, 1:175; visitation of angel Moroni, 1:xix–xx, 1:77, 1:88–89, 1:100, 1:210n438; voice answering prayer concerning Second Coming, 2:325; Warsaw, prophecy concerning, 2:23–24; wickedness of R. Matthews revealed to, 1:95; B. Young preaching to “men of color,” vision of, 1:168. *See also* Revelation

TRAVEL AND RELOCATION

to Adam-ondi-Ahman, 1:275, 1:291, 1:294; to Caldwell Co., Mo., 1:228; to Carthage, 2:51,

3:17–18, 3:263–267, 3:305–306; to Chardon, Ohio, 1:9, 1:24, 1:37, 1:75; Commerce, family relocated to, 1:338, 2:354n859; to Daviess Co., 1:299–301; Far West, family relocated to, 1:237, 2:24n67; flees Kirtland under threat of violence, 1:284n182; to “forks of Grand River” to counsel immigrants, 1:302; from Hiram, Ohio, to Kirtland, 1:xlili; incarcerated at Liberty, Mo., 1:333; to Iowa, 1:336; Iowa Territory, flight to, 3:xxvi, 3:302, 3:303, 3:305; Kirtland, family relocated to, 1:1; to LaHarpe, 2:74; to Lima to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 3:16, 3:17; to Littlefield’s “halfway house,” 1:311, 1:316; moves family to Nauvoo mansion, 2:370n952; to New Portage, Ohio, 1:40, 1:46, Ohio; to New York City, 1:9n15; to northwest Missouri to identify new settlement locations, 1:270–274; to Painesville, Ohio, with family, 1:113–114; to Perry, Ohio, 1:68; to Pontiac, Mich., 1:46; proselytizing mission to Pennsylvania, New York, and Upper Canada, 1:12–16, 1:13 (map); to Quincy, 1:333, 1:336; to Ramus, 2:306–308, 2:321–327, 2:403–406, 3:17–18, 3:116–117, 3:209; recruiting and fund-raising mission to Pennsylvania and New York, 1:28–36, 1:33 (map), 1:49; residences and migrations, 2:xi (map); revelation directs move to Missouri, 1:228–229, 1:283–284; to Shokokon, 2:265–266, 2:314; to Springfield, 2:195–243, 3:348; to visit brothers W. Smith and D. C. Smith, 1:340–343; to Washington DC, 1:354, 2:v, 2:333, 3:110n505, 3:124n561, 3:139n613; to Willoughby, Ohio, 1:72, 1:81, 1:82; Zion’s Camp expedition to Missouri, 1:44

VIEWS AND TEACHINGS

on advantages of free government, 2:353; “allow every one the liberty of conscience,” 1:xxxiv; “all who are prepared” will see Christ at solemn assembly, 1:99; on atmospheric anomaly as sign of Second Coming, 2:310, 2:314; on baptism for dead, 2:47n170, 2:132–133; beware disaffected Mormons, 1:244, 1:266; on blacks, 2:197, 2:212; both righteous and wicked suffer, 1:352–353; on U. Brown invention, 2:242; building Zion as focus of, 1:xxiii–xxiv; burial place is sacred, 2:359; on capital punishment, 2:295; on caring for sick, 2:364–365; Christ “is a man like ourselves,” 2:324; cities, duty of Saints to move into, 1:298; compares himself to other land speculators, 2:355–356; conference compared to Millennium, 2:343; on county elections of 1843, 3:79; on courage and liberty, 2:88–89; “covenant of secrecy” wrong, 2:49n182; on cowardice, 2:89, 2:106, 2:253, 2:273; darkness prevails as in time of Christ, 1:96; debates generally too long, 1:77; “deep water is what I am wont to swim in,” 2:132; on defense against possible attack,

SMITH, JOSEPH, JR. (*continued*)

2:122–123; denounces “houses of infamy,” 2:56; disloyalty not easily forgiven, 1:18–19; disobeying leads to dissatisfaction and murmuring, 2:164; on doctors, 2:356; “don’t let a single corner of the earth go without a mission,” 2:370; earth will become a Urim and Thummim, 2:266; “endowment” necessary to overcome all things, 1:98; on equal rights, 1:193; evil comes from hasty judgment, 1:266; on fate of ungodly, 1:113–114; on federal power to protect Mormons against state actions, 3:157–158n702; on fighting, 2:268; on friendship, 1:xxx, 1:147, 2:138; gift of tongues of benefit to missionaries, 2:18; God has body of flesh and bones, 2:326; “God requires will of his creatures to be swallowed up in his will,” 1:133; “gold and silver is the only safe money,” 2:274n441; “good for brethren to dwell together in unity,” 1:161; great men “must not dwell upon small things,” 2:296; “I have no creed to circumscribe my mind,” 2:205; on importance of love and unity, 1:344–345; on importance of Nauvoo House, 2:330; on importance of Nauvoo temple, 2:26; on impropriety of abandoning truth, 1:109n162; on impropriety of public rebuke, 1:86; “in multitude of council there is safety,” 2:104; integrity deserves highest regard, 1:19; intelligence gained in this life will continue in afterlife, 2:325; intelligence of immortals too powerful for mortals’ faculties, 2:195; intemperance a “monster,” 1:196; on interference of D. Wells in altercation between JS and W. Bagby, 3:78n359; on interpretation of scriptures, 2:251–252; on John’s vision and Daniel’s prophecy, 2:325, 2:345–346, 2:405; lack of injury in carriage accident attributed to divine providence, 2:165; on lawyers, 3:116, 3:192, 3:218; on laying on of hands by women for healing, 2:52n195; on leaving meeting just before close, 2:341, 2:361; “line upon line; precept upon precept,” 2:149; “maintain an even, undaunted mind,” 2:92; “man is treacherous and selfish but few excepted,” 1:18; on manner of proselytizing, 1:214–215; marriage as “institution of heaven,” 1:109–110; meaning of Bible verses clarified, 2:191; meaning of Isaiah passages clarified, 1:239–240; on mesmerism and phrenology, 3:12, 3:113n516; meteor shower evidence that “coming of Christ is close at hand,” 1:16–18; on Millerites, 3:171n762; on mobocracy, 3:150; more useful to preach “simple gospel” than “great judgments,” 1:352; on Mormon belief in Bible, 1:166; “Mormonism is the pure doctrine of Jesus Christ,” 2:138; on national bank, 3:173n776; on nature of a prophet, 1:85, 2:256; on nature of sin, 2:27; on Nauvoo as hub of wheel, 2:294; on Nauvoo charter, 2:196; on need to use time wisely, 1:84; on “noble and liberal feelings”

of Springfield residents, 2:234; obedience to ordinances enables healing, 1:349; only JS has “whole plan of the kingdom,” 2:123; plural marriage not openly taught during lifetime, 3:224n1005; postage should be paid by senders, 1:116; on poverty and the poor, 3:115; prayer of “wicked man may avail a little,” 2:193; on preaching to Indians in pinery, 3:179, 3:180n797; presidential platform, 3:173n775; on price regulation for Nauvoo city market, 2:262; on principles of virtue, 2:49; on proper use of authority, 1:xxix–xxx; on prophecy, 2:206, 2:233, 2:262–263; on purchasing land in Nauvoo, 2:263–264; Quorum of Twelve to “labor for their support,” 2:334; Quorum of Twelve to preach gospel to all nations, 1:98; on receiving rebukes from friends with humility, 1:134; on recognizing angels, spirits, and devils, 2:257–258; redemption of Zion to come by “sending up all the strength of the Lord’s house,” 1:215; on respect for opinions of others, 1:106; on resurrection, 2:344; salvation brought to father’s house, 1:134; salvation of dead necessary for our own salvation, 2:148; scattered Israel to be gathered to American Zion, 1:215n54; on “shewing forth the kingdom,” 2:31–32; signs of Christ’s coming near, 1:42n138; signs to be revealed in temple, 2:53; sociality that exists on earth will continue in heaven, 1:xxiv; solemn assembly a day “long to be remembered,” 1:216; on striking enemy, 2:295; on sun and moon, 2:196; sympathy, cultivation of, 2:358; “too much zeal” displayed in debate, 1:106; truth and knowledge, 1:xxxiv–xxxv; on unity, 2:354; on U.S. Constitution, 2:277–278, 3:12n27, 3:43, 3:113, 3:166, 3:227n1021, 3:231n1036; “victims of priestcraft and superstition, would not believe though one should rise from the dead,” 1:120; virtuous qualities in men should be acknowledged, 2:138; on washing of feet, 1:97–98; willingness of God to forgive, 1:104; on women giving healing blessings, 2:52n195; would “back out” if not called of God, 2:337; “zeal without knowledge” leads to persecution of church, 1:185

Opinions of people: E. Baker, 2:210; J. C. Bennett, 2:67n269, 2:138–139; F. Bishop, 2:44n155; B. Bissell, 1:75; L. Boggs, 2:120; J. Bosworth, 1:41; R. Cahoon, 3:271; T. Carlin, 2:88, 2:108, 2:114; W. Clayton, 2:94–95; Z. Coltrin, 2:369–370; O. Cowdery, 1:21–23, 1:253n92; A. Cutler, 3:271; E. Derby, 2:93; J. Dunham, 2:95; F. Eaton, 1:122; Jedediah Grant, 2:369–370; Joshua Grant, 2:369–370; F. Higbee, 3:163n726; E. Higbee, 2:38; J. Hollister, 1:115–116; E. Holmes, 1:100; D. Huntington, 2:94–95; D. Hurlbut, 1:37; O. Hyde, 1:123, 1:128; Hiram Kimball, 2:58; J. Knight Jr., 2:115; J. Knight Sr., 2:115; Newel Knight, 2:115;

- William Law, 2:94–95; Wilson Law, 2:103–104; A. Lyman, 2:95; R. Matthews, 1:87, 1:95; G. Miller, 2:94–95; A. Millikin, 2:95; I. Morley and E. Partridge, 1:112; Nickerson family, 1:31; J. Noble, 2:95; J. Olived, 1:166; J. Parker, 2:95; W. Parrish, 1:135, 1:140, 1:163; O. Pratt, 1:145; J. Remick, 2:257n368, 2:336; L. Richards, 2:365; Willard Richards, 2:iii, 2:138; S. Rigdon, 1:18–19, 1:151, 1:203, 3:248n1122; O. Rockwell, 2:115; J. Seixas, 1:173, 1:178, 1:182–183, 1:187; T. Sharp, 2:23; H. Sherwood, 2:95; Alvin Smith, 2:116–117, 2:242–243; Don Carlos Smith, 2:117; ES, 2:93–94, 2:107; Hyrum Smith, 1:129, 2:94; J. Smith Sr., 2:116; L. M. Smith, 2:116; S. H. Smith, 2:95; W. Smith, 1:23–24, 1:80, 1:124, 1:132, 1:133, 1:134; Mr. Walker, 1:32; N. Whitney, 1:69, 2:94; F. Williams, 1:19; B. Winchester, 3:22n75; correspondents who fail to pay postage, 1:116; disruptive wedding guests, 1:121; members of Quorum of Twelve, 1:96, 1:158; Missourians, 2:115; parents, 1:71; residents of Mentor Street, 1:113–114; speculators promoting “the hill,” 2:271; two men requesting interview, 1:138; young woman who doubts papyri, 1:120
- SMITH, JOSEPH, SR. (father of JS): id., 3:450; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; mentioned, 1:111n166, 1:134, 1:166, 1:211, 2:117, 2:359
- CHURCH ACTIVITIES
- address to women making temple veil, 1:188; anointings, 1:167, 1:170; as assistant president, 1:48n161, 1:453, 1:456; as church presidency member, 1:150n265, 1:242, 1:457; as council of presidents member, 1:59; feast for poor attended by, 1:147; granddaughter blessed and named by, 1:84; Kirtland high council, replaced in, 1:150; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in highest pulpit at, 1:201, 1:201n421; Kirtland temple translating room consecrated by, 1:143; ordains priesthood leaders, 1:155; patriarchal blessing meeting, speaking at, 1:139; patriarchal blessings of, 1:84, 1:146, 1:147, 1:176–178, 1:179, 1:180, 3:80, 3:102; as patriarch of church, 1:167n316, 1:456, 1:457, 1:459, 2:256, 2:507 (chart); prayer offered at council meeting, 1:148; washing of feet, 1:212–213
- FAMILY AND PERSONAL
- apple orchard of, 1:72; arrested for illegal performance of marriage, 1:110n163; disagreement and reconciliation between JS and W. Smith, 1:77–79, 1:128–129, 1:132, 1:141; dream of JS about, 3:334; failed business venture of, 1:xviii; feast at N. Whitney home attended, 1:146; healed after receiving blessing, 1:71; illnesses of, 1:69–72; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388–391 (maps); loss of confidence in organized religion, 1:xviii; malaria contracted, 1:348; Missouri land of, 1:339n23; moves in with JS, 1:139; relocates to Missouri, 1:280–281; searches for treasure, 1:xix; JS attends feast at home of, 1:176; JS invites to reside with him, 1:129; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:23; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:116; JS relates vision to, 1:89; JS vision of, 1:168; JS visits, 1:106
- Smith, Joseph, III (son of JS), 1:348, 1:440 (id.), 2:280n474
- Smith, Joseph Fielding (nephew of JS), 3:93n425
- Smith, Julia M. *See* Middleton, Julia M. Smith
- Smith, Katharine. *See* Younger, Katharine Smith Salisbury
- Smith, Lovina (niece of JS), 3:93n425
- Smith, Lucy (sister of JS). *See* Millikin, Lucy Smith
- Smith, Lucy Mack (mother of JS): id., 3:450; on assault of A. Spencer on O. Spencer, 3:236n1057; death of Alvin Smith and, 2:356n870; disagreement and reconciliation between JS and W. Smith, 1:128–129, 1:141; feast for poor attended by, 1:147; financial difficulties of, 1:xviii; funeral attended with JS, 1:106; illness of, 1:281, 2:278, 2:279, 2:294, 2:297; patriarchal blessing meeting attended by, 1:139; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; at prayer meeting, 3:109n500, 3:128; residence in JS home, 1:129, 1:139, 2:262; search for religion, 1:xviii–xix; JS accused of questioning testimony of, 1:77, 1:77n70; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS mentions in letter, 1:134; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:23; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:116; JS riding out with, 3:126; JS sees in vision, 1:167–168; on JS vision, 1:89n105; testifies against M. Cahoon, 1:77; visits JS, 1:76, 2:119, 2:157; mentioned, 2:110, 2:113, 2:117
- Smith, Lyman, 1:82, 1:440 (id.)
- Smith, Margaret, 2:42
- Smith, Martha Ann (niece of JS), 3:93n425
- Smith, Mary Bailey (sister-in-law of JS), 1:75–76, 1:441 (id.), 2:309, 2:313n653
- Smith, Mary Fielding (sister-in-law of JS): absent from prayer meeting due to Hyrum Smith’s sprained leg muscle, 3:138; children of, 3:93n425; illness of, 2:245n285; invited to dinner party by JS, 2:243, 2:245n285; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; at prayer meetings, 3:105, 3:109n500; as proxy for first wife of Hyrum Smith, 3:25n89; sealed to Hyrum Smith, 3:xxi n35, 3:25n89
- Smith, Moses, 2:259, 2:260, 2:303n602
- Smith, Olive, 3:158
- Smith, Robert F.: deferral of trial of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:322n103; examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on riot charges in destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:311; examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:319, 3:320; mittimus for arrest of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:313n38–39, 3:321n97; signatory of note for JS, 2:350n843;

- Smith, Robert F. (*continued*)
 writ of arrest for JS and Hyrum Smith on riot charges in destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:307n12
- Smith, Samuel (great-grandfather of JS), 1:xviii
- Smith, Samuel (of Montebello, Ill.), 3:267
- Smith, Samuel (uncle of JS), 1:176n345
- Smith, Samuel Harrison (brother of JS): *id.*, 3:450-451; birth of daughter, 1:75-76; bishop in Nauvoo, 2:508 (chart); church motto signed by, 1:238; "exclaims" against JS, 1:80; fined for failing to serve military duty, 1:75; as Kirtland high council member, 1:243, 1:456; Kirtland property holdings, 1:388-391 (maps); mission to eastern states, 1:10n20; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:512 (chart); as Nauvoo city council member, 2:512 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart), 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo Masonic Lodge member, 2:50; patriarchal blessing for, 3:102; patriarchal blessing meeting at home of, 1:84; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; in prayer meetings, 3:146; prays for redemption of Zion, 1:111-112; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:147; Presbyterian church attended by, 1:xix; relocates to Far West, 1:237, 1:246; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:23; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:95; JS visits at Plymouth, Ill., 2:195, 2:242-243; mentioned, 2:51, 2:61, 2:374n974
- Smith, Sarah (niece of JS), 3:93n425
- Smith, Silas (uncle of JS), 1:353n76
- Smith, Sophronia (niece of JS), 1:281n174
- Smith, Sophronia (sister of JS). *See* McCleary, Sophronia Smith Stoddard
- Smith, Susanna (Susan) Bailey. *See* Hunt, Susanna (Susan) Bailey Smith
- Smith, Sylvester: *id.*, 1:441; as clerk at Kirtland high council trial, 1:109; dismissal of D. Peixotto as Hebrew School teacher by, 1:143; funeral for son of, 1:122; handwriting of, 1:172-182; Hebrew studied by, 1:180, 1:187, 1:196; Kirtland property holdings, 1:390-391 (map); letter from, offends D. Peixotto, 1:161-162; as member of Kirtland high council, 1:149n263; as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:149, 1:456, 1:457; priesthood licensing regulations, drafting of, 1:189; receives money from JS, 1:43; as scribe for 1835-1836 journal, 1:53, 1:56, 1:173; as scribe for patriarchal blessings, 1:178; vision of horsemen of Israel, 1:171; vision of pillar of fire, 1:174
- Smith, Sylvester M. (son of Sylvester Smith), 1:122, 1:122n203
- Smith, Warren, 3:156n700, 3:157n701
- Smith, William B. (brother of JS): *id.*, 3:451-452; arrival in Nauvoo from New Jersey, 3:233; awakened to join in worship for father's healing, 1:71; charges against Elliotts, 1:76n65; debate held at home of, 1:120-121, 1:124; disagreement with JS and others at debate, 1:124, 1:128, 1:131; disagreement with JS over high council trial, 1:77-81; discourses, 1:142, 2:343-344; editor of *The Wasp*, 2:137; O. Hyde accuses temple committee of favoring, 1:123, 1:126-129; ill health of, 1:129-130; image of, 1:125 (illus.); Kirtland property holdings, 1:390-391 (map); as Kirtland temple committee member, 1:127n214; makes donation for redemption of Zion, 1:43; money received from JS, 1:43; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:511 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521 (chart), 3:477 (chart); as Nauvoo Masonic Lodge member, 2:50; on Nauvoo municipal charter, 2:173-174, 2:256; parents move from house of, 1:139n231; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; plates from Quincy mound brought to office by, 3:13; prayer meetings, 3:249; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:238; on Quorum of Twelve Apostles, 3:468 (chart); Quorum of Twelve call council regarding conduct of, 1:130-131; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:242, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459, 1:460, 2:365, 2:507 (chart); reconciled with JS, 1:141; relocates to Far West with extended family, 1:280; restored to church fellowship, 1:142; restored to Quorum of Twelve, 1:339; J. Seixas, misunderstanding with, 1:190; JS counsels to maintain apostleship, 1:134; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:23-24; JS prophesies return of to Quorum of Twelve, 1:83; JS visits Plymouth Co., Ill., residence of, 1:341, 1:351; JS worries for spiritual welfare of, 1:133, 1:135, 1:140-141; suspended from Quorum of Twelve, 1:338n15, 1:343n38; vision of church leaders in England, 1:182; vision of Lord's host, 1:174; visiting JS in Springfield, 2:236; visiting widow of brother Don Carlos, 3:234; mentioned, 1:335, 2:195, 2:197, 2:350, 2:369, 2:374n974
- Letters:* to Hyrum Smith, 1:129; from JS, 1:131-134; to JS, 1:129-131
- Smokehouse (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:264, 2:319, 2:424 (*id.*)
- Smoking, as medicinal, 3:327n119
- Smoot, Abraham, 1:459
- Smut machine, 2:275n446, 2:355
- Snakes, JS dreams of, 3:157, 3:281n1283
- Snider, John: *id.*, 2:495; A. Fielding putting up at hotel of, 3:159; financing arranged for British emigrants by, 2:18n48; mission to England, 2:16-17, 2:31n99, 2:32, 2:38, 2:249, 3:343, 3:345; as Nauvoo House Association member, 2:275, 2:509 (chart), 3:469 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:516 (chart), 3:474 (chart); paper for, 3:343
- Revelation for:* 2:16-17
- Snow (first name unknown), baptism or rebaptism of, 3:15
- Snow, Artimesia Beman, 2:361n895

- Snow, Eliza Roxcy: id., 2:495; delivers petition to governor, 2:102n378, 2:108n398, 2:111n401, 2:127n441; handwriting of, 2:131–133, 2:137–143, 2:143–150, 2:144 (illus.); image of, 2:x (illus.); “Jubilee Song,” 2:320; on Kirtland temple dedication, 1:223; lives with JS’s family, 2:131n449; as poet, 2:66n264, 2:245; relationship with JS, 2:71n291; as scribe for 1841–1842 journal, 1:xl, 2:4, 2:5, 2:8, 3:341; JS attends closing of school of, 2:312n646; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; mentioned, 2:128
- Snow, Erastus: id., 3:452; boarding with JS, 2:361; conversation with JS, 2:362; in Council of Fifty, 3:206n901, 3:227n1021; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; as member of Iowa stake high council, 1:459; preaching in Sunday meeting, 1:296; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:170; solitary proselytizing of, 1:214n456
- Snow, Gardner, 3:176
- Snow, Lorenzo, 2:351–352, 2:367
- Snow, Oliver, 2:39, 2:495 (id.)
- Snow, Willard, 1:459
- Snow, Zerubbabel, 1:85, 1:442 (id.)
- Snyder, Adam W., 2:vi
- Snyder, Robert, 2:57
- Snyder, Samuel, 2:263
- Soby, Leonard: id., 3:452; “doe head” (dough-head) or Brutus rumors and, 3:156, 3:157n701; excommunication of, 3:474n2; as Nauvoo high council member, 2:507 (chart), 3:469 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:371, 2:517 (chart), 3:474 (chart)
- Social reform: debtors’ prisons, views of JS on, 3:173n775; laborers’ meetings, 3:38; lecture on Owenism, 3:98; prison reform, views of JS on, 3:173n776, 3:231n1034
- Solemn assembly. *See* Kirtland temple—Solemn assembly
- Sollars, William, 2:212, 2:213
- Solomon (biblical figure), 3:57n259
- Somers* (ship), 2:295n553
- South Bainbridge, N.Y., 2:246n290
- South Carolina, 2:306n609, 2:324, 3:158n702
- South Dennis, Mass., 1:49
- Southwick, Edward: id., 3:452–453; affidavits regarding arrest and discharge of JS, 3:123; Bennet correspondence heard by, 3:130; on conduct of JS arrest, 3:50n213, 3:53; lawyer for JS in Missouri indictment, 3:39n153, 3:42, 3:46n191, 3:48; Nauvoo petition to T. Ford and, 3:49n208, 3:55n246; JS spending time with, 3:131
- Southwick, Wall, 3:293, 3:313, 3:314, 3:326
- Spafford, N.Y., 1:31, 1:378 (id.)
- Spalding, Solomon, 1:xxii, 1:25n67
- Spencer, Augustine, 3:236, 3:264n1207, 3:270, 3:307, 3:453 (id.)
- Spencer, Catherine Curtis, 3:150
- Spencer, Charles, 3:26n92
- Spencer, Daniel: id., 3:453; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:255n357, 2:260n386, 2:512 (chart), 3:470 (chart); returning from mission, 3:118; theocracy expedition and, 3:181n804, 3:182n811; mentioned, 2:70, 2:261
- Spencer, Orson: id., 3:453; amendment of public revenue ordinance by, 3:144n640; anointed at prayer meeting, 3:138; Congress, drafting memorials to, 3:142n632; in conversation with JS, 3:345; in Council of Fifty, 3:206n901; in C. Drown case, 3:116n529; in F. Higbee case, 3:164n729; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:255n357, 2:513 (chart), 3:471 (chart); Nauvoo city ordinance regulating currency and, 2:278; Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); on opposition and conflict, 3:208n907; preaching of, 3:207; as side justice in mayor’s court, 2:281, 2:319; JS explains scripture to, 2:30; JS preaches at home of, 2:42; A. Spencer arrested for assault on, 3:236; mentioned, 2:170, 2:296, 2:301
- Spencer, Philip, 2:295
- Spencer, William, 2:508
- Spirit of God. *See* God; Holy Ghost
- Spirits, 2:32, 2:53, 2:257–258
- Spirits, alcoholic. *See* Alcohol
- Spiritual manifestations. *See* Gifts of the Spirit
- “Spiritual wifery”: J. C. Bennett on, 2:75n304, 3:xix, 3:114, 3:225n1005; O. Bostwick accusing Hyrum Smith of, 3:184n818; conflict with R. Foster and Laws over, 3:230n1031; in *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:273n1250; seduction allegations and, 3:207n906; JS accused of, 3:xix, 3:xxv; Hyrum Smith speaking against, 3:224; use of term, 3:xix n23, 3:114n525; *Warsaw Signal* on, 3:238n1068; women discussing, 3:114. *See also* Plural marriage
- Springfield, Ill.: id., 3:371; arrivals from and departures to, 3:39, 3:48n205, 3:50, 3:55, 3:56, 3:57, 3:348; good feelings manifested toward JS by citizens of, 2:183; municipal charter, 2:129, 2:174; JS bankruptcy hearing, 2:167, 2:173; JS travels to for habeas corpus hearing, 2:193n23, 2:194–197; state capitol in, 2:206, 2:207 (illus.); state government based in, 1:338n16; theatre, 2:236, 2:425 (id.); mentioned, 2:239
- Springfield, Penn.: id., 1:378; JS holds preaching meeting in, 1:12; JS visits on recruiting mission, 1:29, 1:36; A. Tyler residence in, 1:40n131
- Spring Hill, Mo., 1:271. *See also* Adam-ondi-Ahman, Mo.
- Springville, N.Y., 1:36, 1:378 (id.)
- Squires, Andrew Jackson, 1:109, 1:442 (id.)
- Stafford, David, 2:209
- Stake (ecclesiastical unit): def., 3:487–488; acknowledgment of church presidency a prerequisite to organizing, 1:283, 1:283n180; additional

- Stake (*continued*)
 stakes planned in Missouri, 1:209, 1:226–227, 1:241n62, 1:260, 1:270; church in Kirtland as “stake of Zion,” 1:6, 1:28n80, 1:76; Commerce/ Nauvoo stake, 1:335, 1:353n79, 1:459, 2:508; established at Adam-ondi-Ahman, 1:274, 1:457; high council established for governing in Kirtland, 1:97n127; in Illinois, dissolution of, 2:10, 2:13; Nauvoo stake presidency members, 3:468 (chart); regulations for priesthood ordinations in stakes, 1:185; revelation on relation of to general church, 1:282. *See also* Branches; Presidency, stake; Zion
- “Stand” (Nauvoo, Ill.): *id.*, 3:371; O. Hyde speaking from, 3:50; JS speaking from, 3:19, 3:31, 3:42, 3:61, 3:113, 3:200, 3:207, 3:248, 3:262, 3:284, 3:286, 3:334; Hyrum Smith speaking from, 3:276; E. Southwick and S. Patrick speaking from, 3:48; L. Wight speaking from, 3:254
- Stanley, Harvey, 1:43, 1:118, 1:161, 1:443 (*id.*)
- Stanley, Lerona Cahoon, 1:161, 1:443 (*id.*)
- Stanton, Daniel, 1:458
- Starks, Joseph, 1:36
- State capitol (Springfield, Ill.), 2:206, 2:207 (*illus.*)
- St. Catharines, Upper Canada, 1:12, 1:379 (*id.*)
- Stealing. *See* Theft
- Steamboats: *Amaranth*, 3:28n99, 3:40n158, 3:251n1141; *Annawan*, 3:50n217, 3:80n364, 3:88n413, 3:118; *Ariel*, 2:47; *Charlotte*, 3:233n1041; first spring steamboat passage and last ice on Mississippi River, 3:184; *General Brooke*, 3:184; *General Pratte*, 2:306; going over Des Moines rapids, Mississippi River, 2:250, 2:357; landings in Nauvoo, 3:145; *Lebanon*, 3:205; *Mermaid*, 3:240, 3:293n1349; *Osprey*, 3:241, 3:256, 3:276, 3:278, 3:290; JS signing documents regarding, 3:334; *St. Louis Oak*, 3:208; wharfage charges, 3:190–192, 3:199n876. *See also* *Maid of Iowa*
- Steffey, William Clayton, 3:122, 3:453–454 (*id.*)
- Stevens, Elder, 1:68
- Stevens, Roswell, 3:103n477
- Stevenson, Mrs., 2:196
- “Stewards tavern” (N.Y.), 1:34
- Stick pulling, 2:307, 3:43n174
- Stigall, George W.: *id.*, 3:454; as Carthage jailer of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:314, 3:319n86, 3:320n88, 3:326–327
- Stiles, George P.: at R. Foster trial, 3:240n1082; as lawyer for Jeremiah Smith, 3:252n1144, 3:268n1223; as Nauvoo city attorney, 3:472 (chart); speaking at hearing for J. Elliot on Avery kidnapping, 3:147
- Stiles, George W., 2:50
- Stillman, Dexter, 1:43
- St. John’s Day, 2:68
- St. Lawrence Co., N.Y., 1:176, 1:379 (*id.*)
- St. Louis, Mo.: *id.*, 3:371–372; ES and L. Walker return from, 3:8; population of, 1:xxiv; presidential campaign of JS, gossip about, 3:199; O. Rockwell arrested at, 2:307, 2:309n631, 2:312; steamboats carrying immigrating Saints detained in, 2:352; store goods detained in, 2:17; mentioned, 2:350, 2:358
- St. Louis Gazette*, 2:318, 3:234
- St. Louis Oak* (steamboat), 3:208
- Stoddard, Br., 2:166
- Stoddard, Calvin W. (brother-in-law of JS), 1:9, 1:9n13, 1:140, 1:140n235, 1:443 (*id.*)
- Stoddard, Sophronia Smith. *See* McCleary, Sophronia Smith Stoddard
- Stoddard, Sylvester B., 2:436–437, 3:187, 3:454 (*id.*)
- Stonecutters, 2:169
- Store (JS’s red brick store, Nauvoo, Ill.): *id.*, 3:372; citizens’ meeting for subscribers’ committee, congressional memorial, 3:136, 3:139; Council of Fifty meeting in, 3:202; counting room located in, 2:5; Dr./Mr. Divine (“The Fire King”) exhibiting in, 3:62, 3:67; house next to, 3:91, 3:104; image of, 2:23 (*illus.*); location of, 2:436–437 (map); W. Marks to be paid in goods from, 2:48n177; Nauvoo Seminary in, 3:126n564, 3:176, 3:202; opening for business, 2:21; prayer meetings at, 3:138, 3:146, 3:162, 3:173, 3:176, 3:179, 3:184; rented by D. Butler and P. Lewis, 3:150; scribe’s office in, 3:131n583; JS at, 3:12, 3:28, 3:62, 3:65, 3:104; JS’s office located above, 2:11, 2:319; special council in upper room of, 2:29; supplies arrive for, 2:17, 2:70; two dollars required to occupy upstairs room in, 3:15, 3:67, 3:81, 3:82; mentioned, 2:33, 2:34n113, 2:42n148, 2:45n161
- Storrs, George, 2:263n399, 2:326n717
- Stotts, William, 2:84n325
- Stout, Hosea, 3:97, 3:140, 3:147, 3:293n1350, 3:454–455 (*id.*)
- Stowell, Josiah, 3:163n724
- Strangers and contagious diseases, Nauvoo city ordinance regarding, 3:41n166
- Stratton, Joseph Albert, 3:253, 3:455 (*id.*)
- Street, Charles B., 2:350n843
- Street, Marvin B., 2:350n843
- Strength, feats of, 3:74, 3:75, 3:80, 3:81
- Strobridge, Richard Ransom, 1:20, 1:443 (*id.*)
- Strong, Elder, 1:101
- Strong, Elial, 1:443 (*id.*)
- Strong, Ezra, 1:101n143, 1:246, 1:443 (*id.*)
- St. Thomas, Virgin Islands, 2:295n553
- Stuart, Moses, 2:326n717
- Sun, 2:196, 2:263, 2:316, 2:339. *See also* Astronomy
- Susquehanna River, 2:149
- Swartout, Mr., 3:82
- Swazey, Ezekiel A. M., 2:74, 3:12, 3:455 (*id.*)
- Swearing, city ordinance against, 3:90
- Swine running at large, ordinance on, 3:199n876

- Symson, Alexander: id., 3:455; attempt to visit JS in jail, 3:319; R. Badham stabbing and, 3:228–229, 3:259, 3:260n1188, 3:263n1198; perjury indictment against JS based on testimony of, 3:xxiv n56, 3:160n1188, 3:259n1179, 3:263n1198, 3:319n85
- T
- Taney, Roger B., 2:386
 Tanner, Elder, 1:118
 Tanner, John, 1:47n160, 1:118n195, 1:443 (id.)
 Tarring and feathering, 3:215, 3:337
 Tate, Harvey, 2:195, 2:243, 2:292
 Taxation: altercation between JS and W. Bagby over, 3:78n359; amendment of Nauvoo public revenue ordinance, 3:144; W. Bagby as tax collector, 2:39, 2:40n137, 2:276; deed for Nauvoo lot purchased by C. Hamilton after original owner failed to pay, 3:94; dog tax discussed by Nauvoo city council, 3:162n722; Nauvoo temple, tax exemption for, 3:144n640; JS pays taxes, 2:39–40, 2:71, 2:277, 3:18n51; JS refuses to pay taxes, 2:39–40, 2:277
 Taylor, Miss, 1:49
 Taylor, Mr., 2:205, 2:253
 Taylor, Agnes, 2:39n135
 Taylor, Frederick, 2:250
 Taylor, Hawkins, 2:84
 Taylor, James, 2:109, 2:163, 2:164n543, 2:496 (id.)
 Taylor, John: id., 3:455–456; accompanying JS to Springfield, 2:195; accompanying JS to James Taylor home, 2:109, 2:162; affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; bill receipts of G. Harris to be answered by, 3:274; in Carthage with JS during final days, 3:308, 3:323, 3:326–329; Congress, drafting memorials to, 3:142n632; consulting with JS about prosecution of Laws and R. Foster, 3:271; in Council of Fifty, 3:206n901; in council with JS, 3:345; counsels Saints to tarry at Warsaw, 2:16; discourses of, 1:340n26, 2:164, 2:165, 2:243, 2:347–348, 3:195–196; Doctrine and Covenants, printing and publishing of, 3:140n615; as editor of *Nauvoo Neighbor*, 2:309n630, 3:20n9, 3:181n805; as editor of *Times and Seasons*, 2:38n129, 2:39n136, 2:279n471, 2:358n880, 2:368; as editor of *The Wasp*, 2:137n467, 3:20n9; embarks on mission to Europe, 1:350n61; examination on riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:312; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; farewell address on dispensations, prior to proselytizing mission, 1:347; on R. Foster conflict with JS, 3:238n1068; *General Smith's Views of the Powers and Policy of the Government of the United States* published by, 3:174 (illus.); interprets dreams with JS and Willard Richards, 2:29; kings of the world, solemn proclamation to, 3:132; E. Lawrence estate, guardianship of, 3:271; malaria victims, administering healing blessings to, 1:348n55; “Manchester Hymnal,” 3:326n120; meeting between JS and T. Ford in jail, 3:317; meeting with JS and others, 2:48, 2:80; message carried to H. Reid from JS by, 3:320; on mittimus committing to JS to jail, 3:313–314; during murder of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:327; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:79n312, 2:255n357, 2:511 (chart); as Nauvoo city councilor, 3:470 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:515 (chart), 2:521 (chart), 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); at New Year celebrations with JS and family, 3:155; prayer meetings and, 3:104, 3:112, 3:172; praying and singing in jail with JS, 3:323, 3:326; preaching by, 1:340, 3:69, 3:99, 3:122, 3:131; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:170, 3:175; presidential candidates, letter of inquiry to, 3:124; printing office and, 2:157, 2:171, 2:318n670, 3:168, 3:346; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:285, 1:458, 1:459, 2:18, 2:20, 2:27, 2:248, 2:259, 2:329, 2:365, 2:373n972, 2:507 (chart), 3:181n803, 3:468 (chart); Ramus conference attended by, 2:10; rebaptism of, 2:47n170; Relief Society presidency, 2:45; reminiscences, as source, 3:492; riot charges for destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:280, 3:288, 3:312; sent to meet with T. Ford in Carthage, 3:295–296, 3:338; shot during murder of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:329–330; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:13; JS habeas corpus hearing attended by, 2:216; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS visits, 2:362; speaking at conference of 6 Apr. 1844, 3:215; speaks at laying of cornerstone for Nauvoo Masonic Lodge, 3:39n155; supper party of the Twelve and their wives hosted by, 3:175; theocracy constitution draft and, 3:202n885, 3:213n932, 3:230n1029, 3:231n1035, 3:235n1051; as *Times and Seasons* publisher, 3:136n599; on *Warsaw Signal*, 3:181; mentioned, 2:42, 2:133n458, 2:163, 2:205, 2:206, 2:208, 2:209, 2:245, 2:250, 2:338, 2:344, 2:349, 2:361
 Taylor, Jonathan, 1:41, 1:135, 1:444 (id.)
 Taylor, Leonora Cannon, 1:344n42, 2:39n135, 2:243, 3:123, 3:172
 Taylor, Robert, 2:267, 2:268, 2:279, 2:302n596
 Taylor shorthand: def., 3:xxxii; example of, 3:64 (illus.); instances of, in journals, 2:61, 2:61 (illus.), 2:63, 2:268, 2:270 (illus.), 2:295, 2:297, 2:298 (illus.), 2:300, 2:316, 3:xi, 3:xx, 3:3, 3:7, 3:62nn272–273, 3:126n563, 3:128n570, 3:129 (illus.); transcription of, 2:xxviii, 3:xxxii
 Teacher (Aaronic priesthood office): def., 1:472; ordinations to office of, 1:294; JS establishes office of, 1:452
Teachers quorum: Kirtland quorum attend solemn assembly, 1:213–216, 1:214n453; Kirtland quorum presidency approved by church, 1:204; Kirtland quorum presidency approve

- Teacher (*continued*)
 priesthood licensing resolutions, 1:193; Kirtland quorum presidency seated in pulpits at temple dedication, 1:201; O. Olney as Kirtland quorum president, 1:155; position of in 1835-1839 church structure, 1:455; presidency of, in Far West, 1:458; presidency of, in Kirtland, 1:457
- Teeples, George, 1:319n289
- Telestial kingdom, 1:167n318
- Tempel-Tuttle (comet), 1:16n45
- Temperance movement, 1:196n404
- Temple, 1:lii, 2:xvi-xviii, 2:208, 2:525 (def.). *See also* Far West temple; Kirtland temple; Nauvoo temple
- Temple committee. *See* Kirtland temple committee; Nauvoo temple committee
- Temple recorder (Nauvoo, Ill.): W. Clayton as, 2:8, 3:4, 3:469 (chart); office accepts donations only on Saturdays, 2:29n87; procedure for recording donations, 2:332n735; responsibilities of, 2:509; Willard Richards appointed as, 2:5, 2:11
- Tennessee, appeal to citizens of, 3:xv, 3:136n599
- Terre Haute, Ind., 1:247n77, 1:280, 2:197, 2:425 (id.)
- Terrestrial kingdom, 1:167n318, 1:168
- Tewksbury, Abijah R., 3:271, 3:456 (id.)
- Texas, Republic of: id., 3:370; C. Clay speech on annexation of, 3:185; efforts of Mormons to buy property in, 3:242, 3:244n1106; map, 3:375; migration to, 3:262n1194; missions to, 3:190n835, 3:201, 3:204, 3:242, 3:244; presidential campaign of JS calling for annexation of, 3:xvii, 3:173n776, 3:187n824, 3:197-198; proposal to protect from foreign invasion, 3:xvi, 3:206n901, 3:206n905, 3:208, 3:209n912, 3:210-211, 3:213n933, 3:233n1043, 3:249-250, 3:252n1143, 3:262n1194; relocation of lumber company from Wisconsin to, 3:241n1088, 3:244n1104; as theocracy site, 3:xvi, 3:200, 3:202n885, 3:262n1194
- Thatcher, George W., 3:75
- Thayer, Ezra: id., 3:456; account of conflict with William and Wilson Law given to, 3:234; on Adam-ondi-Ahman high council, 1:458 (chart); R. Foster conflict with JS and, 3:237; JS desiring salvation of, 1:62
- Theater performances, 2:236, 3:61, 3:62, 3:235, 3:246, 3:247, 3:248
- Theatre (Springfield, Ill.), 2:236, 2:425 (id.)
- Theft: "band of desperadoes" in Nauvoo area, 2:316; of cattle and horses from Potawatomi Indians, 2:363; of chickens, 3:154; C. Drown engineering false accusation against L. Mallory, 3:116n529; J. Ells acquitted of, 2:266; D. Holman and J. Dunn confess to, 2:335; horse theft, kidnapping of D. and P. Avery over, 3:xv, 3:139-144, 3:146-149, 3:151, 3:152, 3:155n697, 3:166n737; at Key Stone Store, 3:210; *Maid of Iowa*, robbery and sinking of corn flat, 3:284; T. Morgan claims JS taught "it was right to steal," 2:302; O. Olney and N. Nurse charged with, 2:259-260; J. Remick accused of, 2:336; rumor of Mormons stealing corn near Terre Haute, 2:197; secret group condones stealing from non-Mormons, 2:334; D. Sherwood accused of, 2:301-302; JS accused of in Missouri, 2:198; JS accuses son of R. Cahoon of stealing cucumber, 2:302; JS and Quorum of Twelve condemn growing problem of, 2:334-335; JS forbids church members to take wood from Half-Breed Tract, 2:337; of stonemason's tools, by I. Rolfe, 3:209; R. Taylor and T. Morgan charged with, 2:267, 2:268
- Theocracy: California as site for, 3:xvi, 3:180, 3:181n804, 3:198, 3:202n885; constitution for, 3:xvi, 3:202n885, 3:213n932, 3:230n1029, 3:231n1035, 3:235n1051; expeditions to find location for, 3:xv-xvi, 3:180, 3:181, 3:183, 3:185, 3:198, 3:200, 3:202n885; Oregon Country as site for, 3:xvi, 3:180, 3:181n804, 3:183, 3:198n870, 3:202n885; Republic of Texas as site for, 3:xvi, 3:200, 3:202n885, 3:262n1194; JS's understanding of term, 3:xvi n12
- Thomas, David, 1:248-249, 1:444 (id.)
- Thomas, Jesse Burgess: id., 3:456-457; advising on riot charges in destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press, 3:286-287, 3:288n1315; in F. Higbee damages claim against JS, 3:255; injunctions for unpaid lots granted by, 3:246n1115; interview with JS on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; letter of JS to, 3:318; planned habeas corpus hearing of JS and Hyrum Smith before, in treason charge, 3:319n80, 3:322n100; threatened with tarring and feathering, 3:337
- Thompson, Br., 2:357
- Thompson, Edward, 2:435
- Thompson, Egbert, 3:261n1189
- Thompson, Isaac, 3:26n92
- Thompson, James, 3:26
- Thompson, Mercy Rachel Fielding, 2:329, 2:363, 2:497 (id.), 3:12n31, 3:123
- Thompson, Ohio, 1:29, 1:379 (id.)
- Thompson, Robert B.: as clerk for JS, 3:19n53, 3:69n311; death of, 2:xi, 2:171n566, 3:19n53, 3:130n579; H. Kimball journal on mission to England dictated to, 2:20n55; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:515 (chart); as Nauvoo treasurer, 2:513 (chart); proclamation to kings of the world supposed to be written by, 3:130n579; revelations inscribed by, 2:3, 2:5, 2:7; sealing of widow to, 3:25n89
- Thompson, Samuel, 2:374
- Thompson, Sylvester, 3:41n164
- Thomson, Samuel, 2:283n499

- Thomsonian medicine, 2:186n3, 2:194nn31–32, 2:280, 2:281, 2:284, 2:285, 2:286n508, 2:288, 2:356, 2:365
- Threshing floor, H. C. Kimball's "figure" of, 3:226
- Tidwell, Br., 2:267
- Tidwell, John, 2:313n653
- Tiffin, Ohio, 2:370n954
- Tiler, Br., 1:40n131
- Timber land. *See* Pine country
- Times and Seasons*: account of arrest and release of JS on Missouri treason indictment in, 3:52n18, 3:53nn229–230; on G. Adams acquittal, 3:91n423; appeal to citizens of Vermont published by, 3:136n599; article on Mormons re-published from 1844 book of religions, 3:94n431; J. A. Bennet correspondence published in, 3:127n568; Book of Abraham published in, 1:xxxviii, 2:39n134, 2:40, 2:40n141, 2:41 (illus.), 2:42, 2:530; change of policy on construction of Nauvoo House and temple announced in, 3:189n831; conference minutes published in, 3:8n16; copy placed in cornerstone of Nauvoo House, 2:20; copy placed in cornerstone of temple, 2:73n295; on definition of Mormon, 3:19n56; "A Friendly Hint to Missouri" (W. Phelps) published in, 3:199n873; "History of Joseph Smith" serialized in, 2:369, 3:5; on immigrants to Nauvoo, 3:120n547; missionaries, list of names of, 3:226n1016; on Nauvoo Museum, 3:23n78; notice of conference published in, 3:190n836; overview, 3:491; "Pacific Innuendo" letter published in, 3:178n794, 3:181n805; Pearl of Great Price sections first published in, 3:494; provides context for JS journal entries, 2:527; publication in volumes, 3:283n1292; Quorum of Twelve to take charge of, 2:38; on S. Rigdon discourse at conference of 6 Apr. 1844, 3:215n942; JS as editor of, 2:39, 2:42; JS directs Quorum of Twelve members to edit, 2:38; statement of fundamental Mormon beliefs in, 3:114n522; mentioned, 2:235n234, 2:279, 2:312n644, 2:368
- Timoleon* (ship), 3:110
- Tinsley, Seth, 2:210n121
- Tioga Co., N.Y., 1:31, 1:379 (id.)
- Tippets, Caroline, 1:46
- Tippets, John Harvey, 1:46, 1:62, 1:445 (id.)
- Tippets, Joseph Harrison, 1:62, 1:445 (id.)
- Tippets, William Plummer, 1:62, 1:445 (id.)
- Tithing: def., 3:488–489; bishop's responsibilities regarding, 1:291–293; cattle donations by Freedom branch (Payson, Ill.), 3:96n436; covenant of JS and O. Cowdery to pay, 1:46–47, 1:47n156; failure to pay, 3:196, 3:204n895; J. Goodell on, 3:345; pinery lumbering, tithing credit for, 3:189; revelation on, 1:288–289, 1:291n201; scriptural injunction regarding, 1:293, 1:293n205; JS and tithing donations, 2:29, 2:31, 2:32, 2:34, 2:36; tithing office, 2:23 (illus.), 2:29n87. *See also* Consecration
- Toast to JS from Captain White of Quincy, 3:170–171
- Tobacco, medicinal use of, 3:327n119
- Tomb (of JS, Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:116–117, 2:118 (illus.)
- Tompkins, 2:377
- Tongues, gift of. *See* Gifts of the Spirit—Tongues
- Topham, John, 2:374n974
- Topsfield, Mass., 1:xviii
- Tornado, 3:205
- Tower Hill (Grand River Township, Mo.), 1:271, 1:379 (id.)
- Town, David, 3:47n194
- Tracy, Nancy Alexander, 2:73n295
- Transactions and purchases. *See* Finances and money—Purchases and transactions; Property
- Translating room (in Kirtland temple), 1:140, 1:143, 1:144 (illus.)
- Translations: of Book of Mormon, 1:xx, 1:xxii, 1:89; of Egyptian manuscripts for Book of Abraham, 1:57, 1:71, 1:100n138, 1:107, 1:109, 1:110, 2:42; "inspired revision" of Bible, 1:4–6, 1:11, 1:11n22, 1:38n125; overview, 1:xvi–xvii; JS labors on Egyptian alphabet, 1:67; JS purchases Egyptian mummies and papyri, 1:57; JS transcribes Egyptian characters from papyrus, 1:110–111
- Treason: Illinois treason charge, arrest, and jailing of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:xxvi, 3:307, 3:314, 3:315, 3:319–322; Missouri indictment of JS and extradition efforts, 3:xiv–xv, 3:xvii, 3:xxii, 3:7, 3:36–49, 3:67, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:72–73, 3:79, 3:81; JS accused of in hoax letter, 2:362n901; JS charged with for role in Mormon War, 2:198–199, 2:204, 2:214n147, 2:312n647; mentioned, 2:141, 2:154, 2:176n585, 2:233
- Treasure seeking, 1:xix
- Trobridge, Mr., 2:214
- Trumbull, Lyman: id., 2:497; image of, 2:202 (illus.); Missouri extradition attempt, 1842–1843, and, 2:198, 2:200, 2:382, 2:383–385
- Trumbull, William, 2:384
- Trustee-in-trust: compensation of, 2:160; donations must be directed to, 2:331, 2:332n735; members of Quorum of Twelve testify regarding JS's actions as, 2:167; power of attorney for church in Kirtland, 3:68, 3:99; JS as, 2:10n23, 2:14–15, 2:29, 2:170, 2:332n736, 2:355n863, 3:68; mentioned, 2:14–15, 2:29
- "Truthiana" letters, 2:312n644, 2:321, 2:372
- Tufts, Elbridge, 3:149, 3:237, 3:457 (id.)
- Tulley, Allen, 2:194
- Turley, Theodore: id., 3:457; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment,

- Turley, Theodore (*continued*)
 3:264; accompanying JS to Springfield, 2:195; affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; armorer general to Nauvoo Legion, ordination as, 3:295n1358; bellows mended by, 2:225; blacksmith shop of, mentioned in JS sermon, 3:66; blessing received from church presidency, 1:344; brewery proposal, 2:299, 2:302; Canadian emigrants, arrival in Missouri with, 1:294; cannon, ordered to commence making, 3:295; found destitute of food, 3:141; high priest, ordination as, 3:103n477; moves family to Commerce, 2:354n859; Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); as Nauvoo weigher and sealer, 3:471 (chart); at prayer meetings, 3:132; presides in Sunday meeting, 1:341; on printing of Doctrine and Covenants, 3:139; JS habeas corpus hearing attended by, 2:216; JS in conversation with, 3:145; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243
- Turner, Mr. (phrenologist), 3:113n516
- Turner, James B., 1:301, 1:301n227, 1:445 (id.)
- Turpin, Jesse, 2:53n197
- Tuttle, Smith: Clayton settling with, 2:351n844; land purchased by JS from, 2:xxi, 2:29n86, 2:264n405, 2:277n456, 2:432 (map), 3:258n1174; Nauvoo property holdings, 1:395 (map)
- Twelve Apostles. *See* Apostle; Quorum of Twelve Apostles
- Tyler, Father, 1:40
- Tyler, Andrews, 1:12n28, 1:40n131
- Tyler, Elizabeth Comins, 1:12n28
- Tyler, John (president of United States): hoax letter purportedly signed by, 2:362; letter from JS on crisis of June 1844, 3:294, 3:297n1368; W. Phelps instructed to petition for redress of grievances, 3:302; proposal from Mormons to protect Texas and Oregon from foreign invasion, 3:xvi, 3:206n901, 3:206n905, 3:208, 3:209n912, 3:210–211, 3:213n933, 3:233n1043, 3:249–250, 3:252n1143, 3:262n1194; third annual message to Congress, 3:168n748
- Tyranny, 1:134, 1:238, 1:309n251
- U
- Umpstead, Br., 1:319n289
- Unchristian conduct charges: against G. Adams by A. Cowles, 3:78n355, 3:91n423; against O. Cowdery, 1:158; against R. Foster, 2:62, 3:229, 3:232, 3:273n1243; against William, Wilson, and J. Law, 3:232; against P. Young, 1:66n43
- Uncle Sam* (Boston, Mass.), 2:310
- Underhill, Abel, 3:474 (chart)
- Union Co., Ill., 2:236, 2:425 (id.)
- Unitarianism, 1:147–148, 3:100–101
- United Firm: def., 1:473; agreement to divide, 1:38, 1:38n130; debt of, 1:26, 1:38; establishes Kirtland printing operation, 1:20n53; S. Gilbert and N. Whitney appointed as agents for, 1:38n128; meeting of members of, 1:42–43; members and organization of, 1:25n66; revelation to divide and to settle accounts of, 1:42n139; JS prays with members of, 1:25–26
- United States of America: id., 3:372; Act Respecting Fugitives from Justice, 2:127n440; Bankruptcy Act of 1841, 2:51n189, 2:51n191; growing political polarization in, 1:lii; inventions for defense of, 2:241–242; Land Ordinance of 1785, 2:15n39; map, 3:375; Mormons leave, 1:xxxv; Mormons proselytize throughout, 1:226, 2:351; J. Tyler's third annual message to Congress on, 3:168n748; Vermont prophet predicting overthrow of current government, 3:233; Zion, whole of America identified as, 3:223. *See also* Government; Independence Day celebrations; *and entries at U.S.*
- Unity: dispute between Quorum of Twelve and S. Rigdon resolved, 1:66; disunity among Quorum of Twelve, 1:257n111; “good for brethren to dwell together in unity,” 1:161; impossibility of, in presence of dissenters, 1:231; R. Matthews on disunity in society, 1:92; power of, felt at blessing meeting, 1:178; prerequisite to “endowment with power,” 1:59, 1:157; “prevails” among Missouri Saints, 1:246; Quorum of Twelve and church leaders reconciled, 1:159–160; Quorum of Twelve convene meeting to restore, 1:306n247; revelation on Quorum of Twelve and, 1:83; sense of, felt after “grand council,” 1:151; sense of, felt at wedding, 1:166; JS and L. Copley reconciled, 1:216; JS and W. Smith reconciled, 1:141; JS counsels Quorum of Twelve on, 1:344–345; JS on, among Saints, 1:139, 1:140–141, 1:142–143; JS on newspaper and, 1:298; washing of feet to promote, 1:98; Zion to be characterized by, 1:xxix. *See also* Charity; Friendship; Love
- Universalism, 1:xviii, 1:99
- Unlawful searches and seizures, Nauvoo ordinance on, 3:149, 3:160–161, 3:177
- Upper Canada: id., 1:379; Quorum of Twelve hold conference in, 1:64n38, 1:157n281; JS and S. Rigdon proselytize in, 1:7, 1:11, 1:12–16, 1:13 (map). *See also* Canada
- Upperman, Christian, 3:116n529
- Upper stone house (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:275, 2:435, 3:146
- Urim and Thummim: def., 3:489–490; astronomy learned via, 1:xvii; earth as, 2:266, 2:324, 2:404; key word discovered via, 3:334; place where God resides as, 2:324, 2:404; translation of gold plates using, 1:xx, 1:89; W. Woodruff viewing, 2:18n49
- U.S. army, deserter from, 3:296, 3:338–339
- U.S. Circuit Court for District of Illinois (Springfield, Ill.): mentioned in “Mormon Jubilee,” 2:237; JS bankruptcy case, 2:51n191, 2:177; JS

- extradition case, 2:203, 2:215–224, 2:335n750, 2:386, 2:390–402
- U.S. Constitution: T. Carlin refers to authority of, 2:111n401, 2:127; Council of Fifty and, 3:201; destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press and, 3:282n1287, 3:301, 3:302, 3:318; elders recommended to read about voting in, 3:226n1017; on extradition, 2:84n327, 2:87, 2:113, 2:129n446, 2:140, 2:176n585, 2:177, 2:183n600, 2:203, 2:219, 2:228, 2:230, 2:231, 3:67n297; federal power to protect Mormons against state actions under, 3:157–158n702; on habeas corpus, 3:46; minority rights under, 3:113n518; Mormon right to protection under, and JS presidential campaign, 3:176n779; Nauvoo municipal charter and, 2:191n116; protection of Mormon rights and, 1:xxxi, 1:58, 2:62n243, 2:100–101, 2:151–152; on religious freedom and extradition, 3:67n297; T. Reynolds requisition based on authority of, 2:179, 2:219; JS calls for copy of, 3:104; JS expresses views on, 2:277–278; JS's church governance seen as violation of, 1:251, 1:254n99, 1:255; views of JS on, 2:277–278, 3:12n27, 3:43, 3:113, 3:166, 3:227n1021, 3:231n1036; wharfage ordinance of Nauvoo and, 3:192; mentioned, 1:208, 1:237, 2:111, 2:125, 2:130, 2:143, 2:224, 2:268
- U.S. marshals, 3:235, 3:267n1219, 3:310n23
- U.S. Supreme Court, 2:362n901
- V
- “Vade Mecum” (W. Phelps), 2:247
- Van Buren, Martin (president of United States): id., 3:457–458; ignorance of T. Carlin, 2:333; image of, 3:125 (illus.); Mormon letter of inquiry to, 3:124, 3:125 (illus.); Mormon swing to Whig ticket and, 2:xvi; JS seeking redress from, 1:354, 2:xv, 3:110n505, 3:124n561; views of JS on administration of, 3:173n775
- Van Buren Co., Ia., 2:17, 2:425 (id.)
- Vance, Br., 1:342
- Vance, John, 1:342n35
- Van Cott, John, 3:13n28
- Van Hymon, Sis., 2:339
- Van Sickle, Seal, 2:366
- Venerable disease, 3:245n1108
- Vengeance, 1:215, 1:296n210, 1:311–312
- Vermont: id., 3:372–373; appeal to citizens of, 3:xv, 3:132, 3:136, 3:137 (illus.), 3:138, 3:139, 3:153, 3:172n769; presidential campaign of JS in, 3:170; prophet from, 3:233; two strangers visiting from, 3:131, 3:132n585
- Viator, 2:297n571, 2:312, 2:321n690
- Vickers, Mr. (wire dancer), 3:12, 3:13
- Views of the Powers and Policy of the Government of the United States*. See *General Smith's Views of the Powers and Policy of the Government of the United States*
- Vigilantism: church leaders threaten violence against dissenters, 1:275; covenant of peace to avert, 1:300n224; expulsion of Mormons from Daviess Co., 1:300n224; expulsion of Mormons from Jackson Co., 1:lii, 1:7, 1:20, 1:253n94; at Hawn's Mill, 2:122; Mormons plan to defend themselves against, 1:xxvii, 1:238, 1:276, 1:296; murder of JS and Hyrum Smith, 1:xxxi–xxxiii, 3:xiii, 3:xxvi, 3:253n1149, 3:288n1312, 3:309 (illus.), 3:324 (illus.), 3:327–330; W. Peniston and A. Black urge, against Mormons, 1:232–233, 1:300, 1:311n261, 1:314; ES accuses Missourians of, 2:130; JS warned of plans for, 1:312–313. See also *Camp of Israel*; Danites; Opposition
- Villanova, N.Y., 1:31, 1:116, 1:379 (id.)
- Virginia, Ill., 2:240n260, 2:425 (id.)
- “Virtue Will Triumph” (ES), 3:205n898, 3:206n904
- “Vision, A” 2:247n293, 2:320n683
- Visions. See *Gifts of the Spirit—Visions*
- “Voice of Innocence from Nauvoo, The” (W. Phelps), 3:184n821, 3:194, 3:198–200, 3:205, 3:206, 3:273n1198
- Vose, Mary (Polly), 1:43n141
- Vose, Ruth D. See Sayers, Ruth D. Vose
- W
- Wakefield, J. R., 3:283, 3:284n1298, 3:292, 3:316n60, 3:334
- Wales, missions to, 3:16n37. See also *British Isles*
- Walker, Mr., 1:32
- Walker, Billings, 1:32n105
- Walker, Catherine Burgess, 3:68
- Walker, Cyrus: id., 3:458; conduct of JS at arrest and, 3:50n213; habeas corpus hearing for JS and, 3:39n153, 3:42, 3:44, 3:46–48, 3:72–73; House of Representatives election (1843) in Nauvoo, 3:xvii–xviii, 3:70, 3:71, 3:72–73, 3:74n339; Nauvoo petition to T. Ford and, 3:49n208, 3:55n246
- Walker, George: id., 3:458; deed written by, 3:90; election books posted by, 3:74; as recorder of baptisms for the dead, 3:69; recording and copying by, 3:49, 3:52, 3:53–54, 3:90–91
- Walker, Leonard, 1:32n105
- Walker, Lorin: id., 3:458; accompanies JS to Springfield, 2:195; affidavit supporting JS, 2:388–389; on illness of JS, 3:71; as personal attendant of JS, 3:71n329; return from St. Louis with ES, 3:8; JS digs horseradish with, 2:225; JS examines timber with, 2:166; JS habeas corpus hearing and, 2:216; traveling to Ramus and Carthage with JS, 3:17–18; visits JS, 2:86; mentioned, 2:90, 2:109, 2:242
- Walker, Lucy, 3:xix n25, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.)
- Walker, Lydia, 3:80, 3:458 (id.)
- Walker, Thomas, 1:32n105
- Walker, William, 2:85, 3:263

- Wall, William, 2:307n617
- Walsh (recipient of payment on E. Rhodes farm), 3:243
- Walsh, John C., 2:318
- War, 2:306, 2:325n706, 2:339, 2:360. *See also* Mormon War
- Ward (church congregation), 2:508
- Ward, Henry Dana, 2:263n399
- Ward, Thomas, 3:16n37
- War department, 1:64n36
- Ware, William G., 3:288, 3:458 (id.)
- Warner, Charles, 3:472 (chart)
- Warren, Calvin Averill: id., 3:458–459; corruption at Nauvoo post office and, 2:167–168, 2:257n369; O. Granger estate and, 2:32; meets with JS, 2:23, 2:32, 2:73, 2:153, 2:157; proposed Mormon settlement at Warren and, 2:15, 2:21; refusal of JS to discuss religion with, 3:47; JS's bankruptcy petition and, 2:50, 2:51n191, 2:167; mentioned, 2:152, 2:170n561, 2:177n585, 2:266
- Warren, Ill., 2:425 (id.). *See also* Warsaw, Ill.
- Warrington, Benjamin: id., 2:498; as member of Nauvoo city council, 2:259n357, 2:260n386, 2:512 (chart); as Nauvoo city councilor, 3:277n1258, 3:470 (chart); on *Nauvoo Expositor*, 3:277n1258; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:518 (chart), 3:475 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:435; mentioned, 2:261
- Warsaw, Ill.: id., 3:373; J. Adams in, 3:48n205, 3:53; mob gathering to protect L. Williams from Mormon arrest at, 3:147–148; proposed settlement at, 2:16, 2:21; residents attempt to form anti-Mormon society, 2:15; resolutions against Mormons adopted by, 3:291n1332; JS prophesies concerning, 2:23–24; JS receiving visitors from, 3:169; B. Winchester sent to preach gospel at, 3:172; mentioned, 2:xi, 2:7. *See also* Warren, Ill.
- Warsaw, N.Y., 1:31, 1:379 (id.)
- Warsaw Message*, 3:53, 3:75n344, 3:82n377, 3:99n451, 3:123n557, 3:181n805
- Warsaw Signal*: anti-Mormon stance of, 1:xxix, 2:23n66, 2:123n427; articles included in JS letter to President Tyler, 3:294n1354; on gathering of mob in Carthage, 3:281n1284, 3:284nn1296–1297, 3:286n1303, 3:291, 3:292n1341, 3:293nn1348–1349; letter of A. Sympton to, 3:228n1025; letter of T. Ford in, 3:178, 3:181; on movements of ES, 3:232n1038; on presidential campaign of JS, 3:238n1068; as source, 3:491; threats of Hyrum Smith against, 3:291n1332
- Washing (ritual ablution): def., 3:490; anointing and, 1:167, 2:54n198, 3:478, 3:490; of church officers, 1:167n314; of church presidency, 1:166–167; following biblical practice, 1:xxv, 1:60, 1:97; instruction by JS in, 2:54n198; as ordinance, 1:166–167; as prerequisite to “endowment with power,” 1:60, 1:167n314; of JS, O. Cowdery, J. Corroll, and M. Harris, 1:160n293
- Washing of feet: def., 1:473; of church presidencies and bishoprics, 1:212–213; in connection with School of the Prophets, 1:60, 1:68; as final cleansing ritual, 1:213n447; at meeting held on anniversary of church organization, 1:223; Saints to receive, 1:6; JS instructs priesthood officers concerning, 1:211; JS teaches Quorum of Twelve concerning purpose of, 1:97–98; at solemn assembly, 1:213, 1:214n453
- Washington, George (president of United States), 3:45, 3:158n702, 3:173n775
- Washington Co., N.Y., 1:93, 1:379 (id.)
- Washington DC: id., 3:373; O. Hyde memorializing Congress in, 3:135n595, 3:140n615, 3:210, 3:213, 3:233n1043, 3:249; letter from JS to ES on plan to escape to, 3:302, 3:305n3; O. Pratt memorializing Congress in, 3:142n632, 3:145n644, 3:149, 3:177, 3:211n921, 3:233n1043; S. Rigdon assigned to seek redress in, 1:338n16; JS and others travel to, to seek redress for losses in Missouri, 1:354; JS to accompany S. Rigdon to, 1:353n79; JS visit seeking redress in, 2:258n376, 2:333, 3:110n505, 3:124n561, 3:139n613, 3:228; L. Wight memorializing Congress in, 3:134n594, 3:250, 3:255
- Wasp*: J. A. Bennet criticizes name of, 2:136–137; clarifies JS journal entries, 1:298n216; name changed to *Nauvoo Neighbor*, 2:309, 2:527, 3:9; provides context for JS journal entries, 2:527; publishes poetry, 2:66n264; mentioned, 2:64, 2:334
- Wasson, Benjamin, 3:38n150, 3:39n153, 3:45n184
- Wasson, Clara M. *See* Backenstos, Clara M. Wasson
- Wasson, Elizabeth Hale, 3:36n142, 3:38n150, 3:39n153, 3:45n184, 3:106n488
- Wasson, Harmon, 3:46n191, 3:48n204
- Wasson, Lorenzo D.: id., 3:459; accompanying JS and Hyrum Smith to jail, 3:313; J. C. Bennett and, 2:110; conversation with JS, 3:104; in Council of Fifty, 3:201; D. and E. Kilbourne, complaint against, 2:77n306; messages sent to T. Ford from jailed JS via, 3:314, 3:320; returns ES to Nauvoo after arrest of JS, 3:41n165; watching while JS shovels dirt on ditch, 3:256
- Waterford, Upper Canada, 1:15, 1:379 (id.)
- Waterman, John O., 1:188, 1:445 (id.)
- Waterman, Samuel, 3:116n529
- Watkins, Tobias, 2:223
- Watt, George Darling, 3:181n804, 3:182n811, 3:232, 3:459 (id.)
- Watts, Isaac, 1:204n432
- Weaver, Russell, 1:147–148, 1:446 (id.)
- Webb (tried for forcible entry and detainer), 2:320
- Webb, Catherine Noramore, 1:153, 1:446 (id.)
- Webb, Edwin Densmore, 1:121–122, 1:446 (id.)

- Webb, Eliza Ann McWethy (McWithey), 1:121–122, 1:446 (id.)
- Webb, John, 1:153, 1:446 (id.)
- Webb, Milane, 2:339
- Weber, George R., 2:210n124
- Webster, Daniel, 2:278
- Webster, Noah, 1:107, 1:107n159
- Weddings. *See* Marriage
- Weeks, William, 2:69, 2:118, 2:351
- Weld, John Fuller, 2:281, 2:290–291, 2:499 (id.), 2:520, 3:476 (chart)
- Weldon, Richard, 1:300n223
- Wells, Mr., 2:214
- Wells, Daniel Hanmer: id., 3:459; as alderman in Nauvoo, 3:211–212, 3:230, 3:471 (chart); J. C. Bennett and, 2:75; certificate of JS trusteeship made before, 3:68n308; conflict with JS, 2:271n431, 2:273; election books posted by, 3:74; R. Foster prosecuted for unpaid lots by, 3:246; at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; C. L. Higbee appealing fine issued by, 3:270n1232; interference in altercation between JS and W. Bagby, 3:78n359; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:255n357, 2:278, 2:512 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:371, 2:517 (chart), 3:474 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:435; riot charges against JS and others in destruction of *Nauvoo Expositor* press and, 3:287n1309, 3:288, 3:302, 3:316, 3:317, 3:334; mentioned, 2:64n252, 2:170
- Wells, Robert, 1:7
- Wentworth, John, 1:88n101, 2:530, 3:206n901, 3:207n905
- Wesleyville, Penn., 1:29, 1:379 (id.)
- West, Benjamin, 2:221 (illus.), 3:284, 3:285 (illus.)
- West, Mary Ann, 2:46n168
- Western Reserve College, Hudson, Ohio, 1:143, 1:371 (id.)
- Westfield, N.Y.: id., 1:379; JS holds preaching meetings in, 1:12, 1:29, 1:29n87; JS plans to recruit and raise funds for Missouri expedition in, 1:29; JS stays in during recruiting mission, 1:31, 1:36
- West Lodi, N.Y. *See* Lodi, N.Y.
- West Loughborough, Upper Canada, 1:64n38
- Weston, Samuel: id., 2:499; L. Boggs affidavit, 2:84n326, 2:176, 2:203, 2:379–380, 2:384, 2:391; handwriting of, 2:379–380
- Wethersfield, N.Y., 1:35n115
- Wharfage charges in Nauvoo, 3:190–192, 3:199n876
- Wheat, Almeron, 2:55n204, 2:211, 2:389, 2:390, 2:500 (id.)
- Wheeler, Phebe, 3:119
- Wheelock, Cyrus H.: id., 3:460; accompanying JS to Carthage, 3:305n5, 3:306n10; on apostasy of J. Blakeslee, 3:239n1077; letter carried to ES from JS by, 3:325; revolver given to JS by, 3:327n128, 3:328 (illus.)
- Whig Party: J. F. Charles as Whig politician, 2:62n244; convention in Montrose, 3:339; in county elections (Aug. 1843), 3:xvii–xviii, 3:xxii, 3:74n339; J. Duncan as candidate for, 2:98 (illus.), 2:106n394; Mormon portrayal Whigs as Federalists, 1:264n130; Mormon swing to, in 1840, 2:xvi; opposition to JS's political influence, 3:xxii; W. Pennistan as candidate for, 1:299n223; presidential platform of JS and, 3:xvii, 3:170, 3:231n1034; responses to JS letters to candidates of, 3:xvi–xvii; S. Rigdon discussing policies of, 1:266n131, 1:267–268; in special election for probate justice, 3:97n440
- Whiskey Rebellion, 3:158n702
- Whitcher, Mary, 1:87
- White, Captain, 3:170–171
- White, Evander, 3:154
- White, Hugh, 1:336n14, 1:351n65, 1:395, 2:432
- White, Jules, 3:152n682
- White, Roswell, 3:154
- White, William, 1:351n65, 1:395, 2:432
- White Plains, N.Y., 1:95n118
- Whitiker, Mary, 1:87n96
- Whiting, Edwin, 3:176
- Whitlock, Harvey Gilman: id., 1:446; confesses errors in letter to JS, 1:101–103; as high priest, 1:102n146; restored to church fellowship, 1:105n148, 1:178n348; JS invites to attend School of the Prophets, 1:104; JS writes letter of forgiveness, 1:103–105
Letters: from JS, 1:103–105; to JS, 1:101–103
Revelation for: 1:104
- Whitlow (sore finger), 3:68n304
- Whitmarsh, William, 2:520
- Whitmer, David: id., 3:460; absence from church meetings defended, 1:253n93; angels seen in Kirtland temple by, 1:211, 1:211n440; A. Beman counseled to relocate to Missouri, 1:105; S. Carter anointed as president of Missouri high council, 1:170; dissidents seek to appoint as church president, 1:227; excommunication of, 1:229–230, 1:251, 1:255–257, 2:212n136; F. G. Williams & Co. meeting attended by, 1:217; flees Caldwell Co. after S. Rigdon sermon, 1:276–278; image of, 1:252 (illus.); Kirtland high council meeting attended by, 1:183; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:201; Kirtland temple regulations, drafting of, 1:150; letter declaring disciplinary proceedings “illegal,” 1:253n95; as Missouri church president, 1:59, 1:97n127, 1:456; prays for redemption of Zion, 1:111–112; prays for Tippetsets, 1:62; presides at Sunday meeting, 1:121; removed from Missouri presidency, 1:229, 1:250; returns to Missouri from Kirtland, 1:244n70; S. Rigdon, administration of healing blessing to, 1:151; with JS, performs healing of J. Smith Sr., 1:71; JS

- Whitmer, David (*continued*)
 designates as potential successor, 1:97n127; JS dictates blessing for, 1:61n30; JS expresses hope for repentance of, 1:244; JS questions loyalty of, 1:240; warned to leave Caldwell Co., 1:274–275; washing of feet and, 1:212–213; on Word of Wisdom, 1:266n134; A. Works, administration of healing blessing to, 1:119; mentioned, 1:228n15, 1:246
- Whitmer, John: *id.*, 3:460–461; image of, 1:252 (*illus.*); church history, appointed to keep, 1:xxxvi; church history, retaining possession of, 1:xxxviii, 1:249n82, 1:260n117; conflict over financial management by, 1:228, 1:245n74, 1:278n169; defends absence from church meetings, 1:253n93; excommunication of, 1:229, 1:246, 1:250–251, 3:182n808; F. G. Williams & Co. meeting attended by, 1:217; flees Caldwell Co. after S. Rigdon sermon, 1:276–278; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:201; as Missouri church presidency member, 1:59, 1:97n127, 1:456; prays for redemption of Zion, 1:111–112; removed from Missouri presidency, 1:229, 1:250; revelation affirming appointment as church historian, asking for, 1:xv; revelation chastising, 1:86; revelation warns to repent, 1:240, 1:245; sale of Jackson Co. land by, 1:253n94; JS dictates blessing for, 1:61n30; JS requests church history from, 1:249; on temple ordinances, 1:60; warned to leave Caldwell Co., 1:274–275; washing of feet and, 1:212–213
- Letters*: declaring disciplinary proceedings “illegal,” 1:253n95; on history, 3:182; from JS and S. Rigdon, 1:249
- Revelation for*: 1:245
- Whitmer, Peter, Jr., 1:121, 1:447 (*id.*), 1:457, 2:212
- Whitmer, Peter, Sr., 2:149
- Whitney, Anna Maria, 3:93n426
- Whitney, Caroline. *See* Kingsbury, Caroline Whitney
- Whitney, Don Carlos, 3:93n426
- Whitney, Elizabeth Ann Smith: *id.*, 3:461; anointed at prayer meeting, 3:122; attends debate at J. Smith Sr. home, 1:106, 1:106n154; children of, 3:93n426; Female Relief Society, organization of, 2:45; hosts feasts for poor, 1:146, 1:146n250; at office with JS, 2:31; at prayer meeting, 3:109n500; visits and dines with JS family, 1:77
- Whitney, Eve Doane, 1:106n154
- Whitney, John, 3:93n426
- Whitney, Joshua, 3:93n426
- Whitney, Newell Kimball: *id.*, 3:461; image of, 1:70 (*illus.*); anointed, 1:170, 3:122; baptism of family of, 1:81; as bishop, 1:26, 1:69, 1:69n54, 1:242, 1:290, 1:456, 1:458, 1:459, 2:508–509 (*chart*), 3:469 (*chart*); bond of, 1:38; council room in store of, 1:38n125; debate attended at J. Smith Sr. home, 1:106, 1:131; endowment ceremony, 2:53, 2:54; at eternal marriage ceremonies, 3:25; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; feasts for poor hosted by, 1:146, 1:147; at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; Kirtland property holdings, 1:386–391 (*maps*); Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:201; letter to JS, 1:146; loan taken out in name of, 1:115; meets with JS and others, 2:18, 2:80, 2:133; money received from JS, 1:43; as Nauvoo city alderman, 2:512 (*chart*), 3:471 (*chart*); ordains Aaronic priesthood leaders, 1:155; ordains V. Knight as counselor in Kirtland bishopric, 1:149; parents of, visit from, 1:77; in prayer meetings, 3:93, 3:104, 3:122; prays with United Firm members, 1:25–26, 1:38, 1:42–43; presiding over Nauvoo Municipal Court, 3:257; printing office, appraisal of, 3:168, 3:346; relocates to Commerce, 1:341; relocates to Missouri, 1:290n196, 1:291n202; revelation directs to relocate to Missouri, 1:289–290; sells church property in Jackson Co., 1:255n100; sickness in house of, 2:297; JS encourages to move to Commerce, 1:339n23; JS hides at home of, 2:125; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:69–71; JS records name in Book of the Law of the Lord, 2:94; JS’s store and, 2:21; JS visits, 2:293; surveys Iowa land, 1:344; travels to Buffalo, N.Y., 1:69; visits JS, 1:77, 2:83, 2:92, 2:96, 2:120; B. Winchester and, 3:24; mentioned, 2:55n207, 2:62–63, 2:65, 2:171, 2:193n24, 2:312
- Revelation for*: to settle business affairs, 1:289–290, 2:24–25
- Whitney, Orson, 3:93n426
- Whitney, Samuel, Jr., 1:106n154
- Whitney, Samuel, Sr.: attends debate at J. Smith Sr. home, 1:106, 1:106n154, 1:131; baptism of, 1:81; receives patriarchal blessing, 1:146; visits and dines with JS family, 1:77n69
- Whitney, Sarah Ann. *See* Kimball, Sarah Ann Whitney
- Whitney, Susanna Kimball: attends debate at J. Smith Sr. home, 1:106, 1:106n154, 1:131; baptism of, 1:81; receives patriarchal blessing, 1:146; visits and dines with JS family, 1:77, 1:77n69
- Wickliffe, Charles A., 2:143n485, 2:168, 2:276n449, 2:362
- Wiggins’s farm, Hancock Co., Ill., 2:84, 2:86, 2:426 (*id.*)
- Wight, Lyman: *id.*, 3:462; image of, 1:272 (*illus.*); as Adam-ondi-Ahman stake presidency member, 1:301n227, 1:458; affidavit on Mormon War made by, 3:54n238; affidavits gathered regarding Mormon losses in Missouri, 1:338n16; A. Black swears affidavit against, 1:301n225; Congress, petitions and memorials to, 3:134n594, 3:250, 3:255,

- 3:262n1197; in Council of Fifty, 3:231n1035, 3:242; Daviess Co. court, ordered to appear in, 1:317, 1:317n282; deed on Nauvoo stake wanted by, 3:346; at habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203; imprisoned at Liberty, Mo., with JS, 1:xxx; A. King issues arrest warrant for, 1:303; land and cabin purchased from A. Black, 1:271n147; mission to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:369; as Missouri high council member, 1:457; as Missouri settlement committee member, 1:255n101; Missouri treason indictment of JS and, 3:40; Mormon company gathers at residence of, 1:299; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:512 (chart); as Nauvoo House Association member, 2:275n443, 2:509 (chart), 3:469 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:518 (chart), 3:475 (chart); at New York home of A. Beman, 1:34; patriarchal blessing received by, 1:139n232; W. Peniston lobbies, for Mormon vote, 1:299n223; W. Peniston swears affidavit against, 1:302n230, 1:323; pinery operations and, 3:xxvi, 3:xxi–xxii, 3:62, 3:189, 3:200, 3:241; at prayer meetings, 3:251; preaching of, 3:179, 3:249, 3:254; on preaching to Indians in pinery, 3:179, 3:180n797; preliminary hearing for, 1:314, 1:316–317, 1:325n9, 1:325n10; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:255–256; publishes inflammatory letters concerning Missouri conflict in *Quincy Whig*, 1:339n25; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:460, 2:507 (chart), 3:468 (chart); Ray Co., Mo., delegation confers with, 1:303n232; on recruiting mission, 1:28; reports Jackson Co. expulsion to Kirtland high council, 1:28; represents Mormons in covenant of peace with Daviess Co. delegation, 1:301n227; resistance to arrest and, 1:304n237, 1:310, 1:312, 1:313n267; return from mission, 3:37; return to Kirtland with JS, 1:35n112; JS stays with, 1:275; JS visits, 2:54; statement of neutrality obtained from A. Black, 1:300n225; surveying party stays at home of, 1:271, 1:273, 1:274; testimony on habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203, 3:54; theocracy proposals of, 3:xv–xvi; travels from Missouri to Kirtland to prepare for “endowment with power,” 1:82, 1:82n80; treason charges, 1:317n282; vigilantes to take by force, 1:312–313, 1:314n273, 1:316n278, 1:324; mentioned, 2:20, 2:47n171, 2:198n58
- Wight, Orange, 3:41
- Wightman, Charles, 1:189n387
- Wightman, Dolly Eaton, 2:14n32
- Wightman, Erastus, 1:198n409
- Wightman, William A., 1:189n387, 2:10, 2:14, 2:502 (id.)
- Wight’s ferry (Grand River and Grindstone townships, Mo.), 1:271, 1:272 (illus.), 1:380 (id.)
- Wilbur, Winslow, 1:137n221
- Wilcox, Br., 1:342
- Wilcox, Benjamin, 1:342n37, 1:449 (id.)
- Wilcox, Catherine Noramore. *See* Webb, Catherine Noramore
- Wiley, Robert, 3:13n28
- Wilkeson, Mr., 1:15
- Wilkie, John, 3:204, 3:204n895
- Wilkinson, Stephen, 3:83, 3:167, 3:462 (id.)
- Williams, Abiathar B., 3:208n907, 3:230, 3:234, 3:315, 3:462–463 (id.)
- Williams, Alabama v.*, 2:224, 2:225
- Williams, Alexander, 3:240
- WILLIAMS, FREDERICK GRANGER: id., 1:449; image of, 1:5 (illus.); mentioned, 1:59, 1:158, 1:163. *See also* F. G. Williams & Co.
- CHURCH ACTIVITIES
- angel seen at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:210–211; apologizes to Quorum of Twelve for giving offense, 1:159; church discipline of, 1:288n189; at church finances meeting, 1:217; as clerk for priesthood licensing, 1:194; counselor in church presidency, 1:4–6, 1:48n161, 1:242, 1:452, 1:453, 1:454, 1:456; counsels with Quorum of Twelve, 1:156–160; directed to proselytize, 1:285–288; as Hebrew School committee member, 1:179n351, 1:188n384; on history of church, 1:121; Kirtland Safety Society, disagreement with JS over, 1:227; Kirtland temple dedication, seated in pulpits at, 1:201; mummies exhibited by, 1:73, 1:105; prayer of, regarding administering to sick, 1:45; prays concerning D. Hurlbut lawsuit, 1:27–28; prays for redemption of Zion, 1:111–112; prays with United Firm members, 1:25–26, 1:38, 1:42–43; prophecies of Pittsburgh bishopric, 1:9; rebaptism and confirmation of, 1:296; receives washing of feet, 1:212–213; on recruiting and fund-raising mission, 1:28; removed from church presidency, 1:228, 1:258n114, 1:296, 1:457; on revelation to settle accounts, 1:42n139; settlement of debts of F. G. Williams & Co., 1:217n467; surveys Kirtland temple construction, 1:107; travels with JS to Missouri, 1:41n136; welfare of church, meeting with church leaders concerning, 1:47
- FAMILY AND PERSONAL
- assists in delivery of Susanna Smith, 1:75–76; as botanical physician, 1:9, 1:45; death of son of, 1:270; at feast at N. Whitney home, 1:146n250; Hebrew studied, 1:116, 1:117, 1:137; Kirtland property holdings, 1:386–389 (maps); at D. Peixotto lecture in Willoughby, Ohio, 1:82; proselytizing New York relatives, 1:82; JS assists with farm labor, 1:40, 1:40n133; JS gives horse to, 1:40; JS pronounces blessing on, 1:19, 1:19n49; sued by G. Robinson, 1:275; travels to Chardon, Ohio, 1:9, 1:9n15; treats Hyrum Smith’s wound, 1:183

WILLIAMS, FREDERICK G. (*continued*)

RECORD KEEPING AND PUBLISHING

assigned to produce updated compilation of revelations, 1:41n136; commencement of Kirtland printing operations, 1:20n53; as conference clerk, 1:75; handwriting of, 1:xliv (illus.), 1:19-24, 1:27-28, 1:30 (illus.), 1:31-34, 1:38-40, 1:39 (illus.), 1:43, 1:67-71, 1:101-102, 1:135-138, 1:136 (illus.); incorrectly dates baptisms, 1:20n51; journal-style note recorded by, 1:xliv, 1:xliv (illus.); as member of Literary Firm, 1:26n73; as occasional scribe for JS journals, 1:xl; as scribe for 1834-1836 history, 1:76-77; as scribe for 1835-1836 journal, 1:53, 1:55, 1:56, 1:77; as scribe for Bible revision and 1832-1834 journal, 1:3, 1:4-6; Zion's Camp expedition record kept by, 1:44

REVELATIONS FOR

instructing to preach gospel, 1:285-288, 1:287 (illus.); on trip to New York, 1:82

Williams, George H., 2:310n637

Williams, Henry L., 2:310n637

Williams, John, 3:74n339

Williams, John A., 1:301, 1:301n227, 1:449 (id.)

Williams, Joseph Swain, 1:270, 1:450 (id.)

Williams, Levi, 3:147-148, 3:151n680, 3:161, 3:283, 3:463 (id.)

Williams, Peter, 2:291

Williams, Robert G., 2:224

Williams, Samuel, 3:232

Williams, William Wheeler, Jr., 1:40, 1:450 (id.)

Willis, Ira, 2:280

Willoughby, Ohio: id., 1:380; church leaders attend D. Peixotto lecture in, 1:82; JS and ES travel to, 1:72; JS visits Roundy family at, 1:81. *See also* Chagrin, Ohio

Willoughby Medical College (Willoughby, Ohio), 1:82n78, 1:163, 1:374 (id.)

Wilson, Harmon Theodore: id., 3:463; accounts of arrest of JS and, 3:50, 3:53n227; arrest of JS by, 3:36, 3:39, 3:41n167, 3:42-43, 3:45, 3:46, 3:267n1218; arrest of M. Cook on bastardy charges and, 3:158n703; horse bought by JS from, 2:74; S. Markham threatened with gun by, 3:47n195, 3:73n336; Mormons in county elections threatened by, 3:75; scheme for writ from Missouri, 3:319; suit of JS against J. Reynolds and, 3:xiv-xv, 3:xvii, 3:xxii, 3:7, 3:36-49, 3:67, 3:70n324, 3:71n328, 3:72-73, 3:79, 3:81, 3:84n386, 3:90n418, 3:96n433, 3:103, 3:123n557, 3:171n760, 3:240n1083, 3:241, 3:250n1133

Wilson, John: id., 3:463; church members attend political address of, 1:264, 1:266n131; Mormons in county elections threatened by, 3:75; political affiliation of, 1:264n130; S. Roundy reporting travels of, 3:59; tavern in Carthage, 3:161

Wilson, Lewis Dunbar, 1:459, 2:508, 3:469 (chart)

Wilson, Moses Greer, 3:59, 3:463 (id.)

Wilson, Reuben, 1:35

Wilson, Thomas, 3:286n1308, 3:289nn1318-1319, 3:316n61

Wilson, William, 2:211

Wilson, Z., 2:316

Winchester, Benjamin: id., 3:463-464; Pelatiah Brown, calling for license of, 2:339; as editor, 3:170; letter from S. Armstrong regarding conduct of, 3:22; opinion of JS regarding, 2:367; sent to Warsaw to preach gospel, 3:172; silencing of, 2:367n937, 3:24

Winegar, Alvin, 1:182n366

Wire dancing, 3:12, 3:13

Wisconsin Territory: id., 3:373; maps, 3:375, 3:376; mission to, 3:26. *See also* Pine country

Wisdom: church leaders pray for, 1:26, 1:41; of God, 1:100, 1:119, 1:297, 1:309-310; promised in blessings, 1:41, 1:177; promised in revelations, 1:75, 1:99; Saints commanded to seek, 1:xxxiv, 1:205; JS prays for, 1:9, 1:11, 1:118, 1:119, 1:206; JS preaches on, 1:266, 1:266n134, 1:296, 1:344-345; JS reads scripture on obtaining, 1:87. *See also* Word of Wisdom

Withers, William M., 3:176, 3:265, 3:464 (id.)

Witmarsh, William, 3:476 (chart)

Witnesses: for baptism for the dead, 2:150n507; of Book of Mormon plates, 1:xx, 1:227, 2:149, 2:370n954

Witter, Daniel S., 2:15, 2:16, 2:21

Wolf, D. *See* DeWolf, Erastus

Women: admitted to order of priesthood, 3:122n552, 3:123n556; attend hearing in federal court, 2:210, 2:216, 2:227; O. Bostwick claims about women of Nauvoo, 3:184; excluded from solemn assembly, 1:213n451; King Follett discourse on mothers having children in eternity, 3:221-222; medical care of, 2:283-293; plural marriage, street gossip about, 3:114; prayer meetings attended by, 3:104; priesthood and, 2:52; ES ordained to teach, 2:45n163; JS blesses, 1:189; J. Smith Sr. instructs, 1:188; testimony of wives in civil suits, 2:287; veil for Kirtland temple made by, 1:188-189; "The Voice of Innocence from Nauvoo" (W. Phelps) defending, 3:184n821, 3:194, 3:198-200, 3:205, 3:206. *See also* Female Relief Society of Nauvoo

Wood, Daniel, 2:36, 2:36n122

Wood, Joseph, 2:312n642

Woodland (JS's, Hancock Co., Ill.), 2:24, 2:426 (id.)

Woodruff, Phoebe W. Carter: illness of, 3:169n751; at prayer meeting, 3:150, 3:169n751; presidency blessing received by, 1:344n42; sealed to husband, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.)

Woodruff, Wilford: id., 3:464; on accusations of O. Hyde and T. Marsh, 1:343n38; anointed, 3:138; birthday celebration of, 2:39n135; blessing

- from church presidency, 1:344; on conference of 6 Apr. 1844, 3:214n939, 3:215n944, 3:217n950, 3:227; on conflict between JS and William Law, 3:158n705; on conspiracy to assassinate JS, 3:207n907; correspondence with S. Copeland on vice-presidential candidacy, 3:199, 3:206, 3:207n905; in Council of Fifty, 3:202n891; discourses, 2:74, 2:164; on discourses of JS, 3:32n118, 3:34n137, 3:42n173, 3:45n183, 3:167n742, 3:181n802, 3:200n878, 3:200n880; Doctrine and Covenants, printing and publishing of, 3:139n615; estimate of attendance numbers at King Follett discourse, 3:216n946; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; farewell address on perseverance, prior to proselytizing mission, 1:347; on Frierson meeting, 3:134n593; illness prayed for, 3:138n609; Indians fed by, 3:40n157; Keokuk, directed to publish political newspaper in, 2:157n530; on King Follett discourse, 3:217n956–957, 3:220n969–970, 3:221n977–978, 3:222n979; on laborers' meeting, 3:38n151; leases printing office, 2:171, 2:318n670; at Lima conference with B. Young, 3:232n1039; in Lima with JS to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 3:16, 3:17; malaria victims, administers healing blessings to, 1:348n55; meets with JS, 2:31, 2:32; mission to Europe, 1:350n61; mission to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:369n946, 3:54; on Missouri treason indictments and extradition attempt on JS, 3:40n160, 3:46n190; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:512 (chart); in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521 (chart), 3:477 (chart); on Nauvoo temple fund-raising meeting, 3:194n853, 3:195n858, 3:197–198n867–868; on number of people hearing JS discourse after release following habeas corpus hearing, 3:42n173; personal journal of, 1:476, 2:527, 3:491; on political meeting of the Twelve, 3:175n777; prayer meetings, 3:138, 3:143nn633–634, 3:146n647, 3:150n678, 3:167n743, 3:167n745, 3:169, 3:172n766, 3:172n768, 3:172n770, 3:183n817, 3:189n828; on preaching to Indians in pinery, 3:179n797; printing office leased to, 3:168n746, 3:346; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:285, 1:344n41, 1:458, 1:459, 2:20, 2:27, 2:38, 2:248, 2:259, 2:329, 2:365, 2:373n972, 2:507 (chart), 3:181n803, 3:468 (chart); rebaptism of, 2:47n170; republication of Doctrine and Covenants, 2:264n408; residence, 2:436–437 (map); on S. Rigdon at prayer meetings, 3:248n1122; sealed to wife, 3:59n265, 3:60 (illus.); on second anointing, 3:xxi; Skunk River pleasure excursion, 3:13; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; on W. Smith reinstatement to Quorum of Twelve, 1:339n25; on surveying Iowa land, 1:344n39; Texas, mission to, 3:190n835, 3:201n883; as *Times and Seasons* publisher, 2:38n129, 2:39n136, 2:358n880, 2:368n943, 3:136n599; Urim and Thummim viewed by, 2:18n49; wife receives blessing from church presidency, 1:344n42; on B. Young on Zion, 3:225n1008; mentioned, 1:43n141, 1:340n26, 1:347n49, 1:349n59, 2:15, 2:63, 2:133n458, 2:318, 2:336n753, 2:375
- Woods, James: id., 3:464–465; accompanying JS to Carthage, 3:305n5; on arrest of JS and Hyrum Smith, 3:307n12; as counsel for defendants in *Nauvoo Expositor* case, 3:311n32; on deferral of trial of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:322n103; on disbanding of troops and plan to go o Nauvoo by T. Ford, 3:323–325; examination of JS and Hyrum Smith on treason charges, 3:320nn87–89, 3:321; letter to JS, 4 May 1843, 3:9; on mittimus committing JS and others to jail, 3:313; on revolt of Carthage Greys, 3:308; staying at Hamilton's Hotel, 3:323; L. Woodworth to Carthage with, 3:300
- Woodward, Alfred, 3:12n24
- Woodward, Maria Jane Johnson, 1:xxxii
- Woodworth, Flora, 3:8n13, 3:84n387
- Woodworth, Lucien: id., 3:465; accompanying JS to Carthage on perjury/polygamy indictment, 3:264; Avery kidnappings and, 3:140; to Carthage to meet with T. Ford, 3:297, 3:300, 3:339; complaint against J. Thompson for assault, 3:26; construction of Nauvoo House and, 2:268–271, 2:302, 2:365–367, 2:372n971, 2:373n972; consulting with JS about prosecution of Laws and R. Foster, 3:271; at Council of Fifty, 3:199; illness in house of, 2:297; letter of 10 May 1843 to colleagues in Wisconsin Territory, 3:151n33; missions to Republic of Texas, 3:190n835, 3:204, 3:242, 3:244; Nauvoo House construction and, 3:8n12; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:517 (chart), 3:475 (chart); Nauvoo property holdings, 2:436–437 (map); pinery operations and, 3:112, 3:190; on possible rapprochement with R. Foster, 3:272n1242; in prayer meetings, 3:104, 3:251; “very humble for 3 or 4 days,” 3:97; walking out with JS, 3:271
- Woodworth, Mary, 3:251
- Woodworth, Phebe Watrous, 3:84n387, 3:122
- Woolley, Edwin, 2:70, 2:92, 2:131, 2:502 (id.)
- Word of Wisdom (dietary code): melds temporal and spiritual, 1:xxiv; revelation on, 1:xxiv, 1:196n404; JS preaches on, 1:266, 1:266n134; D. Whitmer charged with nonobservance of, 1:256, 1:256n106
- Workman, John, 3:30, 3:465 (id.)
- Works, Angelina (Angeline) Eliza. *See* Robinson, Angelina Eliza Works
- Worrell, Franklin J., 3:75, 3:301n22, 3:320n88
- Worin, Peter, 1:12
- Wrestling, 2:307

Wylie, G. L., 3:57

Wyrick, George, 2:518, 3:475 (chart)

Y

Yarmouth, Mass., 1:49n175

Yearsley, David D.: id., 3:465; appointed to theocracy expedition, 3:181n804; money borrowed for pinery expedition from, 3:62; Nauvoo property, 2:436–437; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:169, 3:170n754; riding out with JS and buying property, 2:65; sick child visited by JS, 3:256

Yellow Creek, Mo., 1:336n12

Yelrome, Ill., 3:16, 3:17n43, 3:20n63, 3:367

York, Aaron M., 3:288n1312

Young, A., 3:136n599

Young, Alphonso, 3:181n804

Young, Brigham: id., 3:466; image of, 2:366 (illus.); anointing of, 3:162n723; attachment in case of *Amos Davis v. Joseph Smith et al.*, 3:259; at church conferences, 2:10, 2:329, 2:339, 2:350n842, 2:375; church motto signed by, 1:238; conduct of J. Boynton protested by, 1:242; at conference in Lima, 3:232; in Council of Fifty, 3:201, 3:203 (illus.); in council with JS, 3:345; death of JS and, 3:288n1312; discourses, 2:18, 2:66n265, 2:68, 2:372; on discourses of JS, 3:154n692; draft notes of Willard Richards regarding, 3:343; endowment ceremony, 2:53, 2:54; at eternal marriage ceremonies, 3:25–26; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:231; on failure to pay tithing, 3:196; farewell address prior to proselytizing mission, 1:347; flees Kirtland for Missouri, 1:lv; on R. Foster conflict with JS, 3:239n1073; Frierson petition to Congress and affidavit of, 3:134n594; I. Galland and, 2:29n86, 2:31; “History of Brigham Young” supplements 1839 journal, 1:476; illness of, 2:169, 2:171; instruction on priesthood and new and everlasting covenant received by, 3:23; H. C. Kimball and JS visiting, 3:254; King Follett discourse and, 3:222; Kirtland temple, oversight of painting and finishing of, 1:188n385; on lawyers, 3:194–195; on malaria epidemic and JS, 1:348, 1:349n56; “Manchester Hymnal,” 3:326n120; manuscript history of, 3:25n88; “marries or seals” E. R. Snow to JS, 2:71n291; meeting of Quorum of Twelve at Montrose, Ia., residence of, 1:344n40; meets with JS and others, 2:31–32, 2:32, 2:34, 2:48, 2:57, 2:68, 2:80, 2:133; A. Millet recommended as plasterer for Kirtland temple, 1:96n124; money borrowed for JS by, 3:249; as Nauvoo city council member, 2:79n312, 2:255n357, 2:278, 2:511 (chart); as Nauvoo city councilor, 3:470 (chart); Nauvoo House fund raising by, 3:17, 3:54; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:520 (chart), 3:476 (chart); on ordinances of endowment, 3:xxi n35; performing in

Pizarro, or the Death of Rolla, 3:235n1054; prayer meetings, 3:138n603, 3:143n634, 3:162n723, 3:167, 3:168, 3:169n172; preaching by, 1:66, 3:122, 3:225, 3:226, 3:227, 3:239n1073; presidential campaign of JS and, 3:170, 3:225–226, 3:255–256; presidential candidates, letter of inquiry to, 3:124; president pro tempore of church in Missouri with T. Marsh and D. Patten, 1:230, 1:238n54, 1:250, 1:458; publishes selected hymns in Britain, 1:348n54; as Quorum of Twelve acting president, 1:334; as Quorum of Twelve member, 1:66n40, 1:238n54, 1:242, 1:456, 1:458, 2:18, 2:20, 2:27, 2:38, 2:49, 2:79n311, 2:248, 2:259, 2:365, 2:373n972, 2:506 (chart), 3:181n803, 3:253, 3:468 (chart); as Quorum of Twelve president, 1:459; in Ramus with JS, 2:294n548, 2:306–308; relocates from Kirtland to Far West, 1:246; residence, 2:436–437 (map); revelation directs to settle at Mill Creek, Mo., 1:257–258; revelation for Quorum of Twelve read to, 1:84; sealed to wife, 3:xxi n35, 3:25n88; JS documents in possession of, 1:xxxviii; JS explains Egyptian manuscripts to, 1:123–124; JS invites to dinner party, 2:243; JS sees vision of, 1:168; speaks in tongues at Kirtland temple dedication, 1:211n441; special conference following JS habeas corpus hearing, presiding at, 3:49n209; sustained as church president, 2:505; testimony on habeas corpus hearing on Missouri indictment of JS, 3:48n203, 3:53, 3:54; visited by JS, 3:254, 3:346; visits R. Foster with JS, 2:277; wedding of L. Richards and S. Griffith performed by, 3:150; D. Whitmer and Lyman Johnson high council trial, presiding over, 1:256n105; wife blessed by church presidency, 1:344n42; on women admitted to order of priesthood, 3:122n552, 3:123n556; mentioned, 2:14–15, 2:37, 2:256, 2:261, 2:262, 2:293n540, 2:333, 2:341, 2:367, 2:370n954

Letters from: Willard Richards, 3:54n240, 3:55n246, 3:66n274, 3:66n284; Hyrum Smith, with note from JS, 3:287n1312, 3:294n1357; L. Wight, 3:200

Letters to: P. Pratt, 2:78n308

Missions: to eastern states to counter false reports, 2:166n548; to England, 2:11; to raise funds for Nauvoo House, 2:369n946; returning from, 3:118; of J. Snider, 2:18, 2:31, 2:47

Revelations for: to provide for family, 1:257–258, 1:259 (illus.), to send word abroad, 2:11

Young, Jane Bicknell, 3:173n771

Young, Joseph: id., 3:466; at excommunication of R. Foster and Laws, 3:232; meets with B. Young and others, 2:375; in Nauvoo Legion, 2:521, 3:476 (chart); at prayer meetings, 3:173; preaches in Sunday meeting, 1:85; as a president of Quorum of Seventy, 1:243, 1:456, 1:458, 1:460, 2:508, 3:468 (chart)

- Young, Lorenzo Dow, 1:66, 1:96, 1:451 (id.)
- Young, Mary Ann Angell: anointing of, 3:162n723; laying of hands on, 1:344n42; at prayer meeting, 3:123; sealed to husband, 3:xxi n35, 3:25n89
- Young, Phineas Howe: id., 1:451; acquitted at high council trial, 1:66; appointed to theocracy expedition, 3:181n804; boards with JS, 1:21, 1:72n58; on O. Cowdery, 2:370n954; Lyman Johnson charged with attacking, 1:257n109; sale of Book of Mormon during mission, 1:66n43; works in Kirtland printing office, 1:21n55
- Young, Richard M.: id., 2:503; letters to JS, 2:257, 2:318; money for JS trip to Washington borrowed from, 3:139n613; post office petition, 2:167–168
- Younger, Katharine Smith Salisbury (sister of JS): id., 2:503; almost barefoot, 2:243; pedigree chart for JS, 3:385; JS mentions in letter, 1:134; JS visits Chardon, Ohio, residence of, 1:9, 1:9n13, 1:24; visited by JS, 2:242–243
- Z
- Zarahemla, Ia., 2:83, 2:426 (id.)
- Zarahemla hill (Nauvoo, Ill.), 2:329
- Zion: def., 3:490; id., 2:426; G. J. Adams sermon on, 3:223–224; Caldwell Co. as new gathering center, 1:liv, 1:lv; Christ to come to, 1:xxiii; church presidency plan city of, in Daviess Co., 1:311, 1:312, 1:312n264; church presidency plans relocation to, 1:197; church presidency seeks revelation concerning relocation to, 1:212; Commerce/Nauvoo as new gathering center, 1:lvii, 1:335, 1:353n79; consecration of properties and building of, 1:xxiv, 1:79, 1:79n72, 1:291; difficulties maintaining development of, 1:li; early migration to Jackson Co. to establish, 1:4; efforts to establish invigorated by immigrating converts, 1:226; establishment of as central to JS's mission, 1:xxiii, 1:xlvi; extensive immigration to, 1:284; House of Israel to be gathered to, 1:21n54, 1:101n142; Independence, Mo., as center of, 1:l, Mo., as center of Zion}; Lamanites to assist in building, 1:xliv; local opposition to establishment of, 1:lii; W. Marks, N. Whitney, and O. Granger directed to relocate to, 1:290, 2:25; Mormons to obtain knowledge "for salvation of Zion," 1:xxxiv; as place of refuge, 1:55, 1:258, 1:284, 1:311; plans for temples in, 1:lii; plat for city of, 1:xxiv, 1:lii, 1:6, 1:298n218; prayer for peaceful reoccupation of, 1:26; questions and answers concerning book of Isaiah and, 1:239–240; righteous to gather to, 1:207; Seventy "at liberty to go to," 1:215; JS and family welcomed to "little Zion" at Far West, 1:237; JS and guests express hope concerning, 1:77; JS attempts to establish in Independence, Far West, and Nauvoo, 1:xxiii; JS blesses benefactors to have inheritances in, 1:119; JS designates site of in Jackson Co., 1:xxiii, 1:xlvi, 2:vii, 2:259n377; JS learns of Mormons' expulsion from Jackson Co., 1:7, 1:20, 1:20n52; JS on need to establish, 1:42n138; songs of, 1:146, 1:172n334; unity to characterize, 1:xxix, 1:231; mentioned, 2:191, 2:359. *See also* Gathering; Independence, Mo.; Jackson Co., Mo.; Stake
- Revelation*: directing church presidency and "friends" to move to, 1:283–284; directing payment of tithes to establish, 1:288; of JS as to location of, 3:223, 3:225; on purchasing lands in, 1:31, 1:31n100
- Zion, redemption of: J. Carter "laid down his life for," 1:177; to come by proselytizing and gathering, 1:60, 1:215; deferred until Saints "empowered" in House of the Lord, 1:lii–liii, 1:7, 1:44, 1:48, 1:57; donations for, 1:40, 1:42, 1:43, 1:43n141, 1:217, 1:223, 1:226; F. G. Williams & Co. meets concerning, 1:217; Missouri land purchases as prerequisite to, 1:44; Mormons settle near Jackson Co. to prepare for, 1:liii; overview of Zion's Camp expedition, 1:lii, 1:7–9, 1:44; W. Parrish sees vision of, 1:170; plans for second expedition, 1:57, 1:64, 1:64n36; prayer and blessings in preparation for expedition, 1:41–42; prayer for, 1:111–112, 1:208; prayer for peaceful reoccupation of Zion, 1:26; revelation promising reoccupation of Zion, 1:26n74; JS and others make covenant concerning, 1:215; JS and P. Pratt recruit and raise funds for expedition, 1:28–36; JS prays for, 1:208; JS sees vision of, 1:168; JS sets 11 Sept. 1836 as date for, 1:111n168; speaking in tongues concerning, 1:73; as urgent priority, 1:lii, 1:48, 1:223. *See also* Camp of Israel; Redress
- Zion brethren, 1:liii, 1:112, 1:182, 1:474 (def.)
- Zionist movement, 1:87n97
- Zion's Camp. *See* Camp of Israel
- Zundel, John Jacob, 2:370